

# The Choice



# HEAVEN

If you were an ancient man, living two or three or four thousand years ago, you knew some things to be true in the absolute. For one: the Earth was flat. You could see it for yourself, with your own eye. If it wasn't, things would fall off. It was simple logic. It was as irrefutable as "What goes up, must come down." After all, the air supports nothing: not a boulder, not a feather and Newton had not yet observed "Gravity" so that it was not recognized as any sort of force pulling objects down.

You also spend many a night gazing at the lights in the night sky. Not the handful of muffled lights that penetrate our cities' afterglow, but countless stars, shimmering against a black as ink moonless night. You wondered at them and at their movements, and over the ages you noticed that they moved in a rhythm that repeated, much like the tides. By the time Jesus was born the Zoroastrians had mapped enough of the stars to anticipate the one that would proclaim the birth of the Messiah. That's the "Star of Wonder" that the three Wise Men followed in the night sky until they were led to Bethlehem where they delivered their gifts to The Newborn King destined to rule the world. (Turns out that it was probably a comet).

So when Moses brought back the first five books of The Bible (The Hebrew Torah that included "Genesis") that God gave him, and God spoke of a "Firmament of Heaven," it made perfect sense that the lights, the stars, "Floated" in this firm realm; this "Firmament," which lie above the "Void" which was the air in which all God's creatures of the land and of the air lived.

If you had lived in the time of the Hebrew Prophets, you might very well have lived in a tent in the desert. That tent would have been made of goatskins sewn together. It would have had a pole, or poles at the center of the tent to hold up the roof and other poles around the outer perimeter of the tent to give the tent headroom like a 20th century circus tent. That portion of the roof between the center poles and the outer poles would sag under its own weight between the poles enough so that when it rained, the water would gather there. Left unattended, the weight of the water would soon build to the point that the roof would be "rent" (that is torn or ripped). Comparing the immense power of God and His "Nature" to the Mankind's goatskin roofs, Job writes: <sup>8</sup> He bindeth up the waters in this thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them. Job 26:8 (KJV: meaning from The "King James Version," or "translation" of the Bible.)

So that, Job is referring to the rain clouds "Above" as the "Waters." This reference makes all the difference in interpreting this next passage when you realize that the "Waters Below" are the lakes, rivers, oceans and even ground waters of the earth:

<sup>6</sup> And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. <sup>7</sup> And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so. <sup>8</sup> And God called the firmament Heaven.

Gen 1:6-8 (KJV)

This is Heaven as described in the very beginning of The Bible. It describes our atmosphere: that single "Sweet Spot" in the universe (predicted by God) where Mankind can exist, and yet you have probably never heard this interpretation before. That's because the Bible was "Sealed" to "Blind Guides" and their church doctrines by the "Will of God" until these very days. The Prophet Isaiah wrote about the "sealing up" long before Jesus was born. Jesus had this to say about it:

And when he had said these things, he cried, **He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.** <sup>9</sup> And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be? <sup>10</sup> And he said, **Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.**

Luke 8:8-10 (KJV)

"That seeing they might not see" is a reference to Isaiah's prophecy in "Isaiah 29:10 & 11."

<sup>10</sup> For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath covered. <sup>11</sup> And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed."

Jesus also said this about Heaven:

<sup>17</sup> From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, **Repent; for the kingdom of heaven is at hand** (meaning within reach).

Matt 4:17 (KJV)

<sup>21</sup> **Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.**

Luke 17:21 (KJV)

Jesus revealed the "keys" that lead to that Heaven when He taught His Disciples "The Lord's Prayer," so that you would know what to pray for. But how can you get there when most churches make up their own prayers and leave you blind, and deaf as well? You and your guides are enslaved by the corruption of the world and yet you suffer from a kind of "Stockholm Syndrome" in which you have come to love your captivity out of fear of your captors. If you want to uphold the law that "Delivers" you to Heaven on Earth, you will need to know more than those who hear but do not understand. You must see the path for yourself.

<sup>20</sup> **For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.**

Matt 5:20 (KJV)

The idea of this last bit of scripture is that you are lost because you follow blind guides who couldn't even show you where Heaven was when it was right there in the midst of us, as described at the beginning of the Bible itself. Just as the Pharisees denied Jesus because they awaited a warrior King who would "Smite" their enemies, I'll wager that your "Church" awaits a "Second Coming" in which Jesus "Smites" anyone who doesn't believe the doctrine of "YOUR" Church: even though Jesus taught us to "Love our enemies."

<sup>9</sup> **Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.**

Matt 5:9 (KJV)

Because God "dwells with the humble and contrite," if you want to understand His "Word" The Bible, you and yours must first be able to be wrong. To see with "New" eyes that see, you are invited to read, read, read for yourself from "The Book of Answers."

George Bailey

Since the days of Moses, the Wise Men and the Learned men have been reaching to the void of "Space" with their towers and pointing to it with their steeples and their domes and calling it "Heaven," when not one of God's living creations can exist there. At the same time, they failed to understand that the "Firmament" referred to our atmosphere. It is livable only at elevations well below the peak of Mt. Everest, which is less than six miles high on a shimmering planet 29,000 miles around. This thin ribbon of "Heaven" is the only place in all the known universe in which life can exist and God explained it plainly 3,500 years ago (a time, times and a half time): yet no Temple Priest, no Rabbi of Judaism, no Priest of Catholicism, no Imam of Islam, nor Protestant Clergy; but only Jesus, has had their eyes opened to this truth. "They were destined for this." God also instructed that the atmosphere is, indeed, "Firm," as verified by space travel, which confirms that an object entering the atmosphere at too shallow a trajectory will be deflected, and an object entering at too direct an angle will burn up. The "Heavens" fortell of The New World, Australia and all the Islands; and "The stars in Heaven" reveals that light travels in what Einstein called "Photons." Yet ALL religions have denied God's own proof of His Omnipotent Knowledge in order to protect their "Doctrines." Leaving only the question: "If none of these knows the location of 'Heaven,' how can they hope to lead you there?" Come, let us reason together.

When asked which of the Ten Commandments was the first, Jesus replied: **The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: <sup>30</sup> And though shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment. <sup>31</sup> And the second is like, namely this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.** Mark 12:28-31 (KJV)

From this statement we get the "One Law" to rule Men and Women: "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you." It is for this reason that Jesus taught in parable. Parable and metaphor is the one "True" measure of true equality in "The Law." It would be far better to have a nation of Lawyers who were versed in equivalency of the "Balanced Scales" of parable and metaphor, than what we have in the twisted wreckage of what is today called "Law." The Magna Carta, The Declaration of Independence and

It would be wrong to characterize this announcement as an indictment against all clergy. To the contrary, it is clergy who have kept the "Faith" in the "Age of Faith," which has now ended with the beginning of the Age of Reason. It is their misgivings that stand as testimony to the omnipotent nature of God The Father as foretold by Isaiah 29, made manifest in this announcement. It is those clergy who have remained true to God's WORD The Holy Bible (King James and Revised Standard Edition 1952), who are best prepared to show you what Isaiah 29 says, as well as other references you will need to know to find your way to "Heaven."

Limited copies of "Fight Club 2.0" available at the Grant County Library free book section.

Paid for by Russ Denton

\*\*\*\*\*  
The following is a Email thread between Russ Denton and Rupsha (a representative of the Berkeley, CA, Student Newspaper), concerning the republication of the article that appears entitled "A Choice", which appears on the next page of this paper: originally published 12/25/18 in The Harlan Tribune.

The following email thread is between Russ Denton and Rupsha, a representative of the Daily Californian, www.dailyca.org

On Mon, Mar 25, 2019 at 1:53 PM Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hello Dailyca,  
I have a few questions. 1. What is your circulation? 2. How much is a full-page political Ad? 3. What are the deadlines for your editions? 4. Can I pay by credit card? 5. What dates cover "Spring Break"? Thanks so much, Russ Denton <[redacted]>

On Tuesday, March 26, 2019, Daily Californian Advertising <advertising@dailyca.org> wrote: Hello Russ, Hope you are doing well. My name is Rupsha and I will be your point of contact at the Daily Californian. To answer your questions: 1. I have attached info on Daily Cal's audience and circulation along with this email. 2. A full-page ad costs \$2420 for black and white and \$2520 for colour. (If you wish to buy more than one, then we give increasing discounts on them) 3. The deadlines for our issues are usually two days before the run date. 4. You can most definitely pay by credit card. It is our preferred method of payment. 5. So spring break at UC Berkeley is this week, i.e. Monday 25th March to Sunday 31st March. Let me know if you have any questions about the ad or budgeting and we can work something out together. Looking forward to hearing from you. Thanks, Rupsha.

On Tue, Apr 2, 2019 at 10:43 AM Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hi Rupsha, Thanks for getting back to me.

On Tue, Apr 2, 2019 at 10:54 AM Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hi Rupsha, I just noticed spellcheck changed your name to Russia. Sorry. It wasn't me. Anyway, here's the article as it was published. We can talk about a "window" I would like added. I'll send a picture later. I would like to do the credit card information over the phone if that's alright. This is for the Friday edition. Have a great day. Russ

Dec. 25, 2018 Tribune pg. 7A.pdf  
149K PDF Attachment

On Tuesday, April 2, 2019, Daily Californian Advertising <advertising@dailyca.org> wrote: Hello Russ, That is completely fine, no worries. I have forwarded it to editorial and they are taking a look at the ad. We can definitely add the window if needed. I will wait for the image. We prefer information to be transferred over the phone, so we are all set there. I will get back to you asap about the ad. Thanks, Rupsha.

On Wed, Apr 3, 2019 at 10:06 AM Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hey Rupsha, I was hoping to add a small box between the Harlan paper's logo and the text so as to differentiate the added text from the original. The added text being: "Additional articles appeared 1/8/18, 2/22/19 & 3/15/19" Please tell me what time tomorrow would be good for me to give you my credit card information and I will be waiting when you call. Thanks so much, Russ Denton <[redacted]>

On Wednesday, April 3, 2019, Daily Californian Advertising <advertising@dailyca.org> wrote: Hello Russ, I have a couple of things to tell you. So the editorial department is taking some time to approve the ad because of the short time frame, and we do not really want to rush this process. I was wondering how time sensitive your ad is because it has to be pushed to next Friday. I really do apologize. The second thing was that the ASUC body (the student government body at Berkeley) has their election endorsements on Friday's paper, so there wasn't any space left for a full page ad on Friday's issue. I am really sorry about this. Please let me know if you are okay with the ad being published next Friday. Thank you for being so patient with us. Best, Rupsha.

On Thursday, April 4, 2019, Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hi Rupsha, I guess I'll have to wait. Please keep me informed. Thanks, Russ

On Tuesday, April 9, 2019, Russ Denton <[redacted]> wrote: Hey Rupsha, I had hoped to hear from you by now. Do you have any news? Russ

On Wednesday, April 10, 2019, Daily Californian Advertising <advertising@dailyca.org> wrote: Hello Russ, I had sent you an email before, which probably got lost in the wash. Unfortunately, the editorial board did not give their approval on the ad, so sadly we will have to pass on it. But I hope your ad gets a good home. Please keep in touch if you have any questions to ask. Rupsha.

From: Russ Denton <[redacted]> Date: Wednesday, April 10, 2019

Subject: Advertising To: Daily Californian Advertising <advertising@dailyca.org> Hi again Rupsha, I see now that I missed an email. I was just wondering if any amount of reductions would make the article acceptable to your editors? Thanks, Russ



## A Choice

In the winter of 2016/2017 I paid to have a number of articles printed in "The Blue Mountain Eagle" and wrote some letters to the editor. One letter to the editor on 2/8/17 suggested that "Infrastructure Monies" be used to purchase a machine that makes free electricity for every American home. It referred to a December 2016 "PBS News Hour" piece about a Greek Physicist who showed us just such a machine, that separated hydrogen from water and used it to create more electricity than needed to complete the process. The result was free home electricity. It would give the world free, carbon-free power for home and industry and auto but it would turn our oil-based world on its head in the process. The groundwork was all in place as far back as 2004. If you look on the Internet for a documentary film from Scientific American Frontiers called "Future Car" with Alan Alda, you can see that the technology to convert even your gas powered internal combustion engine to run on hydrogen was ready back then and the safety issues had all been worked out as well. The letter also said that if the machine shown on PBS was a hoax, there was always "Money For Nothin' and Your Hydrogen Free" @ Youtube, which shows how we could fund R&D and manufacturing for furnaces that make steam from whatever fuel one burns for heat, to run a small steam engine to power a generator before releasing the heat into your home. The "American Party" platform espouses how Infrastructure money could buy those units as well, (or even solar panels) rather than a new "Grid".

Now that Trump has the Democrats in the Majority in the House, if "WE" were to demand such an infrastructure spending plan they would have to pass it or reveal themselves the pawns of "Big Leftist Money" that they are and lose the support of the misguided youth who now believe that "Socialism" is the answer: but what about you God fearing, right leaning, folks? As I pointed out back in 2016, such a shift to free energy would destroy the oil industry and likely bring down the financial system. As was also pointed out back then, if you do your due diligence as an American Citizen and a Christian, and watch Bill Still's "The Money Masters" @ Google Video you will understand that bringing down "This" financial system is what the Founding Fathers did twice prior to when Andrew Jackson did it for a third time; only to have it rear its ugly head again in 1913, renamed "The Federal Reserve".

Still, there is a cost and some risk in every choice we make. So let us look at this choice from a Christian perspective. Without a "Gold Standard", a dollar is simply a debt marker. It is a debt that you present each time you give a dollar to another. Our children currently owe some twenty trillions of dollars (\$176,000 per tax payer) that we have borrowed in their names to keep our nation afloat in this current economic and financial system. Moreover, if the money you have accumulated came to be in your possession from the processes of this corrupt system, then your "Right" to that money is something you should consider in light of the defense you would make before God for giving up free clean energy in order to safeguard that which you have acquired in a corrupt system. That is to say, the profit you acquired at the expense of the indebtedness of children unborn. If this sounds like the argument of a Socialist, then perhaps we should look at their plan.

Back in the 1930's, after Russia had fallen to Communism (Socialism), the great thinkers of that movement were dismayed that all of Europe hadn't followed suit. They decided that it was the contentment of "The Middle Class" that had thwarted their efforts and they devised a plan to destroy that middle class in Europe and in the US: as well as all the institutions that supported it, in what they called "The Long Walk Through the Institutions". Looking around, it would seem that they have succeeded. How many of our institutions serve "The Right", "The Center", or even the Law? Ironically, it would appear that in their haste to remove God from the equation they were accomplishing His Plan.

Whether you realize it or not, Trump was elected because he was a heretic in "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness". When the Leftists walked through the Institution of The American Church, they replaced the conflicting Doctrines and Dogmas of all the competing Churches with a new religion that was able to replace those Churches that called themselves Christian by pointing out their hypocrisies. That's why Trump infuriates the "True Believers" of the Church of PC. He is doing the same to them and like the Pharisees themselves; they would make it a crime to speak truth to their power if they could. Given enough time, they will. As an example, look at LGBT law. The Church of PC has decreed that homosexuality is "Good": but rather than just agree to disagree with Biblical teaching, government now imposes the dogma of that "Religion" on bakers and artists to enforce that church's dictates; in violation of the 1st Amendment. Moreover, "Hate Speech", so called, is their "Trojan Horse".

The New World Order they seek will be a "Trade Organization" that has dominion over the "National Sovereignty" of all nations. Its why they used a Black Female Journalist to make the psychological connection between anyone who wants National Sovereignty and "White Nationalists" who are clearly racist, so as to make anyone calling themselves a "Nationalist" in opposition to their church doctrine of "Globalism", counted as a racist. Similarly, in Nov. 2018, the Leftist radio station KPFA, out of Berkeley, interviewed two playwrights putting on a show at the Pear Theater down in Mountain View in the heart of Silicon Valley. It was called "Girls Kill Nazis". They read a bit of the play in which the Nazi woman told the another woman that, having won the election they would now remove all those who were (I think they used the term Hispanic) not White from power at the local level because White People do the job better than non-White People. The psychological inference being that if you say the American Way is better, then you are a Nazi who deserves to be killed because the "American Way" or "Culture" is synonymous with the "White" way in the narrative being sold in the liberal big cities. The "Media" are "Dehumanizing" "Whites" and in particular White Males,

much as slave owners first needed to dehumanize Africans before they could justify "Slavery"; much as Germans did the Jews before they began seizing their property and shipping them away to undisclosed locations. It began with some simple and much needed "National Reflection" in the form of Archie Bunker. Now the "Brand" has evolved to "Homophobe", "Deplorable", "Racist", "Sexist", "Gun Clutching Bible Thumper".

Moreover, because the Communists learned with the fall of Communist Russia that without a religion people feel a longing that "Government" cannot address; they have been lifting up the Pope so that the Catholic (which means universal) Church can step in to become the "Big Tent" that it was at its inception when Constantine united a pagan "Roman" people (who were much like today's PC Folks) with early Christians in a pagan based form of Christianity devoid of The Bible and God's Word; toward a political union. In that world those who dared to be caught in possession of a Bible were burned at the stake.

There was an ancient Chinese dance troop traveling through the Bay Area this summer. They're not allowed to perform in China; presumably because during the "Cultural Revolution" the Chinese government did away with much of Chinese history so that the Communist Party could build a new culture that was a kind of hell on earth. Bible readers had lived in a similar political hell under the Pope in Europe, so some became "Pilgrims" in order to seek out God through His Word in the New World and in so doing gave rise to this Nation. That's why the PC college professors are focused on the slave owners of the South, whose "Spirit" America engaged in battle with the Civil War; rather than those who came here as "Protestants" of the PC of Rome. It doesn't matter if the "Minorities" rise up against a majority White population, or if, feeling threatened and under siege, they can get a large contingent of White Americas to turn to violence. In either scenario, if WE turn on each other as the New World Order powers hope, they will have U N troops in control before the dust settles and the Republic, as we have known it, will cease to exist.

You must remember that a generation of young people, raised in the "Christian Ethic", marched in the streets and argued at dinner tables to end an unjust war in Viet Nam. They committed themselves to stepping to the back of the Affirmative Action Line to right the wrongs of "Jim Crow" and "Segregation". But while they were "Zealots" for the Christian Ethic, the churches were as described in "Revelation": lukewarm and dead while having the reputation of being alive. The Seventh Day Adventists keep Saturday as the Sabbath in defiance of a Papal Decree that long ago led Christians to observe Sunday. Yet even they have lost sight of the fact that it was also the Vatican that gave us "The Just War" and justified "Interest" despite Biblical teaching. Consider if you will, the "possibility" that this "War Machine" (which has embroiled us in wars around the globe since 1917: which was just three years after the charter of the 4th American central bank), the Media that support it and the Financial System here and abroad that rules the world through the use of it on both sides, is "The Beast of Revelation". When commenting on the inevitable collapse of such a Financial System on "Life, Liberty and Levin (11/25/18); George Gilder observed that these same Central Banks hold, worldwide, debt equivalent to 25 times worldwide GDP, or 250 Trillion, as a result of "Currency Trading": making them the "Money Changers" of this modern age. Given enough time, a Christian Nation with a Democratic form of Government would put an end to the practice of interest (called Usury and forbidden in the Bible) and the trading of bonds (bondage) for fiat currency created from nothing, at interest. In a connected age such as this, it would bring down the Central Banking System, worldwide. So we have been divided as Christians into our separate races and the "Culture" has been redefined as "White" and "Male Dominated" and demonized to bring an end to this democracy, and all democracies worldwide before the truth becomes understood: because "the truth will set you free".

In a TV forum on Religion, a Jewish man made a statement about this lost generation of young people that put the whole battle in perspective. He observed that all these "Politically Correct" young people see themselves as "Good" which is a reversal of the way both Judaism and Christianity have viewed humanity. He saw it as a threat to Western Civilization as we have known it. I'm going to ask you why the Bible speaks of the end of the Church Age, warning "come out of her" and what the result of that has been at the culmination of "The Long Walk Through the Institutions": after the Leftists made it possible to speak out about the failings of our Churches. The Bible says that Adam and Eve's crime was being as gods, discerning good from evil independent of God: like the Church of PC does. They were given "Free Will" to access all knowledge (trees in Eden) and the fruits thereof, save the knowledge to overrule the Law of God as if they were gods themselves. It was Catholicism that equated all sex with sin and found all mankind evil as a result of being born as a result of sex. This man claimed that Judaism saw mankind in much the same light. In the same way, Joshua stood before the Throne of God in dirty rags, accused by Satan.

1 Then he showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the Angel of the LORD, with Satan standing at his right side to accuse him. 2 The LORD said to Satan: "The LORD rebuke you, Satan! May the LORD who has chosen Jerusalem rebuke you! Isn't this man a burning stick snatched from the fire?" 3 Now Joshua was dressed with filthy clothes as he stood before the Angel. 4 So He spoke to those standing before Him, "Take off his filthy clothes!" Then He said to him, "See, I have removed your guilt from you, and I will clothe you with splendid robes." Zech 3:1-4 (HCSB)

It was Catholic Doctrine that gave rise to the notion of "Original Sin" along with its Police State Confessionals. Those words aren't found in Scripture and God hears your confessions. This sea change in the young viewing themselves as "Good" is dangerous when viewed in the context that they now see themselves as gods, discerning good from evil, when only God is "Good" according

to Jesus. But consider the accuser as a description of the rationalizations of evil men and women, who justify themselves by saying, "everyone does it" or "the world will never change". When viewed in the context of the "Accuser" being cast down, it is sanctified in Zechariah 3:1-4 and came as a result of those who fought against the Churches in order to fight against God and in so doing, inadvertently prepared the way for OUR change of clothes. Unfortunately, because of the hypocrisy of the Churches, the young do not look to God for the description of what is "Good". But then neither do most of us when it comes to things we like that are forbidden, like earnings from interest or debt bondage or multiple marriages or wars. At least they are zealous, whereas the Christian Churches are lukewarm. Moreover, if those calling themselves Christians abandon their rationalizations and turn to God's Holy Ordinances, the young will surely follow, thus reconciling young and old as the Body of Christ.

When I published the location of Heaven in the Blue Mountain Eagle two years ago, explaining in detail that the space between "the waters above and the waters below" described in Genesis refers to earth's atmosphere, I got an angry letter to the editor in reply that insisted that knowing the location of Heaven was unimportant when we gain entrance to Heaven through "Grace" which comes through faith.

8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Eph 2:7-8 (KJV)

Abraham is the prime example of human "Faith" in God Almighty. He was prepared to offer up his only beloved son to God in order to prove that faith. The apostle writes that without the willingness to perform "Works" that demonstrate our faith, that faith is as dead as life without spirit. God demonstrated his "Faith" in mankind by making the sacrifice He spared Abraham from having to make, in order to snatch us from the fire. The Bible metaphorically promises in Zechariah 3 that one day humanity will prove those who accuse mankind of being "born bad", to be wrong and God will be justified in His faith in us, as the Spirit of Satan "The Accuser" is cast down before God and the host of Heaven, when all the followers of Jesus (The Body of Christ) become as High Priests.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. Rev 7:13-15 (KJV)

Jesus gave us one and only one prayer to pray. In that prayer it is made obvious that if we hope to have our debts and our trespasses forgiven, we must forgive the debts and trespasses of others. If you have faith in Him and in His Words; if He dwells in your heart; then you should have the faith to give your children free energy and maybe save the planet and their future at the risk of money that you would have a hard time defending the possession of before God. If you can't, we can just sit and wait for them to wait out Trump or impeach him and the Godless Socialists will come and take it from you and you will have made your choice.

If you would dare to know more, or want to see Heaven's location better explained, you can go to "The Choice" @ [revolutionnumber10.com](http://revolutionnumber10.com). If you are curious about "The Gates of Heaven" in light of Heaven's true location, check out "The Over Arching Tale" @ [thebookofanswers.us](http://thebookofanswers.us). Like it or not, this is the battle for Heaven and you must choose. It is not the Beast that decides the mark placed upon you. Each of us chooses the path of Christ and the mark of God, or we reject it. A transition has been worked out in the "American Party" platform. The rules that govern in the wake of the change are laid out in "Revolution Number Ten" if you approve them: but that choice is yours as well. Remember; if the financial system collapses "Again", the Government can once again take charge of printing the money, just as it did three times in the past. The "Platform" espouses that in a full meltdown, small banks or credit unions would credit each adult \$50,000.00 to a single account: one per citizen. It is a reset, not a Socialist Takeover. It is a reset in reparation for all the interest and taxes used to pay interest by a generation that asserted its Christian Values half a century ago and was held down with double-digit interest rates until it came to retirement penniless. In a "Revolution Number Ten" all taxes would be ended except for a 10% tax on "Income Only", divided among Federal, State, County and Municipality. It would be on "All" "Gross" income from individuals, companies and corporations and function as a cost of doing business much like fuel costs; which will have been greatly reduced, if not eliminated. The "Platform" also espouses that ownership of rental property pass to the renter when all debts and obligations, including mortgages and student loans, are forgiven as prayed for, for millennia. If that sounds like a communist takeover, you should read the "Freedom" file and listen to "In Chambers" (from "The Book of Answers") after watching "The Money Masters". It turns out that established Supreme Court "Law" demands it. Because apartment buildings would still be in need of maintenance and oversight, those who once made their living renting the property could still make a living performing the same tasks as hired management like a condo association: just without the payment to the bank with interest.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? 21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? 22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? James 2:20-22 (KJV)

We get to Heaven on Earth by Grace, which comes through Faith, which is dead without works. Moreover, it is the Grace of God and the Blood of the Lamb Jesus, that delivers us to Heaven on Earth not "The Law", and yet the Host of Heaven revels in the Law. Lastly, Biblical history places Adam at 4004 BC and says a thousand years is like a day to the Lord: making this both the seventh millennium and the seventh, Sabbath, day. Keep it holy.



# My Apologies

For those of you who didn't see it, there was an article in the Christmas Eve edition of this paper advocating for free energy as a goal for any Government "Infrastructure Funding" coming out of Washington. If that article led you to the website "revolutionnumber10.com" and you found it uncompleted, I apologize. I'm doing my best. Web Designers, not unlike our Father in Heaven, work at their own pace: making patience a virtue. That's just as well if you took the time to visit "thebookofanswers.us" and read the short version of "Heaven" and "The Over Arching Tale" while you waited. It is also imperative that you watch Bill Still's "The Money Masters. Watching "Scientific America's" "Future Car" is important too. You can even download the book "Revolution Number Ten" from that website. Look for it at the bottom of the Web Page. Some of the files are written in "Word Perfect" and may require a free download from Microsoft to open them, if your computer doesn't already have it. The more pixels you view, so to speak, the easier it will be for you to see the big picture. There's a lot to learn. When you begin to understand the ramifications of the revelation that Earth's thin and fragile ribbon of atmosphere is the location of the place God called Heaven "in the midst of us"; the only place in the universe were life as we know it could exist; it gives new perspective to much of what you have been taught about God and His Word, The Bible. For example, in Nebuchadnezzar's dream (the dream that Daniel interpreted for that king), we are told of a great metal statu-

32 This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass, 33 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay. 34 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and break them to pieces. 35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. Dan 2:32-35 (KJV)

Religious scholars can explain the fulfillment of that prophetic vision using the great nation states of history from Nebuchadnezzar's Kingdom right through to modern day Europe. What is lost in their understanding is that the Bible is also a "Spiritual" work. That's not to say that the Earthly "Kingdoms" don't bear out the prophecy to the glory of God. It's just that, just as they overlooked the clues to Heaven "in the midst of us"; they've overlooked the spiritual nature of "The battle for Heaven". Many years ago I tried, unsuccessfully, to place ads in a couple of student newspapers. The argument for this different interpretation, as well as the argument for hydrogen as an alternative fuel, was laid out in the unpublished articles. You can read them for yourselves in "The Book of Answers" where they are listed as A, B, C & D. "D" has the different interpretation.

The point is that this battle for Heaven is a spiritual battle. You have all heard the story of the Archangel Michael and his battle in Heaven where Michael's Angels do battle with Satan's Angels and Satan and his angels are cast out of heaven. The story is told in "The Book of Revelation". It is told in the past tense, which is the proper tense for the "Vision" that was given to John, the narrator of the vision, who saw the vision prior to writing down the vision. But this is the introduction to "The Book of Revelation":

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John: 2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. Rev 1:1-2 (KJV)

Remember now:

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. 2 Peter 3:8 (KJV)

So "shortly" could mean a couple of days or a couple of thousand years: but it is a time in the future, "After" the vision is presented to John. So this is what we know. The location of Heaven, as well as the time of the event, the "Spiritual" battle between good and evil over

control of Heaven, have been misunderstood and misrepresented by all the religions of the world: which glorifies God Who Prophesied through His Prophet Isaiah that such would not only be the case at the end of the age; but would mark the end of the Age.

9 Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. 11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed: 12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. 13 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: 14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. 15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? 16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? Isaiah 29:9-16 (KJV)

Their problem arose from a simple misunderstanding placed as a "block of stumbling" in their path. In trying to unite Pagan Rome with early Christianity, The Roman Church looked to the mythology of the Greek Gods to make Jesus palatable to pagan Romans as "God Incarnate" when He was really the incarnation of the "The Law", made perfect in "The Law". Moreover, in order to "Divine" the secrets of God's "Mysteries", most churches have interpreted "The Holy Spirit" to be an "Entity" apart from God and His Christ Jesus so as to be able to summon "The Holy Spirit" in order that God's secrets might be revealed to them: when, in fact, "The Holy Spirit" is the prototypical "Spirit" exemplified in the life of Jesus. That "Spirit" made Jesus "One" with God Whose Spirit is Holy and which we are to operate under in order that we become "One" with Jesus, The True Christ of Prophecy. Fortunately for us, we have Jesus as our intercessor when we fail; so long as we "Repent" of our failures.

Put another way: The Holy Spirit is the Spirit, which exemplifies the nature of Our Father in Heaven. Science refers to as physics. It is in our assurance that the gravity that was present when we went to bed is the gravity we will wake up to. We do not worry that if we light a candle that all the light of the Earth will be sucked into it rather than it giving off light. These things are immutable because God has decreed it to be so. If you are diligent in your inquiries you will learn that because  $E=MC^2$  explains "The Big Bang", physical "Law" demands God's continued participation. There are other "Laws" which are just as immutable as the laws of physics. They are the laws of social interaction. Because God created us, He knows what boundaries are the correct boundaries to move us from the "Reality" we have lived in as a species to this point, and deliver us to a reality promised from the beginning called Heaven on Earth at the first resurrection: which is not to be confused with the Heaven of the Afterlife; which comes with the second resurrection (which is the third if you count Jesus' resurrection). Jesus had the Holy Spirit descend upon Him at His baptism. He lived the rest of His life perfected in the Spirit of the Social Laws canonized as Holy by Our Father in Heaven in the Holy Bible. The "First" resurrection of "mankind" is a resurrection of the "Spirit" of a world Spiritually dead in its corruption: by casting off that corruption.

Now I know of no Christian Sect other than The Jehovah's Witnesses that holds that Jesus was not, is not, God incarnate; whereas this contention is at the heart of the strife between Christians and Muslims. Moreover, I know of no other sect that does not hold with the idea of "The Holy Trinity" (Father, Son and Holy Spirit as One Entity with three distinct "separate" parts which are entities

in and of themselves); which makes it all that much more sad that the Witnesses have turned inward to protect their own misgivings. But we are faced with a conundrum concerning "The Holy Spirit"; also referred to as "The Holy Ghost". If it be an entity, then we must rethink "The Immaculate Conception":

18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost. Matt 1:18 (KJV)

So we must ask if Jesus was the "Offspring" of God, like some pagan "super-halfling" from Greek Mythology; or was He a "Son of Man" conceived immaculately by the "Spirit of Jehovah"? Does His risen body reside in an alternate universe or has He become "ONE" with God in some form incomprehensible to us? I can't tell you what I don't know; but as I understand it the Holy Spirit is the Spirit of fidelity. The Fidelity of God to mankind that kept Him from smiting all of us long ago; the fidelity that keeps the universe expanding. It is also the fidelity of men and women to their God and His Holy Ordinances as demonstrated by the fidelity of Jesus to His Father in Heaven. That Spirit of fidelity is indeed Holy. So whether I am correct or mistaken; the question is not whether or not there is a "Trinity"; the question is, "Will being correct about things God was not explicit about in HIS WORD The Bible please Him at your judgment, or does He require fidelity of Spirit: or 'Ghost' as some call it?" Wherever Jesus resides at present, it is a place from which He sent His Angel (Revelation 1:1-2), not "an" Angel to witness to John. This would indicate that His Spiritual Soul, His essence, His presence, is described as His Angel. Making your Spiritual Essence, your Angel, which resides among the Host of Heaven, in Heaven, according to The Book of Genesis.

I am reminded of the prophets of Baal and their followers; and how they were destroyed because they would not be moved. In 2003, a pledge was published in this paper. Some of you may remember it. It is archived on page 40 of the file entitled "Red Button" in "The Book of Answers". You will decide if that pledge has been fulfilled. We as a Nation started out as followers of The God of Abraham and His Prophets through the study of His Holy Book The Bible; and were represented in Nebuchadnezzar's dream as clay. There has also always been a component of our People who have sought after different "Profits", who were represented as iron in the dream and they have long since come to outnumber those who follow God's Will. As a result, the clay, which was once malleable and able to be molded by the Potter, who is God Almighty, became brittle when mixed with the iron. Still, the two never fully mixed and that same division the led us to Civil War, has led us to this precarious place in time. Now those who describe the nations of king Nebuchadnezzar's dream as ancient nation states, also interpret the "Smiting" of the image with the "Stone" as the end of the world. But in looking at the ancient nation states described in their interpretation, only the feet of iron and clay remain to be smote in these days; whereas all the "Spirits" which are the conflicting belief systems represented in the dream, roam the Earth still. Moreover, they are all in opposition to the Holy Spirit exemplified in God and His Christ Jesus. Jesus, who was the "Stone", "The Corner Stone rejected", who delivered the Gospel according to Christ to a blind and corrupted world to fulfill God's Holy plan. When the big picture comes clearly into focus, it is this "Stone" that will triumph over all the other "Spirits" (which are misguided ideologies, dogmas and doctrines, both religious and secular) to become a mountain. A "Mountain of the Gospel", which translated into the ancient tongue means: Armageddon.

There is no way for me to know how the piece published in your paper on Christmas Eve was received in your homes and in your Churches. The letters sent to the Churches of Harlan many years ago now, can be found in the "Introduction" of "The Book of Answers". The hope is that in revealing the location of Heaven and the timetable for the Spiritual Battle over it, you were convinced to align yourself with the winning side.



# And there was a war in Heaven

Overrun at the border, betrayed by congress, sold out to China, under the oppression of Political Correctness, spied on by Big Tech and Big Brother, manipulated by the media. The Country is divided, with both sides reeling from a sense being out of control over the Nation and over their own lives. For Republicans and some Independents it is about these assaults against religious rights and other freedoms like free speech guaranteed by The Constitution: including gun rights, when that problem is really about Hollywood, video games and a constant media stream of violence being pumped into the minds of our youth. For Democrats and some other independents, it's about the right to be in control over their own bodies, their economic destiny and saving the planet they are convinced is dying from "Climate Change". Moreover, because the Press is as divided over the issues as the People, we have come to a place where politicians are free to "reject the facts" offered from the other side, by offering up their own facts. I would suggest that is the tail wagging the dog. That is to say that we are divided as a result of a press that has been weaponized. Maybe we should all revisit "The Sand Pebbles".

So where is truth? If I told you that "The American Party Platform", which promotes Government Infrastructure Spending to put a heating system like the one shown in "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" in every American home, has been out in the world for five years; it would be impossible for you to verify that for yourself. If I said that it was handed out outside the campus at Berkeley and given to "Bernie" supporters in Des Moines in 2016 you couldn't verify that either: but you could see what proof I have that I sent the drawing of "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" to the student newspaper at Berkeley, along with money to publish, in files A, B & C of "The Book of Answers". If I show you the letter to the editor in "The Blue Mountain Eagle" two years ago, that first suggested appropriating that Greek Physicist's machine to generate electricity by using "Frequency" to separate water into Hydrogen and Oxygen and, presumably, use a "Fuel Cell" to produce electricity with that Hydrogen; you might be able to verify the letter in the "Eagle's" archives. You could see that it was suggested that that machine had become a first choice for such an infrastructure program, but you couldn't verify the "News Hour" report on the physicist because I doubt it is archived. You could, however, watch the video entitled "Saltwater" in "The Book of Answers".

Your microwave oven was developed from the discovery that "Radio Wave Frequencies" sometimes caused objects to heat up in certain circumstances. That knowledge was used to stumble upon a "Frequency" that separates saltwater into Hydrogen and Oxygen, by a man looking for a way to fight his cancer. He appeared on "Oprah" to launch the cancer research partnership he had entered into in return for signing over his rights to develop the technology he had discovered. It was later reported that the process he used to separate the Hydrogen and Oxygen and then burn the two together to, presumably, generate steam to generate electricity (rather than use the Hydrogen and a "Fuel Cell") did not show a net gain in electricity. Because electrical generation plants are only 40% efficient in creating electricity from heat, that seems possible. That's why "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" advocated for America's electricity to be generated in in-home units so that the "Heat" expended as waist in the process could heat your home rather than the river next to the power plant, thereby reducing energy consumption: but the video does demonstrate that "Frequency" can be used to separate those two elements from water as stated by the Greek Physicist. (My right to publish that news broadcast segment is established in the audio file "In Chambers", in which you can listen for yourself as the judge accepts "The Book of Answers" into evidence).

The system described in "Money for nothin'" was designed to convert the country to a new Hydrogen Economy and lower energy consumption. Because we only use our furnaces in cold months, summer required a different approach. What this Physicist showed was that we can have electrical generation with, or without heat.

"The Green New Deal" was, at first, said to rebuild every building in the country and cost some 32 Trillion Dollars to implement. Since then I've heard the word "Upgrade" being used. The systems from both the Physicist on PBS and "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" would be "installed" within existing homes, much like replacing your furnace with a heat pump. The cost to government would be under twenty thousand dollars per unit for a hundred million homes. That's \$20,000 x 100,000,000. High School math says add the zeros to multiply the numbers. That's 2,000,000,000,000: two trillion from an economy that was importing hundreds of billions of dollars worth of oil each year just a few years ago. How much do we spend on gasoline? Remember, this is about "Vouchers" to purchase any "approved" unit: not some police-state mandate.

Lest it sound paranoid: let us assume that when "The Green New Deal" burst on the scene in February of 2019, that it was the natural progression of internal aspirations within the Democrat Party. Let us concede the supposition that it was a glitch in the system at Youtube that caused the "views count" of "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" to climb to forty something before they started to decline in number at its launch (At one point some other video "piggybacked" on it and its "hits" weren't numbered at all). That still doesn't explain why this Democrat platform's prescriptions are so devoid of tangible remedies in light of the fact that this physicist's machine was shown functioning on "The PBS News Hour" just two years ago. Nor does it explain how the "Scientific American Frontiers" feature presentation of "Future Car", with host Alan Alda can demonstrate conclusively, way back in 2004, that Hydrogen Technology was ready to be implemented at that time; was aired on the liberal PBS network; and forgotten about.

Those of you who watch PBS often, may remember back when "Wind Technology" was really gaining steam, so to speak, just after the crash of 07/08. Iowa PBS aired a "hometown" sort of a meeting at which T. Boone Pickens, the oil magnet, was promoting wind energy and its manufacture in Iowa and telling the folks gathered, that the "New" technologies like Hydrogen power were decades away, when half a decade before, "Future Car" had demonstrated that we were ready to go. Nobody in the media from the right or from the left challenged his assertions despite PBS having aired both the meeting and the Scientific American Production of "Future Car". Yet just a week after the "Green Dream" became public, Mitch McConnell (who has been sitting on his hands for the last two years) wanted a vote on the Senate floor to make Senators "Choose Sides" in the "Green Debate" as reframed by Alexandria Ocasio Cortez.

Folks who were watching the local news out of Omaha around 2008 to 2010 might remember how one of the new bank buildings being built in downtown Omaha was going to be powered using fuel cells and natural gas rather than with electric power lines. It was a new technology explained without a lot of detail on "60 Minutes" somewhere within that same time frame. For decades fuel cell technology had been limited to Hydrogen, which is "Pure" in nature. Some of you may remember that "60 Minutes" showed us a guy in Silicon Valley who had worked out a "stack" of materials about the size of a loaf of bread that

could generate enough electricity to run a third world country home using "dirty" natural gas. American homes were said to require three loaf-sized units. Then they showed a boxcar-sized stack that Google had been using for some time to get "off grid" and avoid California's "Brown Outs".

At the last State of the Union Address they cheered for Buzz Aldrin. When he went to the moon they used fuel cell technology to run the electronics on board. Yet, fifty years later, we still have people suffering from storms that leave us without power through the grid. Moreover, when the Democrat Party offers up its "Green New Deal" it is attached to taking away personal transportation; adding government run healthcare and higher education for all; (reportedly) a paycheck for those who are unwilling to work and a ban on cattle. It comes on the heels of a report by Sheryl Atkinson that as California moves to make it the law that all new homes be equipped with solar panels, it is becoming acknowledged that there is substantial toxic by-product from the manufacture of solar panels. Moreover, there are wide ranges of quality within the solar panel industry. This "Green Dream" is a "Red Herring" that promises the death of a "Hydrogen Economy" by a thousand cuts inflicted by the media on the "Right", who also seem to be in the dark about all these advances in technology, aired on public airways for all to see. What's is even sadder is the fact that Stan Ovshinsky, the inventor of the nickel hydride battery, and the solid metal hydrogen gas tank (which acts like a sponge and makes hydrogen storage safer than gasoline storage) featured in "Future Car", developed a solar panel that looked like a long shingle, could be beaten with a hammer (or hail) or torn and still function: and worked without direct sunlight. It too, was featured on a PBS series program back in the day. Stan was an old man in 2004. He's probably dead and buried along with his solar panels by now. That's the point. Before Stan's tank they used to scream "Hindenburg" (look it up) whenever someone suggested Hydrogen power. What we have now is a full-blown propaganda effort to link "Green Technology" of any kind to a Socialist takeover in the minds of the American People. That way the Republicans can appease it out of hand as a "Green Dream" and the Democrats can use it to promote Socialism as we move toward the dissolution of the Union.

I am undoubtedly wrong in all my assessments. There is a simple way for you to disprove them. Go to the Internet and find "Future Car", watch it and see what a "fuel cell" is: watch "Saltwater" and look over files A, B & C from "The Book of Answers" (one page each) at the website thebookofanswers.us, or link to it from revolutionnumbers.com. Then follow the Democrat Presidential hopefuls around the counties in the Iowa caucuses and ask them why we would want to build a new electric grid at taxpayer expense that is subject to cyber-attack and acts of nature including solar flares; electrify it with solar and wind power that is extremely expensive, environmentally hazardous, and unreliable; also at taxpayer expense; so that taxpayers can buy that energy as ratepayers to corporations; when we could make our own electricity at home: possibly using water and have it pay for itself in a few short years. Their answers will give you the true "facts" of the matter, even if the press won't. The "Truth" may well be that you Democrats have a better chance at free, clean energy from Trump than you do from either "party". He's probably the only one the "Deep State" hasn't briefed about this physicist and the threat of free energy to the "System".

My previous publications in this paper may well have upset some of my old Iowa friends who consider themselves to be Catholic. After the loss of my acreage and my subsequent homelessness, I spent summers working on the road and winters looking for a place to stay that didn't come with a lease commitment. During one such winter four or five years ago I took advantage of the fact that some students vacate apartments mid-winter after graduating or dropping out of University. I returned to my old university in Maryville and took a course entitled "Philosophy of Religion" in order to be able to interact with the students without being driven from campus. It was a senior level class in which our professor (a practicing Catholic) taught that The Catholic Church never believed in The Bible because of all its perceived inconsistencies. Rather, Catholicism based its religion on the "ESSE" which derives from the verb "To Be". Moreover, "Religious Philosophy", which begins with Greek Philosophy, is a millennial continuation of the arguments for the existence of God and the counter-arguments against in response, within the Catholic Church itself. If this is news to you, don't wonder. It certainly was to me. One of the students in the class had been on a path to the Priesthood and he was as shocked as you and I. The bottom line is; if you believe in "The Holy Bible", you are not technically "Catholic". Ironically, while God said He cannot be "Tested", His Existence is proven in the fulfillment of the prophecies He made in The Bible that the Catholic Church had no faith in.

In the end, it wasn't the University that ran me out of town: although I was asked to see my student ID card by security and the University's department heads declined my attempt to have a copy of "The Book of Answers" added to their library. It was the local Baptist Recruiter; who took more offense at my belief that The Jehovah's Witnesses are right about Jesus not being God The Father Incarnate, than he did about the Popes not believing in The Bible. I had paid seven students, seventy dollars cash each, to read "The Over Arching Tale", which grew out of my Philosophy class studies. Only one young lady was keeping her end of the bargain. When I returned the upper floor of library where those students made extra money as coaches for struggling students, I met the Baptist Minister on the stairs as he exited, and found the young lady afraid to talk to me. I relieved her of her obligation, bid her good day, abandoned my attempts at interaction and left town for another summer on the road.

This is how human nature works. The Bible says, "The truth is the light and the darkness can not overcome it". But once people become entrenched in a belief, they very often try to stop the debate rather than defend their position, which results in darkness. Because the Catholic Church asserted that Jesus was God incarnate rather than "The Law" incarnate, most churches focus on Jesus and the cross rather than The Bible and its God. The result is often a focus on whether we can make it into the afterlife, rather than how we are to act in this one. Jesus certainly died as our sacrificial lamb to be offered up if we repent of our inevitable sins. But the point of His life was to show us the "Path" we are to follow: and that path is mapped out in the Bible. I understand that this seems a small distinction, but it is not. For twelve hundred years western civilization lived in the "Dark Ages" while worshipping Jesus Crucified. The combination of men like Witcliff and Martin Luther and the invention of the printing press, gave God's Book back to mankind: but all hell broke loose as a result. There was a thirty years war that killed a third of the population as prophesied: but that was only the beginning.

If you read Revelation chapter twelve, remembering that if a day is like a thousand years to the Lord, then forty years is about an hour; you can see what a half a day (a Latter Day) has brought. I see Buzz Aldrin the "American" with his feet on the moon. I see the Pilgrims seeking the path of Jesus as they carried the Bible across the Atlantic after the manner of the Jews

crossing the Jordan to the Promised Land of the New World. I also see evil invading that new world to the south of them with "Slavery": corrupting the "Clay" that would be molded by the Word of the Lord with iron and leaving it brittle: because "he" knows his time is short. A frog will jump out of a pan of hot water if you throw him in; but if you heat it slowly he will stay in the water until he dies. This trickle becoming a flood from our southern boarder is just such a situation. Rather than call it an emergency, Trump should have said we have reached critical mass; that the frog is dieing and then called it an emergency: but Washington has made clear its allegiances.

Another idea cast out there into the atmosphere by Alexandria Ocasio Cortez, is the notion that all Latinos are genetically connected to America's Indigenous Peoples and therefore have the right to enter These United States through something akin to the return of the Jewish People to Israel: although I doubt she supports Israeli return. Her assessment of the situation is distinctly Democrat in nature. Here in North America the Native Peoples, for all their mistreatment, ended up with "some" sovereign lands. They were also allowed to keep their own culture within those lands (despite its perversion by government welfare). I am often wrong; but to the best of my knowledge, no such situation exists south of our southern boarder. A book my cousin passed on to me in the 90's after he married a girl from El Salvador, stated that there are as many as seven different class distinctions down there, ranging from "Pure Spanish" at the "tippy" top, to "Pure Indigenous" at the very bottom: with "Blacks" somewhere in the middle with the various mixes. For such reasons of distinction it has always been the custom of those with "Pedigrees" to maintain a number of family names. Ms. Cortez, who bears the name of a Conquistador by another spelling; also seems to bear a striking resemblance to Elizabeth Warren who disavowed her heritage to assert her indigenous roots. The truth concerning the mingling of genetic code in the three Americas (I'm speculating); is that in many, if not most cases in the North it was through consensual (in the broadest terms: including purchasing a bride) situations, whereas in South and Central America such blending tended to be between the Conqueror and the Conquered without marriage; or these class distinctions would not persist. Juxtaposed, Ms. Warren would have been elated to prove herself a "Half-Breed".

The point of these things is more subtle. Before Abraham became the Father of Jews and of Christians and of Muslims, he was told to remove himself far away from his father's house. The reason was the same reason Christians are to baptize themselves. Not only are we washing away the sins of our lives and receiving a new "Spirit"; we are washing away the sins of our fathers and being born of a new family: becoming children of our Father in heaven and "Subjects" of His King of Kings. "The New World" that the Pilgrims came in search of, was to mirror that baptism exercise, much as crossing the Atlantic mirrored crossing the Jordan. If you grew up as I did, when I did and where I did; then you bear witness to a land that had, for the most part, accomplished that exercise among "White" Americans who had left family from different nations that had warred on each other for centuries, to become "One Nation Under God": and was embarked on the inclusion of all the other races when the tide was turned to "Identity Politics". In those days white middle class males supported "Homes" containing "Mothers" with a single income. Given the inequality, many "Black" families had to send mothers out into the workplace in order to get by. As an act of contrition, fairness and "Reparation", Americans agreed to "Affirmative Action". Unfortunately, the devil knew his time was short and so that gesture was perverted and undone: reversed, to force all "Mothers" into the workforce and remove Father from the "Middle Class", (and often the home) rather than raise our minority Brothers up into it.

Democrats tell immigrants that their family is the bloodline they left behind and that they have a right to bring them along and disregard the point of the exercise called America. They teach that it is an economic struggle devoid of The Spirit Of The Almighty God: and when the children of those families destroyed by identity politics kill their fellows, the forces of division seek to blame the guns the children use, when the blame rests with the forces of division.

When God freed Israel, He gave them no king. Rather, He gave them the LAW: until the judges corrupted the law and Israel clamored for a king. When Jesus came He brought "A New Thing", but within three centuries the bureaucrats of the Roman State had usurped the power of Christ's Church and corrupted it. Three hundred years later Muhammad fulfilled God's promise to Hagar to raise up a "Great Nation" of the line of Ishmael. Muhammad was given the single simple instruction to "Read". But after the death of Muhammad bureaucrats began "Writing" lists of the supposed things that the Prophet did and how they were done and The LAW was corrupted. A millenia later the Pilgrims would bring the Word of God, The Holy Bible, to the New World in an attempt to continue the building of Christ's Church: to yet another wilderness free from the doctrines of men. That Church consists of those who are lifted up in aspirations of liberty (free will) and justice (the LAW) "For All" by the example of Jesus. Twelve hundred years after Muhammad, the descendants of the Pilgrims, a Christian People, attempted to lift up a Government; Of The Body of Christ, By The Body of Christ and For The Body of Christ, upon the shoulders of The Body of Christ. They based their LAW on The Ten Commandments of God and gave Congress the right to make Law within those boundaries. But that clay, which was the Body of Christ, had always been mingled with iron and brittle. Moreover, Congress delegated power to bureaucrats who have, over time, usurped power with regulations that do not reflect the commandments of God. Over time that government of bureaucrats became headed by a "Deep State" more powerful than the Congress elected to oversee it. All these bureaucrats (government now employs one in six Americans) make and enforce rules as though they were God and they are all upheld by the corruption and power of the people who sanctify them, even as they sanctify the same in return. We can do better, and when the first resurrection removes the corruption from The Body of Christ, we will. I'm asking you to demand of the people who want to run this country that they allow the children of the world to live in a world where energy is free and clean and abundant. God will do, has done, the rest.

When people who were born blind have their eyes healed they are still unable to "See" until they learn how to interpret shapes and shadows and to extrapolate meaning from the light they receive. What is "Truth"? What are the "facts"? Seek out "Future Car" for yourself and watch it. Watch "Saltwater" for yourself. Read files A, B & C and watch "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" for yourself. Engage the Democrat Hopefuls in the democratic processes of The Republic that God gave you. Better yet, you can engage the national media as it dogs them in search of a sound-bit. If they fail you, watch "The Money Masters" and learn why they refuse to do what is right: and with your eyes restored, prepare for "Revolution Number Ten". This country defeated "Slavery" once, only to see it reemerge as debt Bondage. Love your Father in Heaven with all your heart and soul; and do unto others, as you would have them do unto you. Pray "The Lord's Prayer".



# Censorship Eclipses Free Speech

The Truth is the Light and the Darkness cannot overcome it. If there is indeed "One True God", Creator and Master of the Universe, then it follows without much possibility of argument that a true understanding of Physics would bear out the truth of such a God rather than refute it. Therefore, it follows that if one were to (through a series of events) become entrusted with the "Proof" of God, and remained true to the principles that earned them that trust, they would find themselves at odds with, not only many of the current hypotheses of Physics, but all the hypocrisies and ritualistic dogmas of Religion as well.

The vibrations that resound in our heads, in the form of words, are derived from the transmission and reception of "Pure" energy. According to John's first few words in "The New Testament", the "Beginning" was born of the "Word" of God: energy, or "E" as in

$E=MC^2$  ( $MC^2$  meaning all that is). Today's men of Physics insist that the "Big Bang" represents a Universe of "M" (Mass) that was dispersed everywhere, all at once, in a manner inconsistent with natural law. Which is to say that it was dispersed in a "Supernatural" way. Ironically, a hypothesis which states that "The Big Bang" happened as a result of the gathering together of "E" in a manner inconsistent with natural law to form "The Singularity", reveals an explanation for gravity, electricity, magnetism and even "Black Holes". Moreover, if God exists, then the "Word" of God is also the "Law", both of physics (the physical), and of behavioral conduct. According to John, Jesus was of the beginning and of the "Word": making Him the incarnation of the Law, the flawless Son of God, but not God The Father Himself.

The "Evolution" of Humanity, which is the handiwork of God, began with the rituals

of repentance, designed to teach Mankind "Behavioral Law" through ritual sacrifice. The Christ, Jesus, taught us to ingest bread and wine in remembrance of His flesh and of His blood so that we would one day learn to "Internalize" the "Law", of which He was the physical incarnation, rather than just pay "Lip Service" to it. We are to attempt to follow in His path rather than to simply make offerings to Him for having lived according to the Law at the cost of His life, for our sake. For, not only did Jesus die for the atonement of the sins of Mankind, but He died as a result of the sins of Mankind. So that, if one is true to the Law, they have taken His flesh for their flesh and His blood for their blood and abandoned the physical bloodline of their heredity for the Spiritual bloodline of the Christ of God and they become a threat to those Scientific and Religious Doctrines that are not of the Law. Consequently, one's right to "Voice" the

true Word of God is very often denied.

Maybe you don't agree with any of the things I have said. But the question is, "Do you believe I have a right to say them publicly, or do you think that an individual's right to freedom of speech, *"Your Right To Freedom Of Speech"*, should be limited to either being sanctioned by the "Media", or standing in a public space and hypothesizing as people walk past?" Do you believe that "Freedom of the Press" was included in the Constitution of these United States for the sake of the People and their Democracy or just for the sake of members of the press and those who sign their checks? The Bible tells the story of the Apostle Paul on trial for his beliefs and even his enemies, the Scribes of the Pharisees, warning of the danger of denying his contrarian teachings a voice. (Acts 23:9)

On a secular note, in the spring of 2008, the Governor of California protested on

the "Tonight Show" that Environmentalists wouldn't let him build more solar collectors in the Mohave Desert to support the "Power Grid". But why, when we could use the identical technology placed on the rooftops of the L.A. basin to help Mankind escape the grip of those who control the "Power Grid"?

This page contains a letter I sent to Sam "the ad-man", in care of "The Dailey Californian" on the date indicated on the receipt. It included my return address and phone number and the check shown below. And though it was "Signed" for on 3/14/08, I never heard from anyone, nor did anything find its way back to me: not even the check, which was never cashed. After ninety days I was allowed to put a stop payment on it. The rest you can figure out for yourself.

Dear Sam,

If all the "Bio-mass" in the form of autumn leaves and summer shrubs were gathered and burned, rather than allowed to decompose into methane; and the carbon ash contained rather than dispersed, there would be a net reduction in CO<sup>2</sup>. Add to that all the debris that has accumulated as tinder on the floor of our National Parks and Forests and we have a ready-made way to generate the revenue to reduce the threat and severity of summer fires while removing CO<sup>2</sup> from the atmosphere, while creating free home heat and Hydrogen and creating environmentally friendly jobs. The Chinese are building a new "Green" infrastructure without putting a boiler/generator system in their larger buildings and while distributing coal pellets to many of the citizens to use for home heating, when we could all be using existing heating supplies to convert to an oil-free economy that also has far less need for centrally controlled power plants or wars over energy. So who would stand in our way when all it threatens is Oil, Utilities, Detroit, and those who make a living looking for alternatives and those who prop them up?

As I understood it, your newspaper is student run and independent of what my generation called "The Establishment". As a journalist, it should be obvious to you why I hoped it was true. Journalists are endowed by the Constitution of These United States with the sacred trust of "Keeper of the Open Forum" but as you can see from the reverse side of the open letter to Prof. Dennett, I am no stranger to rejection. Whether or not I will continue to seek publication of these pages is not in question. The question is, "will I be allowed to publish in your paper, or will you and your staff identify yourselves with people who view the right to "Freedom of Speech" as MS. Prives does?" You and your peers have come to a crossroads. You must decide if you have pursued journalism as a means to seek truth and understanding through the exchange of new and sometimes controversial ideas regardless of the possible personal ramifications or do you simply hope to make a substantial income as "Printer of the latest Corporate News Release" and "Guardian of the Status Quo".

Enclosed, please find the printed layout as it was presented to Tufts as well as a full page of text. I hope you will at least take the time to read both pages before making your decision. The reverse side of the Tufts page is simply for your edification. You may do with it what you please. There is also a CD containing all of the above along with a check in the amount of \$4,438.40 made payable to "The Daily Californian", in accordance with our discussion. I fully appreciate the gravity of the decision I have imposed upon you and I want to sincerely thank you for your consideration. I also know that the ad sounds a little crazy. But insanity is described as the repetition of the same act over and over again with the expectation of a different result. The Media reports that yours is a generation hungry for "Change" and yet you look for it in the media circus of this election. You spend your days devoted to the treadmill, learning to frame your understanding within the context and confines of those whose fortune is defined in resisting change and when someone comes along from a different orientation you are often unwilling to put forth the extra effort to even look because you trust that the system, which has never changed, is about to. You and your peers have been given the keys, to the assertions made, in the form of the Biblical passages referenced for you within the text. In the course of one page of type you can prove or disprove the possibility that there is something of value offered to you children. Would it be sane to let your superiors dismiss it out of hand with your consent, when it is *your* future at stake? I think not. If you are still reading, you are to be commended. It shows the kind of open mindedness that will be necessary for you to make the journey required.

If you find flaws in the logic I would be delighted to hear them. Please feel free to copy from the CD and pass it on regardless of your decision on the ad. Given your apparent apprehension over the phone, I feel my chances of publication have diminished. But I want you to ask yourself: "What would happen if these same ideas came to you as a 'News Release' from within the 'System': say from up on the 'Holy Hill' or over in the 'Energy Research Department'?" Even if they were refuted immediately, and from all sides, wouldn't they still be on the front page and at no expense to those who released them? That should tell you something, if I am unable to even buy the space somewhere in the back. If this ad is allowed to appear, I would like it placed on a Thursday if possible but before the spring break exodus or not at all. I would also like a copy sent to me.

RCD

Thank you,  
Good luck and God's speed,



2121000871  
90-76/1211

MAR 12 2008

\$ 4,438.40

NON-NEGOTIABLE

PAID TO THE DAILY CALIFORNIAN

FOUR THOUSAND FOUR HUNDRED THIRTY EIGHT DOLLARS AND 40/100

CASHIER'S CHECK

Track & Confirm

Search Results

Label/Receipt Number: EB43 0793 675U S  
Status: Delivered

Your item was delivered at 8:49 AM on March 14, 2008 in BERKELE  
CA 94704. The item was signed for by D RAMES.

Additional Details >

Return to USPS.com Hot



KEEP THIS RECEIPT FOR YOUR RECORDS	PAY TO:	SEE BACK OF THIS RECEIPT FOR IMPORTANT CLAIM INFORMATION <b>NOT NEGOTIABLE</b>
	AMOUNT:	
SENDING NUMBER: <b>10815063851</b>	YEAR, MONTH, DAY: <b>2007-04-04</b>	POST OFFICE: <b>515370</b>
	AMOUNT:	CLERK: <b>0009</b>
		<b>\$ 960.00</b>

HARLAN MAIN PO  
HARLAN, Iowa  
515379998  
3066480537 -0097  
(800)275-8777 01:45:54 PM

Product Description	Sales Receipt		Final Price
	Sale Qty	Unit Price	
SOMERVILLE MA 02144 Express Mail PO-ADD 4.80 oz. Label #: EB421490190US Next Day Noon / Normal Delivery			\$14.40
Issue PVI:			\$14.40
Total:			\$14.40
Paid by:			\$15.40
Cash:			-\$1.00
Change Due:			

Order stamps at USPS.com/shop or call 1-800-Stamp24. Go to USPS.com/clickship to print shipping labels with postage. For other information call 1-800-ASK-USPS.

Bill #: 1000301677505  
Clerk: 09

All sales final on Refunds for guaran Thank you for

Custom

The Tufts |  
P.O. Box 5010  
Medford, MA 02153

To whom it may concern,

Enclosed please find the following:

1. A check in the amount of \$960.00 for a full-page ad in your paper.
2. A CD containing three files.
3. A layout of how I hope to have the page published. You may have to adjust the size of the image slightly. Biggest is most legible and therefore best.

I would like you to enter the enclosed material in your paper at your earliest convenience. If you would like to send me a copy of the day's paper you can use the return address on the envelope.

Thank you,  
R. C. D.

To whom it may concern-

I am returning this ad with payment for the following reasons:

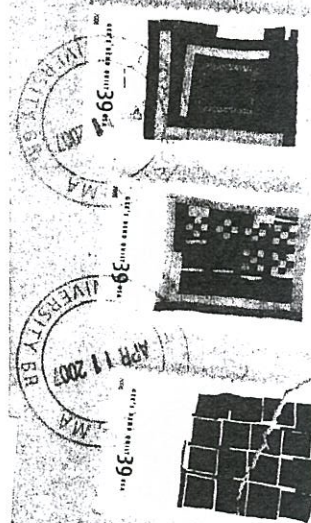
- 1) We do not accept money orders.
- 2) We do not accept files on CD
- 3) We will not print advertisements of such a blatant religious nature.

Thank you for your interest in advertising with the Tufts Daily.

Best,  
Leslie Prives  
Executive Business Director



Where You Read It First!





To Professor Daniel Dennett:

I have no personal knowledge of just how a computer works, but I have this picture in my mind that when my computer locks up it is as the result of a group of binary codes getting caught within a closed loop, like a thought racing around on a rectangular track, unable to get off or out. It is human nature to take such closed loops of thought and use them as the structure for the foundation of our thinking. We call them truths, when they are really only suppositions. And while it is a natural thing to do, to want to rely on those things we use to navigate our way through the questions of life: when we begin to shout down, or ignore, ideas that are outside that rectangular box because we have become vested in what is in fact untruth, these natural instincts take on a sinister nature.

The tenants, upon which, University is built are no different than the tenants upon which Church in the form of Institution is built. In a conversation I tried to have with a young "Educated" man on the subject of the "Big Bang" I found myself unable to make a single point. Each time I began, I found myself interrupted as he reiterated the single "truth" that Einstein's observations on Relativity proved that the "Big Bang" happened everywhere and all at once, rather than from an epicenter outward. The problem with his logic was that, regardless of whether or not he can make a case for his viewpoint, he had adopted his view as the only possible hypothesis. I have made a case elsewhere that the "Singularity" was most certainly the epicenter of a blast that

expanded outward consistent with Natural Law. The young man never heard the case though, because he was insistent that Einstein's example of two trains could be used to disprove my opening premise. Of course, Einstein's example used two objects on a linear plan, whereas I maintain that the Universe is expanding spherically in a three dimensional one. But more than that, the thing that was most striking was his need to defend "his" as the only hypothesis. And why? Because, just as the "Church" was threatened by Galileo's realization that the earth revolved around the sun, those who are vested in the denial of God are threatened by a "Big Bang" that is not outside Natural Law. They have twisted their mathematics and their hypotheses as surely as the "Inquisitors" twisted theirs. But before you accuse me of the same, I would tell you that I did not come to believe as I did because the "Big Bang Theory" supported my belief in God. I came to believe because it supports a Unifying Theory that encompasses magnetism, gravity and Black Holes within the equation  $E=MC^2$ .

Scientific "Proof" is always contingent upon the "Framing" of the question. Testing of any hypothesis is only as indicative of the truth as the truthfulness of the tenants used to frame the test. The notion that the "Ether" (as it was imagined) did not exist is a basic tenant of modern thinking that is a misconception that came to be because the testing of the Ether was based upon incorrect assumptions about the nature of matter and energy. To reassess such thinking is to disturb the foundation

upon which vested interests stand. Another example of this is our notion of "Time Travel".

Einstein hypothesized that as the speed of an object's movement approaches the speed of light, "Time" slows down. To test his hypothesis, an atomic clock was placed on a plane and another matching clock was kept on the ground. The jet was sent aloft and sped away at "Mock" speed. When it returned, the clocks showed different times, proving the hypothesis; or did it? Suppose a plane could be built that could circle the planet without slowing down until the clocks showed a difference of a month. At what point would radar contact be lost. And if we presume that the radar would continue to see a "Ghost" image and satellite images came back as a result of the same; if the sun were to explode, would those on board be evaporated a month before those of us on the planet?

Einstein said that as an object approaches the speed of light it would become cigar shaped and that makes perfect sense. After all, if atomic particles travel around the center of an atom at a speed less than, or equal to, the speed of light, as the atom approaches the speed of light, any orbiting particle will loose speed "relative" to the atomic configuration when orbiting in the direction of trajectory. This will cause the orbiting particles to build up at the trailing end of the atom. Somewhere near the speed of light, the atomic bonds are likely broken. But none of these hypothesis or experiments have, "of necessity", anything to do with "Time". It is just as

plausible to imagine that it is not atomic movement that is the "Measure" of Time. It is just as plausible to imagine that "Thought" is the true measure of time. From the time that Mankind first began to "Row, row, row his boat" down this stream of time, the possibility has always been entertained that we are each writing out our own individual Binary Codes a digit at a time into a "Great Computer" that assimilates all there is or ever will be at the speed of God.

There can be no doubt that religion, in general, has a checkered past and a dubious future. Unfortunately, the parallel universe of Academics has become just as much a force for subjugation predicated on personal convictions and prejudices, as any other Dogma. Academics love to wave the flag of scientific scrutiny as a banner under which every department of every College at University finds justification. But the simple truth is that almost all of what is taught at University is both subjective and conspicuously devoid of the whole of what is truth. Selective omission is, after all, nothing more than a lie. Truth, under a scientific definition, is predicated on the ability to predict an outcome. Any outcome that can be predicted, can, by the very nature of that predictability, call itself scientific proof. It can call itself "Truth". This is the very foundation of Christianity: that within the words of the Prophets were given the clues that would one day be explained to the Disciples of Jesus, by Jesus, so that they would understand that He was the Christ Prophesied. Unfortunately for Mankind, Man was not yet ready to understand. This

too was prophesied.

Some time last year, I had occasion to be watching one of those programs on which people are interviewed as authorities in order to promote their book or their movie or their cause; and I heard you say something to the affect that "Religious" people are unwilling to have a logical discussion concerning their beliefs. And while it must be admitted that most, if not all, of those types of people have more faith than knowledge and therefore lack the ability to make a logical argument, it must also be remembered that the prophecies promised that they would all be "blind" to the truth. Those prophecies included Academics among the blind as well. That being said, I take your statement as a challenge. It is not my belief in those who believe they know God that was offended by your statement. It was my belief in God and in His Son. For, in stating that those who profess to speak on behalf of God cannot make a logical defense of that belief, you have intimated that no logical defense exists. I have come to accept your challenge. To make the argument for the "Truth" in which God is justified; and that in the real world. To that end, I have added a new Icon for you self proclaimed Atheists at the website [www.revolutionnumberten.com](http://www.revolutionnumberten.com). You will find your argument at the cross. That is, if your up to it.

George Bailey

In a standard "forced air" furnace, fuel in the form of natural gas or propane, or fuel oil, is combined with air and burned in the "heat exchanger". The air from the fan below, forces air through the heat exchanger, which warms it before it is disbursed throughout the house in the ductwork. If one removes the heat exchanger and replaces it with a "Radiator" (like the one in your car) that heats the air using steam from a boiler, a steam engine can be placed "In-Line" between the two and used to run a generator, which powers a water separator, which divides H<sub>2</sub>O into

Hydrogen and Oxygen. The Oxygen can be added back to the fuel mixture in the boiler to increase efficiency and reduce emissions: the Hydrogen is free. There are no power lines to fail because the fuel cell in your basement makes your electricity for your home and the tank in your car is filled from the same source. Solid metal Hydrogen storage is already available. GM has already built a fuel cell driven car that they offered to China but have yet to offer in the US. Rural residents can add a windmill to the equation. In Phoenix, a black metal roof can

produce electrical current in the midday summer sun.

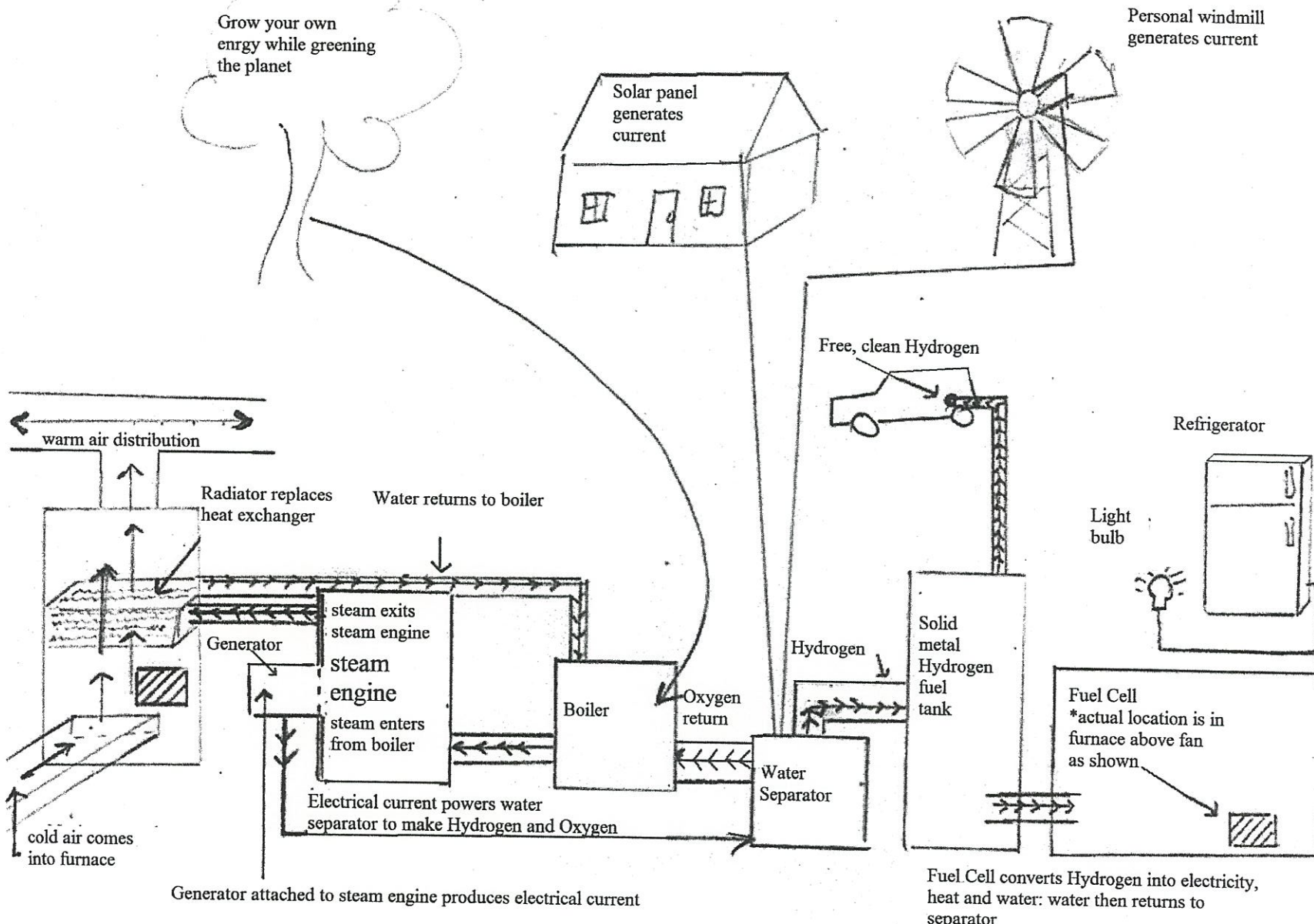
Coal fired power plants are 40% efficient in converting "BTU's" into electricity. Today's residential boilers are 93% efficient at converting gas to heat. Adding Oxygen increases that efficiency. If the steam engine and generator are even 20% efficient in converting that heat to electricity, an equivalent amount of coal or other fuel has now become at least 113% efficient. POWER PLANTS become unnecessary, and once wood chip boilers are developed, the answer to the world's energy needs is to

plant trees. More trees means cheaper fuel, less CO<sub>2</sub>, cleaner air and toppling the economic juggernaut that has enslaved you. In the short term, low sulfur coal pellets could heat the country where wood is in short supply. Propane and natural gas will both convert to electricity using a fuel cell and oil is no longer central to our energy needs.

In 2006 a California Ballot initiative tried to get Californian's to tax themselves for oil in order to raise billions of dollars over the next three decades. The University of California at Berkley hoped to get a large

percentage of that money for the purpose of researching alternative fuel sources over that time frame and while the world burns: when all we really need is a safe "clean coal-exhaust scrubber" for home use, to eliminate oil as fuel altogether, using the coal the world is already burning at 40% efficiency. Where are your wise men? Where are your leaders? Whom do you worship? Worship God. Whom do you trust? Trust in God. To whom do you turn? Turn to God.

George





# THE GREAT ARCHITECT'S MASTER PLAN

On 4/4/07, the print layout from the preceding page, along with a CD containing the text and the image, was sent to "The Tufts Daily" via "Express Mail". Also enclosed, was a money order from the US Postal Service for the full amount of the ad. On the 11<sup>th</sup>, the paper's Executive Business Director sent it all back saying that they did not accept money orders, or files on CD or "print advertisements of such a blatant religious nature". It was disheartening, but it wasn't the end of the world.

I've been told that the Maya, that ancient civilization of the Americas, predicted the "Apocalypse" in 2012. These days, the "Family Radio" personality, Harold Camping, has been predicting that the "End of Days" is coming within the next few years. His reasoning is centered around the "Harvest of the Ingathering" that comes at "the end of the year" as it is recorded in Exodus 23:16 & 34:22. The harvest comes in the seventh month of the Hebrew calendar, which is not at the end of the year: hence the clue to the end of days. There is some supporting scripture in Leviticus, at the beginning of chapters 23 & 25. But the problem with his assessment can be found in Isaiah, Chapter 29, verses 11 through 14, where it is promised that "the vision of all has become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed". The words are sealed to the "learned" man and to he who is "not learned". Their "Wise" men and their "Prudent" men shall all be made to look the fool. I have heard Harold say that the "King James" version of the Bible is the only reliable translation and he is not totally unjustified, given the tendency of some translations to interpret the meaning of the text rather than to simply translate the words. The "King James Version" of verse 11 refers to someone who is "Learned". The "Revised Standard Edition" interprets the same root word as "one who can read". The two concepts were virtually indivisible and interchangeable in the world until the dawn of the age in which the printing press made the Bible accessible to the masses and people learned to read outside of the influence of Religious institutions: at which time a third category emerged: "one who could read" but was not a "learned" individual. Preconception is the stumbling block to understanding. That's probably why Jesus chose His Apostles from those outside the Synagogue and why He was rejected by those from within it. I am not learned nor am I unable to read. Understanding is what I hope to achieve here.

The Bible has two main functions: The first is to teach the Law of God and the second is to give the proof of God's existence. Our understanding of the Law must begin with Adam and Eve or else it will be distorted in all our applications of the Law, so please bear with me for a moment while I explain the story of Adam and Eve.

The popular culture often teaches that Eve took a forbidden apple from the Garden of Eden and shared it with Adam to the eternal condemnation of both. But the Bible is quite clear (Genesis chapters 2 & 3) that the fruit she took refers to the fruit born of her actions. That is to say, her action was to abandon the Law of God by deciding that she could determine what was good and what was evil as though she were a god. Adam would partake of this notion as well, so that when God came to walk in the garden they hid from Him. Not because it is a sin in and of itself to be naked, but because they knew that their deeds would be exposed before God. It was Adam and Eve that decided that nakedness was sinful. After all, they had been naked up until then without sinning. The idea that God came down to walk "with them" in the Garden is a reference and a conformation of the notion that they had walked with God to that point. The language is repeated concerning Noah in Genesis 6, verse 9. Which is to say that they walked in the ways of God to that point. They walked the path of God without straying from that path and falling into the ditch that awaits on either side of the path. It is not about

fruit from a tree but rather it is about the fruit, the result, of one's decisions: one's actions. It is not about strolling beside God but about walking with God in His holy ordinances. Nor is it about being ashamed of the human body but rather, it is about understanding that all sin is exposed to the eyes of God. Lastly, God said that they would surely die if they ate of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil and yet they did not die until much later, making it clear that it was a spiritual death that they suffered: a death that would exclude them from an afterlife and ban them from heaven.

With these precepts firmly in our grasp, it is not difficult to understand why God brought forth a flood upon the earth to destroy the Mighty Men as explained in Genesis Chapter 6. Mighty Men are, after all, men who rule by might rather than by the Law. This is the evil put into the world when Adam and Eve ate of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. It is the evil that God destroyed in the flood. The only Mighty Man left after the flood was Noah himself. He raised grapes and made wine and became drunk, and in his drunkenness, he exposed himself to his son Ham, the father of the Canaanites (Genesis 9: 20). Grapes signify the fruit of one's actions and the juice "squeezed" from the grapes signifies the oppression of others. The fermentation of that oppression makes the wine, which signified blood to Jesus at the "last supper" and abuse of power is often referred to as drunkenness in the Bible. So that it was the Lawlessness of the Mighty Men that Ham was exposed to in his father's "drunkenness" and through him the knowledge of good and evil found its way into the world once again. Just as in the story of Adam and Eve, "Lawlessness exposed" is expressed as nakedness in the story of Noah and Ham. As a result, the world was ruled by Mighty Men until God gave the land of the Canaanites (descended from Ham) into the hands of the Hebrew slaves He named Israel: which translates in the ancient language as, "to prevail in God". God and Israel destroyed the Canaanites who ruled by might and then He gave Israel the Law and Judges who were bound by the Law and they prospered until the day the judges abandoned the Law. They, "turned aside after gain, they took bribes and perverted justice" (the 1<sup>st</sup> Book of Samuel, Chapter 8). But rather than standing up to the judges and demanding that the Law be enforced, the People came to God and asked Him to give them a King, a Mighty Man. So He gave them Saul, which means in the ancient language, Lent: which translates to 'penance'. It means Ditch: which means to stray off the path and it also translates as "Hell".

So it would be that Mankind would suffer under Kings and Mighty Men until the seventh month of the seven hundred and seventy-seventh year of the sixth millennium (remember, the Biblical record begins at 4004 BC). At which point a Christian People, made of soft clay (Job 10:9 & 33:6, Isaiah 29:16, 45:9, 64:8) and capable of being molded into a goodly vessel by the great potter who is God; would cast off the rule of Mighty Men in favor of the rule of Law. In the year of our Lord 1776 in the seventh month (of the Christian Calendar), on the fourth day of the month, they proclaimed all Men created equal in the sight of God and brought forth a Nation of Laws and Judges. It marked the end of the Age of the Mighty Men and the beginning of the harvest at the end of the age: a harvest that is still in progress. It marked the fulfillment of prophecy in which a Christian People, the body of Christ, raised the government upon the shoulders of the people who were the body of the true Christ on earth. (Isaiah 9:6) They took for their "Standard" the Bald Eagle, and in so doing, they became a gathering of Eagles (Luke 17:37).

This marks the end of my first line of thought. The second begins with the dream of Nebuchadnezzar, as it was explained by the Prophet Daniel beginning at Daniel Chapter 2, verse

27. The head of gold was explained as the Kingdom of Nebuchadnezzar as he ruled the known world. The chest and arms of silver that represented the Kingdom to follow is a representation of Christianity usurped under the power of Rome and its Cesar turned Pope. The power and influence of that institution would reach as far as Jerusalem and the slaughter of its Muslim and Hebrew inhabitants in the Crusades. In time the Ottoman Empire would eclipse the power of Rome in the region and Islam would be carried far and wide in its wake. This is the belly and the thighs of bronze in the vision. In time a new idea called Imperialism and Capitalism would emerge in Europe and it would be given dominion over not only the old world, but the new, until it was cast off by the Christian Peoples (the silver of the Refiner's fire, Proverbs 25:4) of the united colonies. This represents the iron legs of the vision. Unfortunately, over time, Imperialism and Capitalism would reassert themselves in these United States. The Iron that smashes to bits would mingle with the Clay (Proverbs 26:23, Isaiah 1:22, Ezekiel 22:18). The Clay which had prevailed in God to become a nation of Laws, would itself become brittle, giving rise to a Super Power that made war on the world. The Law would be rejected in favor of the rule of Mighty Men who cared not for the Laws of God, and a mighty battle would break out in Heaven.

This is the second line of thought, and now, with your permission, the third.

When God sent Joshua out to battle at Jericho, the city was destroyed utterly. And God said that all the treasure of the city belonged to Him and Him alone (Joshua Chapters 6 & 7). But the true treasure of the city was not the precious metals and jewels which God had created by His own hand. The treasure was that which was His right as God. It was the right to discern good from evil that had been usurped by Adam and Eve to their everlasting shame. It had been taken in the Garden of Eden, passed on by the Mighty Men to Noah and on to Ham who passed it on to Canaan where the walls had been leveled by the trumpet call to uncover that which was covered up in Jericho (reference nakedness). So that when the thief who stole part of the treasure of God hid it in his tent, he dared to keep that which belongs to God for his own. So that God destroyed him as well.

It is for this reason that the Prophet was instructed to bury a garment of white linen under a rock (Jeremiah 13:1). It symbolizes the Law of God that was hidden in the tent of the man after the battle of Jericho. It demonstrates that when the treasure of God, which is the Law, is buried under a rock, it becomes corrupted and good for nothing. The word 'corruption' is used to describe the decay of a dead body in the Bible. Jesus did not suffer the corruption of death because He was resurrected. It is the metaphorical meaning of the word that has become the mainstay of its use in modern times. It refers to the decay of morality within society that follows the death of the Spirit. So that when we look at Joshua as he stands before the throne of God in soiled garments (Zechariah Chapter 3) we understand that it is a representation of the body of Christ (the name Joshua meaning savior). It represents the Christians of this new Age, who stand before the throne of God in soiled garments. As Christ demonstrated at the tomb of His interment in John 20:17, when Mary Magdalene would have reached out to hold him, he would not allow it. He told her that she must not, as He had not yet ascended to the Father. Indicating that if she were to embrace Him in that way, Jesus would have been corrupted by her and unable to ascend as a result (when holy touches unholy, the holy becomes unholy in Temple ritual). Jesus would offer to let the Apostles touch Him with a finger. Mathew seems to give a conflicting report (28:9), in which Mary Magdalene (who had had seven demon spirits cast out of her by Jesus at their first meeting) and the "other

Mary" would worship Him touching His feet. Never the less, all these things together indicate that it is Mankind that is corrupt and Christians that have soiled their garments in their turning away from the law to play the Harlot (Revelation 18, Jeremiah 3:6, James 2:25). As Christ did not teach us to pray in vain, it should be obvious that the day will dawn when God's will is done on earth as it is in Heaven. But, it is not for us to sit calling like children in a marketplace in anticipation of the coming of the Lord (Luke 7:32). He has promised that that will not bring Him. Rather it is for us to put off our corruption that we may ascend to Heaven on Earth as the body of Christ. It is for us to return to the Law and to reject the Lawless. Otherwise, we are as dead in the Spirit as Adam and Eve. If Jesus is interchangeable with the Word of God, which is interchangeable with the Law, as expressed in the first paragraph of John, then when we allow torture and abandon habeas corpus and the right to trial, we deny Jesus who is the Law that demands that we do unto others as we would have them do unto us and in so doing we become a portion of the Anti-Christ rather than the Body of Christ. When a man's life's work goes to taxes and interest we have acted as Cesar and as the Money Changers, rather than a people governed by the Law. The meaning of the first resurrection is found in the raising of the dead in Spirit, (which is Mankind today), through the revelation of the Mysteries of God in these days: the Latter Days. Not the end of days (Revelations 20:6). Seven hundred and seventy-seven are the number of years of Lamech, the father of Noah. Noah, who survived the flood. But this flood is the flood issued from the mouth of the dragon against the sons and daughters of the Founding Fathers (Revelations 12:13), the infant body of Christ.

The Laws of God are meant to protect us from outcomes that are inevitable as succumbing to gravity. There is no divide between the Ten Commandments and the Laws of Physics. They were both created by God. A few years ago, on Easter Sunday, I published in the Omaha World Herald. I offered a "Unifying Theory of the Universe based on E=MC<sup>2</sup> and an explanation of the Mysteries of God" to anyone who would seek it out, but the wise and the learned were content in their own conceits.

There are many more converging lines of reason that support these first three, including a fourth that is too complicated to share with you here. It requires sight you do not yet have. It can be found at the web-site [thevisionsof Ezekiel.com](http://thevisionsof Ezekiel.com).

The host of the "Family Radio" program, "Open Forum" has noted that the Hebrew Temple in Shiloh and the Temple in Jerusalem both lasted 380 years and he has wondered at the meaning of that number. I suggest the following:

In the year of our Lord 1623, Galileo Galilei published a small work called "Saggiatore", which means in English, "Assayer". The Encyclopedia Britannica describes it as "a brilliant polemic on the physical reality and an exposition of the new scientific method." What began as the search for truth, which is ultimately God, would become the conceit of Mankind. Like any Church turned institution, Science, with a capital "S" became entrenched in its own dogmas which purport to disprove the existence of the Law and God.

In 2003, in the heart of the land, I published in the local newspaper, that these are the days in which the Mysteries of God would be revealed and I offered to share with anyone who would care to look, the nature of the sacred scroll of Revelations. In fact, I sent a copy of the article to Herald. The article heralded the arrival of the answers to the Mysteries of God, which is the proof of God, into the world: and it marked the end of the religion called Science with its indictment. It did not put an end to Science and the beliefs of its followers, any more than the birth of

Christ put an immediate end to Judaism or the publication of Saggiatore bring down the Roman Catholic church. It simply marked the end of the age.

If Jesus and the word of God are as one as explained in John Chapter 1, verses 1 & 2; then whenever the word of God is broadcast on the airwaves, it can truly be said that Jesus comes to you on the clouds as well (Mathew 24:30) and has done so for a century of these Latter Days (The first two millennia being the first two days, as a day is like a thousand years to the Lord (Psalms 90:4 & 2<sup>nd</sup> Peter 3:8). There have always been people predicting a "Rapture", despite the fact that the word does not exist in the Bible. "Webster's" defines the word as "the act of carrying off". But that is the third definition. The first two have to do with "ecstatic joy" and "religious or spiritual ecstasy". Just as Adam and Eve did not die physically when deciding to become as gods, neither will you be lifted up physically when you receive your sight. Some of you will understand immediately and some of you will need time to understand. Some of you may choose to remain blind. But in these dark days, some of you will dare to open your hearts and your minds and in so doing, you will be lifted up (in Spirit) as promised by Luke in Chapter 17, verse 34: the "Jubilee".

Associated with the ingathering is the festival of the "booths". Booths symbolize temples and they are individual in nature. You have, no doubt, heard that your body is a temple. But, though each of us begins as a holy temple unto the Lord, our wise and learned men and women build institutions and structures dedicated to the perpetuation of the very things that ultimately lead us to corruption at the expense of our individual holiness. As the clergy of religion wile away their days in the study of the "Word" of God, the clergy of Science are elevated by the study of the "Natural Law" which is also of God, and together they preside over the ordination of those who prosper at the expense and enslavement of the children.

Mister Camping has been building a "Time Line" to help explain the meaning of the "Ingathering". But in order to understand time you must first abandon your preconceptions. Turning to Daniel 10:13 we see Jesus in conversation concerning the battle between Himself and the King of Persia. Persia, meaning that which divides and rips into pieces (a griffin), and its King have withstood the Christ for 21 days: or does it refer to centuries? For Jesus did not come to Daniel across space. Daniel lived in the days before the birth of the Messiah. He came to Daniel across time.

You may well wonder at my own conceit; that I have dared to decide what is truth and what is fiction. But the truth is that I did not come to this as a person seeking the Mysteries of God. I came as a revolutionary trying to design a peaceful direction of change for the sake of the children. I put no limits and no boundaries on the changes I would propose, save one. I decided from the start that the "Law" should guide my parameters. Not the laws of the Mighty Men who rule to their own advantage. But the Law given to Moses and tempered by the Christ, Jesus. After ten years it was done and I sent it into a world that hates the Law and so it was rejected by the world. Two and a half years later I would begin to see the Bible with an understanding that amazed me again and again. If all this is some kind of "Cosmic Hoax", then I am its victim, not its perpetrator. If it all originated from my own mind, then my genius for twisting parable and simile and prophecy, language, history and sentence structure, into revelation, is unparalleled. If not, then the publishing of the book in January of 2000 marked the beginning of a new age, at the dawn of the seventh millennium, the seventh day: the Sabbath (Jeremiah 18:4&6) (Daniel 2:35)(Psalm 110:1)(Genesis Chapter 2:1-3)(Revelation Chapter 20).

George



## 'By grace are ye saved through faith'

To the Editor:

Russ Denton's piece in last week's paper was basically a paid advertisement for the old gnostic heresy, which is a combination of Oriental theology, Greek philosophy and Christian doctrines. It was the greatest rival of Christianity in its infancy and rears its ugly head again today. Gnostics profess to have a deeper understanding or wisdom. Despite all of his beautiful scripture references, his conclusions are wrong; Johnny Carson used to say, if you buy the premise, you buy the bit. You don't need to know where heaven is to go there; the thief on the cross didn't have a clue where it was, only that he knew where his Savior was and that was enough for him to go to paradise (wherever that is). Mr. Denton's idea that you go to heaven because you follow his ordinances, the law, is faulty because no one can; we go to heaven — or not — because of the shed blood of the Lord Jesus Christ on that cruel cross at Calvary and no other way. His assertion that the "Age of Faith" has now ended with the beginning of the Age of Reason, which is Gnosticism by definition, has been refuted numerous times even in his favorite translation, the King James Version. "By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourself: it is the gift of God." — Ephesians 2:8.

Richie Colbeth  
John Day

With reference to my alleged "paid advertisement" for "Gnostic heresy" in the July 6th paper entitled "Heaven," a rereading of that paid piece would show that I never said one could gain life everlasting through the "Law". What I said was God's Laws and Jesus' distillation of them, are far superior to what passes for law today. Salvation still comes through the "Grace" obtained from the blood of The Lamb of God, Jesus; but "Faith" has been replaced by God's own proof through revelation for those willing to look with humility and see. What the piece demonstrated was that God and His Word, "The Holy Bible" are glorified with the recognition that "Genesis" was always correct, just as it was back when other church doctrines were wrong and people like Galileo were threatened with being burned at the stake for the heresy of pointing that out. I don't know from Gnostics, but I doubt they knew any more about space and atmosphere than Moses did. I do know that the "New International Version" has replaced the word "Heaven" with the word "Sky" and as changing words in the Bible is a bit of a heresy itself, even if it does align with Church Doctrine, the end of the Bible warns of what will happen if you do. It wasn't me that placed the "Firmament" between the "Waters above and below" and called it Heaven. It was God, according to the Bible quote I showed you. Moreover, it wasn't the Gnostics, or Greeks or Asians I was referring to concerning the end of the "Age". It was Daniel,

<sup>7</sup> And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished. <sup>8</sup> And I heard, but I understood not; then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? <sup>9</sup> And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. <sup>10</sup> Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. Dan 12:7-10 (KJV)

What I did do is try to demonstrate that "Mankind" has been confused about the location of "Heaven" as God described it since Moses, which is 3,500 years ago: which coincidentally divides into a time, times and a half time. As some Imams are pushing for global Jihad, even as some Rabbis are pushing to remove all none Jews from Old Israel (when Israel means "Who Prevail with God" and is not limited to, nor guaranteed by, bloodline) and it seems Christians are being led to battle and selling their children into debt bondage while clergy teach that there are no consequences for one's actions so long as they have "Faith": it seems to me that it is the "holy people" who keep us from reconciling our differences and freeing all God's children. It wasn't my idea to "reason" together. Unless Isaiah was a fool or a Gnostic rather than a prophet, it was God's.

<sup>18</sup> Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. <sup>19</sup> If ye

be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

<sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:17-20 (KJV)

If you are content to believe some Gnostic or some Ancient Asian or some Greek espoused something because someone says they did, that's your right. If you think the credentials given at seminary school make people wiser than a simple reading of the Bible, that's your right as well. If you want to go to war with a billion Muslims so that your minister doesn't have to admit that he (or she) was wrong about anything consequential, ever, when the Bible prophesied that all the wise and "Learned" men will be proven wrong, that's your right too.

<sup>11</sup> And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed: <sup>12</sup> And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

<sup>13</sup> Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: <sup>14</sup> Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. <sup>15</sup> Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? <sup>16</sup> Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? Isaiah 29:11-16 (KJV)

I have paid for space to show you quotes from the King James Version of the Bible so that you can see for yourself what "The Book" says. I will not argue tit for tat over individual scriptures taken out of context. I do not protect any doctrine. I don't do this work for personal gain, nor do I take donations, nor do I take any pleasure in upsetting good people. Then again, Jesus said only God is good. We have lost our way in this Country: and in the World as a result. Jesus was political. He came out of Galilee as a man of peace:

<sup>14</sup> That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, <sup>15</sup> The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles; <sup>16</sup> The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. <sup>17</sup> From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. Matt 4:12-17 (KJV)

:when the English translation of Galilee is "Revolution". You'll notice He says, "Repent!" not "Have Faith". Jesus knew the scriptures He was adding to, even as He completed them, so we are encouraged to look for Him in Peaceful Revolution.

<sup>28</sup> But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. Mark 14:28 (KJV)

If you will not read for yourself or have someone read to you, something as small as "Fight Club 2.0" to try and save this Country and the "God Given (Constitutional) Rights" you are losing, then you only have faith that you have the faith required and nothing else. Your God and the Nation He gave us deserve better. "Faith" means a belief that leads one to trust enough to attempt to follow in the path

of Jesus even unto death. That path leads to Heaven on Earth on the "Sabbath Day" and the hope and promise of an eternal afterlife through Grace provided by The Lamb of God for those who seek out that path.

<sup>24</sup> Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. <sup>25</sup> For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. Matt 16:24-25 (KJV)

"Faith" is not simply trusting that Jesus was The Prophesied Christ. Satan had that much Faith. Nor is "Faith" some talisman to be conjured up like a "Get out of jail free" card. True "Faith" is walking the walk without the hypocrisy that turns others away from God and His Christ, Jesus.

I suspect that one person took all the copies of "Fight Club 2.0" that I first left at the library. Hopefully they shared them. Their replacements sparked little interest. I'll leave some more if anyone cares enough to do the work required to bring consensus to this broken world. At the end of the pamphlet there is a copy of a letter to the legal lady at Wikipedia. It's not only the location of Heaven that is misunderstood. It is the time of the battle in Heaven, for Heaven, among the Host of Heaven, to expel evil (metaphorically known as the "Person" of Satan, but more easily recognized as corruption) from Heaven and into "The (metaphorical) Bottomless Pit" for a thousand years (The Sabbath Day).

<sup>8</sup> But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. <sup>2</sup> Peter 3:8 (KJV) <sup>27</sup> And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

<sup>28</sup> Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath. Mark 2:27-28 (KJV)

I don't know what the Gnostics had to say on the matter, but the first two Bible quotes in this piece contain threats from God, not me. I did not publish, what is obviously true about Heaven's location, to pick a fight with obstinate people, but only to return a lost people to The God so many blind, obtuse, clergy have driven them away from. I wouldn't bring this down on myself if it were not my cup. This is simply me drinking from it. Back in 2003 I published in a local paper, in the heart of the land, the following: "Today, I come before you, allegorically, with my right hand lifted up to heaven and swear by him who lives for ever and ever, who created heaven and what is in it, and the earth and what is in it, and the sea and what is in it, that there should be no more delay, but that in the days of the trumpet call to be sounded by the seventh angel, the mystery of God, as he announced them to his servants the prophets, should be fulfilled." I left proof of that publishing with The Blue Mountain Eagle. Today I lift my left hand (allegorically) to repeat that message. I have only done all I was commanded to do. Do as your God Given Free Will dictates.

Russ Denton

Paid for by Russ Denton



# SPOKEN

The spoken "Word" is a manifestation of pure energy. We create a sound "wave" of energy, expending it with our vocal cords when we speak.  $E=MC^2$  is an expression of the quantity of "Energy" (E) that is unleashed from "Matter" (M) when that Matter "Unravels" into energy: like on the sun. All things exist as either Energy or Matter, and according to Einstein, while one can be converted to the other, neither can be destroyed. The "C" stands for a "Constant" number that just happens to be "The Speed of Light", so it would really be more accurate to call the "C", "The Speed of Light, times The Speed of Light". The Apostle John tells us that:

<sup>1</sup> In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

<sup>2</sup> The same was in the beginning with God.

<sup>3</sup> All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. <sup>4</sup> In him was life; and the life was the light of men. John 1:1-4 (KJV)

"The Singularity" is the name Astrophysicists have given to all that they say existed at the point at which it would have fit neatly onto the head of a pin, immediately prior to "The Big Bang", when it exploded to become our Universe. Science demonstrates that for every action, there is an equal and opposite reaction. So that, just as "Genesis" predicted our atmosphere and the void of space in its description of "Heaven on Earth", John instructed that before the "Singularity" was gathered together at the speed of light squared by The Lord God Jehovah, also known as Yahweh, God of the Bible; The One True God existed as pure "Energy": That is to say, that if matter converts to energy at a rate of M times The Speed of Light Squared, then the equal and opposite "action" to which the "Unraveling" is "reacting", would be a gathering together of "E" at a rate of The Speed of Light Squared to compress "E" (energy) into all that exists as matter. This is explained in more detail in the "Unification" chapter of "The Book of Answers" found on the web (.us) and included on CD in "Fight Club 2.0". Moreover, were the universe not "Unraveling" according to  $E=MC^2$ , there would be no light for "Man" to perceive. So when Genesis says that God said, "Let there be Light", it is referring to yet another undeniable "PROOF": that being, that  $E=MC^2$  was designed by God Himself. Moreover, it is "Light", (which is energy in motion) that renders the "Image" (of God) contained in the matter from which you and all things were "Created".

Being God Omnipotent, He could have sat Moses down and put all these things in his head. Then again, Moses didn't need convincing. He could have sat the Hebrew People down like the "Nanny State" we live in today and made them spend their lives owing and awing at the Majesty of His Work. Instead He gave them "Free Will" and the rules that would one day lead them to "Heaven on Earth": the "Promised" Land.

<sup>8</sup> Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

<sup>9</sup> For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

<sup>10</sup> But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

<sup>11</sup> When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

<sup>12</sup> For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

<sup>13</sup> And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity. 1 Cor 13:8-13 (KJV)

The truth of the matter is that the "Age" of "Faith" existed for the sake of all those generations who thought like children afraid of the dark with good reason. Mankind had not yet subdued the wild beast, but was its prey. He did not understand mental illness but saw "Demoniac

Possession". Earthquakes were caused by angry "Spirits" and the sun was believed to orbit the Earth. During our "Civil War" we were still unaware of Bacteria. We did not understand "E" or any other aspect of the "Scientific Realm". God set us adrift on an orb in the sun and we began as "The Lord of the Flies" looking for God in all things until the appointed time when He revealed Himself to Noah and then to Abraham. From Moses (who was given the first five books of the Old Testament and possibly the book of Job) to this very day, no one would have "The Old Testament" of The Bible were it not for all those "Stiff Necked" Jews who died delivering it to you as they were "Chosen" to do. From the days of Jesus and His death on the cross, countless have died to deliver "The New Testament" to you. The Catholic Church made war on the Protestants for thirty years trying to keep The Word of God out of the hands of "The People" and one third of the population perished in the process as prophesied, in order that you could have God's Own Words (and the keys to their understanding delivered by The Christ, Jesus) at your disposal. Among those words is God's Own promise to raise up a Great Nation of the Line of Ishmael, Abraham's first-born son. That "Rise" of Islam would bring to power a counterbalance to The Crusades, which were about the expansion of that power structure that forbade, under penalty of death, Bible possession by the masses. So that Muslims must be included in those who perished to carry The Holy Bible to you across time and space to when Mankind had reached the "Age of Reason": when We could put aside "Childish Things" like "Winged" Angels that do not appear in the Bible text, but are apparitions sold by snake oil salesmen who have now seen Daniel and Isaiah justified before their own eyes in this very newspaper and God Glorified by it, and still, it would appear, they refuse even to investigate for themselves. These Bible "Words" from God were delivered to you, at the sacrifice of so many, so that, more than Moses himself, you could metaphorically see God "FACE TO FACE" through the proof of His Words and His prophecies now fulfilled. Three religions with three crosses to bear as acted out at Jesus' Crucifixion. Nearly every American home once held a copy of King James Version of "The Holy Bible" in preparation for and anticipation of these very days, but the blindness of clergy has misled those who still look for God in Churches that dare not offend those paying the tithe, and their hypocrisy before God has disenchanted our young until they have looked to false gods. They see the Bible as an old storybook, not unlike Harry Potter or Star Wars and so WE have lost our way. But the "Battle" has always been and remains between those who protect the Word of God and those who would usurp or disenfranchise or deny those Words in an attempt to see themselves worshiped as gods and, or to rule as gods.

Among the words written in "Fight Club 2.0" are the words that would defeat ISIL and yet, with 18 churches represented in The Blue Mountain Eagle's advertising, I have seen no evidence that any have chosen "Reason" as the cure for the World. None have taught you that since President Nixon dropped the "Gold Standard" our currency's "Value" rests solely on American Taxpayers' willingness to pay those taxes; making the "Interest" you pay to borrow money an extortion against the have-nots by those who have: when "Usury" (the original word for interest) is forbidden in The Bible. And so the fruits of the labors of my generation, and the inheritance of America itself, have been given over to corruption. Nor were you made aware of those who deceive you into thinking they worship The God of Abraham and His Word The Bible, when they do not. For these reasons and more, it was written that all the "power of the holy people" would be scattered by the truth. Moreover, it falls to you. You who have abandoned your hope and trust and "Faith" in God and His Word because you have been disillusioned by the misguided; you who have been taught that your "Free Will" extends to whether or not you may "Worship

THE ONE TRUE GOD, or reject Him for other gods: it falls to you to seek Him out in His Word, because this is the misguided fear of God taught as a precept of men that Isaiah spoke of and I paid to print for you before. Look up that 7/20/16 paper on the web and see what awaits you if you refuse to "Reason" with your enemies in a Universe that exists exclusively as a result of the sheer "WILL" of GOD to gather "E" together at the Speed of Light Squared. "I AM THAT I AM" Him declared and while "Grace" still exists as the only avenue for mere mortals to find salvation and a place in the "Afterlife" at "The Second Resurrection", the "grace period" is over for shopping the god or gods of your choice. The proof is revealed and the sides are being taken in the battle over which "Spirit" will rule in Heaven: that "Sweet Spot" between the waters above and the waters below.

This "Nanny State" and its objectives in opposition to Free Will have been known from the beginning and God's plan promises "and the meek shall inherit the Earth" from the Mighty Men. The Battle for Heaven described in Revelation is described in the past tense as one might relate the story of a "Star Trek" episode that one has seen but that takes place in the future. John saw visions of the future and related them in the past tense where he saw them. But this is the introduction to "The Book of Revelation" (and remember, a thousand years is like a day to the Lord and Jesus rose on the third day):

<sup>1</sup> The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

<sup>2</sup> Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

<sup>3</sup> Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. Rev 1:1-3 (KJV)

Now that you know where Heaven is and when the Battle for it is to come, as a member of "The Host of Heaven", your time to make your choice is come. When the Bible says Jesus never saw the corruption of the grave, it is referring to the deterioration of the flesh. The word corruption is also used to indicate the deterioration of the Spirit: the "Angel" of a person, the Spirit of a people and of institutions and of Nations. There are no fences to sit on in this "The First Resurrection", which is of the Spirit of Mankind from its corrupted Spirit (dead in Christ) to one transformed to a resurrected Spirit with Christ as its model of "Hero Worship" (The Living "Body of Christ"). There are only those who are ready to "Reason" and put forth the effort to do so and those who refuse to put away their childish ways. So don't complain. It's no longer someone else's fault that the world is the way it is. It has become yours. We used to say that if you don't vote, you have no right to complain. No matter who won yesterday, the "Machinery" was unchanged. Where there was once a great Nation, conceived in Liberty and dedicated to the principle that All Men Are Created Equal, there is now only corruption and the struggle over money and power. Where there was once equity and equality there are only unaccountable Governors and the un-forgiven Governed. The Oregon State Supreme Court has "Found" that taxpayers may not renegotiate the 7 1/2% interest rate State Retirees negotiated for themselves when, presumably, those Judges will retire as beneficiaries of that exclusive club. While at the same time Democrats in the western half of the State vote to include ten or twenty million illegal immigrants, many of whom will become beneficiaries to the "General Fund" known as Social Security, which has no guarantees negotiated into its future on behalf of its recipients by bureaucrats who, likewise, built a separate "Federal Fund" for themselves, even as they sold out the "working" have-nots. Hypocrites, who rally to the aid of their unions out of self interest while disparaging as "Racist" anyone

who stands up for the sanctity of the Union of these Fifty States and against the looting of its job market by foreign invaders. Hypocrites, who hold harmless those who employ "Illegals" and champion such workers by virtue of their "Hard Work", when it is the construct of the thief and the "Fence" in collusion, which is truly in play: and the list goes on and on. The Constitution has a "Bill of Rights": rights given to Americans by Men. The Declaration of Independence spoke of God Given Unalienable Rights, but the US Supreme Court has ruled that that document is not binding, leaving your rights Man Made and vulnerable to Men. While applying for a simple part-time job recently, I was told I must submit to being fingerprinted and my prints entered into a national database. I perceive it to be the mark of the Beast of Revelations. It is the mark once taken with ink upon the hand, that marks the forehead metaphorically for surrendering one's mind to the notion that they will trade away their God Given Rights, and their faith in that One True God to deliver them, for sustenance: "Esau's Pottage". Next it will be your DNA. If you will not seek the "Proof" that God "Is" then you will surely lose what few rights you have left. This is the nostalgia for the old ways that Americans are unable to articulate and immigrants are unable to understand. Where once We were a Christian Nation that went so far as to put our selves at the back of the "Affirmative Action Line" to right the wrongs of the past and do unto others as we would have them do unto us, now young White Males who ask to once again be included, are labeled as "Racists" or "Sexists".

The Holy Bible as translated for King James and The Revised Standard Edition (1952) is in some ways like a treasure map in reverse. To find the "X" that marks the spot on a treasure map, one must know the location of the starting point on the map. In the case of The Bible, one must first understand that the "X" of Heaven on Earth is found between the waters above and the waters below to find the path laid out on the map. The "Battle for Heaven" ends with the great deceptions of the world, (metaphorically know as "The Great Deceiver: Satan") cast out of Heaven and into the (metaphorical) "Bottomless Pit" for a thousand years. The first prototype of a Nation of Laws without kings and lords was not Greek. God gave it to the Hebrews but they fell back and pleaded to God for a king. The Founding Fathers gave credit to God for their successes in their revolt against oppression, but we have failed to protect our inheritance as well. Galilee translates: "Revolution". Jesus "came out of Galilee" as prophesied, to demonstrate that the path to "Free Will" in the "Age of Reason" is "Revolution". He went to His death without a fight to show that the evolution of Christian revolt must lead to His path of "Peaceful Revolution". He is the Resurrection and the Light (energy in motion). He sent His "Angel" to John to show you these very days. The knowledge and insights, which cast the light of the "Unsealing" laid out in "The Book of Answers", are broad and deep. Like the river Jordan, a People wishing to enter The Promised Land must make the journey to the other side together. It requires a "group" of participants to help one another understand and cover all the material. It is the role of the Church, which the "Learned" have turned away from. That's why you young people need to form "Fight Club(s) version 2.0", which is the non-violent version, and "put away childish things" (like war, which is the Trojan Horse of Black Government) if you hope to escape "The Sword" of God, as I have no other words to offer to convince you to look, that you may see.

<sup>18</sup> Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:17-20 (KJV)

PAID FOR BY RUSS DENTON



## Human Nature

I watched a bit of an HBO documentary where a left leaning filmmaker tried to make sense of "Right" leaning folks and their attitudes. The Southerners and the Pennsylvanians they showed seemed a bit more "Red Neck" than the Iowans I have known, but human nature is human nature. Still, when one of the Southern men suggested that we might have been better off if the "South" had become its own nation, it bothered me so much that I had to write you one last time. I mean, think about that for a moment. What would this Country have looked like with twenty five "Free" states north of a Mason-Dixon Line from a Confederated southern slave nation: the Korean Peninsula reversed? More importantly, how could this man imagine his Country still owning slaves in the 21st Century?

The only answer I have to that question is pride. False pride. It's human nature. I have no way of knowing if any of you looked up the file entitled "Heaven" at revolutionnumberten.com. I do know that I left a bundle of copies of that piece with the library for the religious college of the University of Northern Ca. at Berkeley a couple years back. Last winter I left a copy of it with an office person at a "Christian College" outside Boise Idaho to try to get cleared to leave material on their campus. A couple of weeks later I went back to check and she told me that it was interesting but that she didn't agree with what it said. I'm assuming that was the consensus at Berkeley. It's probably the consensus there in Harlan. The thing is, the words are plainly stated: as plainly as we now understand that "Slavery" as practiced in "The Old South" was wrong: unless of course you know of some "Waters" in outer space.

6 And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. 7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so. 8 And God called the firmament Heaven. Gen 1:6-8 (KJV)

As plainly as Jesus' Angel's message was concerning the time described in which the things of Revelation would come to pass as apposed to when John "Saw" them (in past tense).

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John: 2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. Rev 1:1-2 (KJV)

As plainly as the fact that The Lord, Our God, Jehovah; Creator of the universe and everything that is in it (including the "Angels": one of which Satan is said to have been) can no more be "tempted" or "tested" by Satan than can Satan offer God dominion over that which God Created.

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them; 9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me. 10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him. Matt 4:8-11 (KJV)

Moreover, unless your clergy can show you scripture from the Bible in which an angel has wings, it should be obvious to all, that the interpreters of The Bible have been mistaken in their interpretations since Moses confused "Heaven" as a place somewhere in "Space": when it was really a description of the atmosphere of the only known planet in the universe whose atmosphere could support the "Creation" of all that God created on it.

If you watch the commercials on TV for different products you will notice that, very often, the commercial is not selling you the product, so much as it is selling you the emotion (IE: Subaru is "Love"). The problem with such advertising is that you are not given good information with which to make an informed judgment. That's because a salesman's job is not to inform, but rather to sell. Some people are born salesmen. Sometimes clergy get caught in the trap of sales and lose track of the forest for the trees. It's human nature. It's not that they're bad people; but they have a lot invested in the "Product" they're selling. It is their line of work for which they were educated and the source of their income as well as their hope for salvation. It's tied to their self-esteem and their place in the community. It has always been so. It is the reason why Jesus said that it would be at His second coming as it was at His first. Was it not the pride of the Sadducees and the Pharisees that caused Jesus to be crucified?

I have learned a lot over the years, but nothing I had learned prepared me for the deafening silence with which the Revelation of the true location of Heaven was received. Still, when "The PBS News Hour" revealed to the world a method for generating electricity from water; at a time when the Country is ready to go to civil war over issues like "Climate Change"; I thought surely that would have eclipsed the partisan politics in the media for at least a bit. Yet, once again, deafening silence prevailed. If these things don't demonstrate to you that the body of Christ is dead in its corruption, then you have no understanding whatsoever. I doubt many young people read the Harlan paper. It is they who owe one and a half trillion dollars in Student Loan Debt they took on in order to participate in the only game in town; that many of you older folks are successfully participating in. If you recall the figures from my last article: that would mean \$15,000 of debt for one hundred million students; but it's more like \$45,000 for thirty three million. That doesn't include the 22 trillion we borrowed in their name before they joined the workforce. At some point they are going to figure out that God has prepared a way for them and it will go something like this. They will go to "Social Media" and "Shout" it to their peers and to the world. Then you will see "The Body of Christ" resurrected from its corruption as the "Way and the Truth and the Life" comes to light the world "on the clouds" for all the world to see through the same "Word" that informed Peter. After all, God gave Israel the Law with no king and this Country with no king as an example that The Christ should rule as King through the hearts of mankind: His Church, His Body.

Here is the question: what about you? You know the story of Noah and the flood and all those who ridiculed and scoffed and were left behind. You who the story of Moses and of Pharaoh and his people who would not "Let my People go!" You know the story of Elijah and the Prophets of Baal and their followers and how they

ended up. You know the story of the Southerners of the United States of America. The question is, are you like that guy who still thinks that maybe we would have been better off to just become two Countries and let slavery persist? Are you like those who cried for government workers who didn't get paid on time but gave no thought to those whose wages have been stagnant for forty years or who have no paycheck at all thanks illegal immigration? When we juxtapose our rational for invading Iraq with tyrannical dictatorial China's stated goal of becoming the world's dominant power by 2025, were your concerns for America's Freedoms or for soybean sales?

People who watch the Fox News Network are in disbelief at the way "Marxism" clothed as "Socialism" is being embraced by America's youth, but it shouldn't be a surprise. There is an old saying that the difference between a recession and a depression is that recession is when your neighbor loses his job and depression is when you lose yours. Back in 2008 the banking system collapsed in its greed. But rather than let the "Free Market" settle the issue the way it did when all the out-of-work families lost their homes, those of you with money in the failed system had the Government use Government to bail out the banks and pass their debts on to the coming generation, so that you, "Comrade", would lose nothing. Those seeds you sowed back then have been feeding the chickens that are now coming home to roost.

The difference between salespeople and regular folks is that regular folks are looking for the best product and salespeople are in the business of convincing people to buy what they have to offer. Republicans and "Free Marketers" are going to tell you the half-truth, that "Capitalism" is the best economic system for wealth creation. The half they overlook is that "Capitalism" has no equitable system for distributing that wealth built into it. If there were a mechanic who fixed up used cars and sold better cars cheaper than anyone else, it would be a good outcome in Capitalism. If, however, it was revealed after many years that he had been stealing the cars he was fixing up, that would change the situation. Today in this Country we have clergy saying that this mechanic just wanted a better life and that all these better cars at good prices are good for everyone; without recognizing the loss of those who lost their cars and their transportation: their economic mobility. They are selling a political view and calling it compassion like Subaru sells you cars by calling them "Love". God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son to die for your sins and show you the way. That Son, Jesus, taught His disciples "The Lord's Prayer" and The Bible teaches that God answers prayers. The question then becomes, why would you make up a prayer that may or may not be the will of God when Jesus shared with you the Will of God; and then call yourself a minister of God? The only answer I can come up with is that that just isn't something you're selling. The problem with that is that when the prayers aren't answered people feel abandoned, when it is really Jesus' teachings that have been abandoned.

16 But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, 17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented. Matt 11:16-17 (KJV)

When Jesus was baptized by John, the "Holy Spirit" descended upon Him. It didn't emanate from Jesus because the Holy Spirit emanates from God and God alone. Jesus Himself said, only the Father is "Good". When you buy the labor of a worker here in this Country who is selling that labor illegally, you are buying a stolen car. When you exonerate those involved in such behavior you are exercising the free will that God gave you to make a choice that is not in keeping with the commandment "thou shalt not steal". Human nature is about choices made in the real world. When people speak of our "Better Angels" they refer to the free will choices that we make that are in harmony with The Holy Spirit. We also have, all of us, the potential to reject our Better Angel's choices and act according to a Spirit referred to in The Bible as Satan. That "Spirit" resides in all of us. It even resided in Jesus in the wilderness to tempt Him. It reappeared in the temptation of Peter that Jesus should turn away from His destiny of crucifixion and Jesus called Peter Satan for suggesting it. Jesus' "Path", the one we are to follow, is the path of He who follows The Holy "Spirit" of Good, which emanates from Our Father in Heaven Who has no evil in Him: Who "IS" LOVE. Jesus was "The Christ" because He never failed to "Choose" the Holy Spirit, His Better Angel.

17 "Why do you ask Me about what is good?" He said to him. "There is only One who is good. If you want to enter into life, keep the commandments." Matt 19:17 (HCSB)

This "HCSB" translation demonstrates as well as anything the confusion caused by salesmen. It also shows why the Book of Revelation ends with a warning of all that people must suffer when they change the Words of The Bible. Here is The King James Version.

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. Matt 19:17 (KJV)

The PBS News Hour aired that piece about the Greek Physicist (the one who had figured out how to make free electricity from water using "frequency"), back on the 27th of December in 2016. I told you folks about it back in December of 2018 and still the "Left" pushes from "Wind & Solar" through a "Grid" and the "Right" scoffs at the "Green Dream". Me, I'm still amazed at the deafening silence. Remember, it's not the bringing down of the system that is the stated goal of giving the world free, clean energy. It is, rather, likely the inevitable outcome. So, do we run the children off a cliff in order to go on as we have without the discomfort of change? Do we deny our destiny to resurrect the world from its corruption by making the "Good" choice? The outcome is the same with or without you. As taught by Noah and Moses and Elijah, if the "haves" will not change, the "have-nots" may become our Nebuchadnezzar. But you, at the Judgment: when asked, "You were offered free, clean, limitless energy for all your children to come? You were offered the forgiveness of all your debts and your trespasses if you would forgive the debts and the trespasses of others? What did you choose?" "Then so it is with you".

On March 3rd, 2019 the news magazine "60 Minutes"

did a story on an Oregon Lawyer who is representing a number of children in a Federal Lawsuit, which contends that not only is "Global Warming" real, but that the "US Government" has made the case that it is "Man Made". Using "Government" documents that assess that fact going back to the Johnson Administration, this lawsuit has survived two challenges for dismissal from the Trump Administration in (of course) the 9th Circuit Court of Appeals. Should the lawsuit prevail in the Supreme Court (and because it is Government Documents that support its case, it might), the Lawyer suggests that it could bring an end to access to Government Lands for fossil fuel extraction. It might even prohibit transport of fossil fuels across Federal Lands. What it means for ethanol is unclear; but given that the "Green New Deal" wants to ban autos altogether anyway, you should be able to guess. It would certainly mean full funding for a new "Grid" from which you will buy exorbitantly priced "Green" energy that your tax dollars will supply. The freedoms that Henry Ford first afforded farmers to escape the solitude of farm life will probably still be granted to farmers so they can keep Monsanto in business, but then again you never know. When Government officials took over the allocation of resources in China's "Cultural Revolution", bureaucrats inflated the numbers concerning food production on the farms in order to look good to "The Party" and rise in stature. The result was that "Central Planning" then took "all" the food from the farmers to feed the cities using those falsified numbers as their guide and millions of farmers starved to death. The Ukrainian farmers suffered a similar fate under Stalin, but that wasn't by accident. The Soviets characterized the Ukrainians as, well, "Deplorable" and then the "Russian State" systematically took their food and shipped them off to labor camps, or left them to starve; and then "Redistributed" their land to good "Socialist" from Russia: the descendants of whom Putin needed to invade Ukraine to protect during the Obama Administration. One thing is sure: in the Green New World the "little people" probably won't be commuting anywhere from Harlan.

It's hard for me to know if anyone has been moved to seek out "Future Car" on the Internet to see what the future could look like if we engage on the issues, or called PBS to get a copy of the 2016 physicist interview. After trying to get people to listen for a couple of decades, its easy to imagine that most of you just don't care: or if you do, those you trust to ask about such things tell you to dismiss anything that they are not selling. Its like the old story of Hitler's Germany; how they said, "When they came for the man down the street I was silent. When they came for my neighbor, again, I was silent. When at last they came for me, there was no one to speak out". It's human nature. It's Noah and Moses and Elijah and Communist Russia and Mao's China. I haven't come to sell you anything. Nothing I have offered has ever come with a request for so much as a donation, in return: only your attention. If you believe that The God of Abraham keeps His Word, then you should listen to the Word He conveyed to you through His last Prophet, Muhammad, of the line of Ishmael, son of Hagar the Egyptian: "READ".

16 Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. 17 And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear: 18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; 1 Peter 1:16-18 (KJV)

1 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. 2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion. 3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money. 4 For thus saith the LORD GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause. 5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed. 6 Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I. Isaiah 52:1-6 (KJV)

15 He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. 18 And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. 19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. 20 Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ. Matt 16:15-20 (KJV)

Names have meanings, just as words do. The name "Peter" means rock; but it also means "Stone". Simon Barjona had discerned from the "God Given" Hebrew Scriptures, that Jesus was "The Christ of Prophecy" and he identified Jesus as such, becoming renamed a "Stone" in that metaphorical Church Building of which Jesus was "The Corner Stone" of prophecy, which sits upon the rock foundation of The Holy Word of God, The Bible. Many salesmen have been confused by this: just as God intended according to Peter.

8 A stone that causes men to stumble, and a rock that trips them up. They stumble by disobeying the message; they were destined for this. 9 But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for His possession, so that you may proclaim the praises of the One who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light. 10 Once you were not a people, but now you are God's people; you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy. 1 Peter 2:8-10 (HCSB)

I have often pondered the name Harlan (d). I looked up words beginning with "Har" in my old dictionary and found: harbinger, harbor, hard, harem, hark, harlot, harm, harmony, harness, Harold, harp, Harpy, harrow, harsh and among the last but not least, harvest. As you can see, you could go either way. The thing is that Jesus was resurrected on the third day. As a day is like a thousand years to the Lord and it has been two thousand years since the resurrection; this being the beginning of the third millennium, or third "Latter Day", the time for waiting has past. Some will rise with a shout and some will remain dead in spirit. Some will have the faith to usher in a "New World", a New Jerusalem; some will place their faith in their job, their possessions and their bank statements; and some in their old ways and traditions.

1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour. Rev 8:1 (KJV)

As for me, I have done all I was commanded to do.



# A Shot Across the Medias' Bow

## Paid for by Russ Denton

Given all we know about governments hacking each other, it's not hard to believe that Russia and many others hacked the DNC. What's frustrating is the way the press has created this false equivalency between Russian hacking and Russian "Leaking". No one seems to concede the possibility that while Russia hacked, it was a disgruntled Democrat insider who "leaked", when that is what a WikiLeaks insider has alleged. What's even more troubling is that what the Democrats are really so upset about is the fact that we learned the truth about the corruption of the Democrat primary process. Was there interference in the election process? Yes. The DNC railroaded Sanders and conspired with the news media on behalf of Clinton. Do foreign governments get involved in foreign politics? Congress invited Israel's top politician to come address it in opposition to our President. Obama went to England to campaign against Brexit. Who remembers "Radio Free Europe"? Likewise, we argue over whether or not CNN should have commented on the "Salacious Dossier" in light of its inclusion in an "Intelligence Briefing", when the question should be "How did 'Anybody' outside of the President Elect and his Intelligence 'briefers' learn what was discussed in an 'Intelligence Briefing'?" Trump was angry with the politicized upper management of the CIA who had to be the leak: not the "Rank and File" who do the work. Yet the "Press" refused to report the difference. A difference made crystal clear when following Obama's "Scorched Earth" exit from Government; Signals eavesdropping that compromised General Flynn's characterization of a call made to the Russian Ambassador was reported directly to a News rag by the FBI as the CIA became "Alarmed" and the "Bureaucratic Class" revolted: presumably to protect their job security. Trump has some troublesome issues, like his views on torture, an over developed ego and no filter what so ever; but for better or worse, he represents a line in the sand that mainstream Americans have drawn against a forty-year assault upon their morals, their culture, their sovereignty, their livelihood and their God, by both parties. Some on the old Left are so bent out of shape over it that they'd sooner start another civil war, or even WWII, than accept this election.

I grew up in Iowa. I just moved back here from Iowa. The "Left" hates "Corporate Welfare", but the joke among working folks in Iowa is that the reason farmers bend the front of their ball-caps tight is so they can get their heads in the mail box to look for their subsidy checks. The Left hates tax "Loopholes", but thirty years after the rest of America lost the right to "Income Average" bad years with good years on taxes, farmers still can. The Left champions the EPA, but when I replaced my septic system in Iowa in the mid 1990's, the county specified its design and charged me \$300 for the permit and the inspection. John Day has 2,000 inhabitants. Each of the many "Hog Confinements" that had surrounded my acreage (without public notice), before I lost it in 2010, had more than twice that many pigs in each of its many buildings and their sewage systems were all open pit crap ponds that were so ripe they made you nauseous in summer and kept us in flies through the mid-western winters. Hogs that died were incinerated in barbeque pits. The "Left" denounces Iowa's GMO corn, which has been shown by one of Iowa's Namesake Universities to be so devoid of nutrition that cattle will starve to death on it within six months; but does foster the country's corn syrup addiction, which leads to obesity and diabetes. Yet on 1/26/17, after Trump ended TPP, CBS' Scott Pelley aired an interview with a "Poor Iowa Farmer" about losing that export market, which he said was two-thirds of his entire market. But TPP was never completed, so the market he currently has was unaffected by killing TPP, nor has Trump said we would stop trading with those countries the TPP would have included. Yet Pelley conflated the two facts. Moreover, the interview was done in front of this farmer's hog confinement, so it seems likely that in "Truth" that two-thirds figure was a function of "Corn Income" not total income. The "Story" included a two-second clip of a woman (presumably his wife) running a combine, when the interview was aired at the end January and the harvest ends in Dec.: making it a "File Tape" used to get gullible Feminists on board against the villain Trump. This is Pelley talking out of both sides of his colon to lift up this farmer who stands for everything the Left despises in order to demonize our new President. The very next night Pelley gave as an example of The President's "Exaggerations", the number of jobs taken from the US by Mexico: between six and seven hundred thousand; when Trump said millions and millions. But Pelley fails to include all those from among the 12 million or more here illegally, who took American jobs from within our borders, in the same way he declines to admit they are all "Criminals" by virtue of the immigration laws they are breaking and thieves by virtue of the jobs they illegally take from American Citizens. If you put a tax on money transfers sending dollars back to Mexico you could pay for the wall in short order. They need to quit justifying people working here illegally on the basis that they want a better life while our prisons are full of people who tried to make themselves better off at the expense of others in violation of the Law and found themselves divided from their children as a result. They need to point out that Iowa is thick with Sanctuary Cities that probably have food and meat processing plants where Republicans enjoy "Slave Labor" and Democrats dream of the day when all those "Illegals" can be added to the Democrat "Caucus" roles. They need to remind Democrats that a Republican President signed the "Amnesty of 1986" that only led to today's flood.

By 2/8/17 the discourse had changed. The 9th Circuit Court of Appeals was hearing "Arguments" concerning the temporary travel restriction controversy and trying to assess the "Order's Intent" based upon anti-Muslim Campaign rhetoric by President Trump rather than "Judging" the "Law" on its merits. Even though the President had that "Executive Order" vetted through the Justice department (made up of left over Democrats who then refused to implement it) the Press now frames its role-out as poorly executed. The President read the law's identifying numbers followed by the Law itself on camera, but only after making a fool of himself by stating that he's smarter than almost all people. That foolishness made the CBS Evening News, as did the title of the Law that was read: but the easy to understand law itself, which clearly gave the President the power to institute a "Ban", was omitted. The "Intent" of the Court was clearly to defame the President as an anti-Muslim Racist in order to use the first Amendment's "Ban" on religious tests to circumvent the law. That character assassination of the office of the President was overlooked: even as the Press Corp began its laser focus on Trump's "So Called Judge" statement as an affront to the Judicial Activist Class that is headed by five Catholic and three Jewish Justices on the Supreme Court. Then just to exercise the other side of his colon once again, Pelly showed us the first half a "Tweet" the President made in which he admonished "Nordstrom's" discontinuation of his daughter's clothing line, without including the second half which gave context to his "intension" to defend his daughter as a positive force for all people, not to defend her clothing line. NBC insinuated that the Tweet had a negative affected Nordstrom Stock, when it may well be that a market analysis of a company that plays politics by going after a President's children may be closer to the real problem. More importantly, they characterized Ms. Conway's statements as endorsing Ivanka's clothing line when it was really more of a Civics lesson; that if political action groups can use the power of boycott to punish, or affect political outcomes, those on the other side have economic recourse as a remedy.

George Orwell's book "1984" described what he called "New Speak": A way of changing the meaning of words to change and confuse people's understanding and muddy the argument. It's "Haters", violently and intolerantly, protesting to keep someone from speaking because that "Speaker" is proclaimed to be "Intolerant". It's proclaiming anyone who disagrees with what the Media is espousing to be closed minded for offering a different view. Its labeling anyone who clings to American values a "Nativist" and if they happen to be "White and Male" a "White Supremacist". It's calling a "Temporary Restriction Order" a "Ban" until even the President misspeaks and refers to it as a Ban. Today we say that what Pelley and CBS did was to "Spin" the "News". But this is Propaganda, pure and simple: designed with the agenda of division to thwart any change that might unify. To call it The CBS Evening "NEWS" is to perpetrate a fraud by labeling a manufactured attack on Trump's killing the TPP as "NEWS". To attack him for his exaggerations rather than admit when they are truthful characterizations and, again, call it "NEWS". Our "Freedom of the Press" protections under the Constitution are a two edged sword. When the press becomes aligned with an "Agenda" it forsakes the very nature of its purpose, which is to give WE THE PEOPLE the facts that allow US to make the conclusions. What we have today is a Leftist Media on one side and a Rightwing Media on the other, spoon-feeding us their "Propaganda" narratives. It's not just politics either. When's the last time you saw a commercial in which someone talked to their doctor or dentist and "HE" not she, recommended something.

They need to stop dividing us by promoting Multiculturalism and Unisex-ism in an assault on the American Culture and Values that made America great in the first place. And please don't tell me they only take jobs we Americans don't want when nearly all the "Union" construction companies in the San Francisco Bay Area now employ 90% Hispanics. In 2015 one of them got caught and had to let a rumored 300 undocumented employees go. I say rumored because, while everyone in the industry heard about it, our Leftist Press doesn't report news that doesn't promote its propaganda agenda. Similarly, if your wondering why an alleged East Coast Republican like the owner of 84 Lumber, would spend millions on a Super Bowl Ad to support illegal immigration, it might be that like California; between Affirmative Action, SBA Loans and cheaper "Illegal" workers, you probably can't find many contractors on the East Coast who aren't Hispanic or who will employ those who don't speak Spanish. It is the same sin of omission that has left Americans in the dark concerning the truth that the Federal Reserve is privately owned and operated (The Money Masters @ Google Video): and was established in 1913 to become the forth of four such US central banks over the course of US history. They need to explain to new immigrants that the "immigrants who built this Nation" did it before "Affirmative Action" and LBJ's "Great Society" began redistributing wealth: not put them on camera to preach to a dying Middle-Class. After all, we can't let the whole of the world come to America, so if they come here as refugees fleeing war, we should be asking how these people were chosen. The Statue of Liberty beckons "Give me your poor, your huddled masses yearning to be free", not "come get a better wage" but a "news story" showing one of the families delayed by the "travel restriction" reported the heart rendering tale of how the family had already purchased a home for those detained and the house the parents lived in (also shown in the report) was above average.

Of course the Great Irony is that most immigrants come here hoping to make a better future for their next generation as well as themselves and it turns out that is at the heart of America's nostalgia for the good old days; before the "Greatest Generation", scared by the fear and uncertainties of "The Great Depression" and WWII, stopped nurturing their offspring's futures and started feeding off of them. The Baby Boomers, unable to live up to expectations and spurred on by the same Leftist Media, abandoned their children to be raised by strangers and PBS so that Mom could fulfill herself; making amends out of guilt,

with monetary compensations that minimum wage couldn't compete with. With no one to teach them the culture or instill a sense of self worth, they seek their heroes in Media promoted violent videos and movies and sports and gangs and wars and the clergy of all faiths fail them in order to protect their individual doctrines.

The "Press" might also reflect on the fact that it was the "Press" that promoted the lies that got us involved in the wars that created those refugees. Just as importantly, while the press mischaracterized a temporary halt on immigration (from countries where terrorists may have access to the machinery used to make Passports) as an assault on Muslims; American Muslims stand to lose more than anyone else from the Backlash that would result from terrorist attacks carried out on American Soil. But then, division is the goal. Moreover, why does the Left speak so passionately of equality between the sexes, only to plead the case for immigrants as mostly women and children? It is the same continued conflation of New Speak that disguises the hope that these immigrants, like South and Central American "Illegals", will thrive when "aided" at every turn, and reciprocate as loyal Socialist Democrats: in the same way they conflate the voter registration of "Illegals" (which has been rumored to use Ca. Driver's licenses since the Clinton Administration) with voter registration of Blacks in order to mislead and divide. This has all been social engineering, going back to the "Robber Barons".

They need to admit that America was founded upon a belief in the validity that The Bible and its principles are indeed Holy and to remind America's Muslims that God's first and only "Spoken" command to Muhammad was to "Read", in a time when the only Holy Book of Abraham was The Holy Bible, whose possession outside the Priesthood was forbidden by Rome, under penalty of death. Remind them that the first "Americans" came here as Protest-ant Christians fleeing religious totalitarianism and fighting for Bible ownership, while many Muslims are fleeing Islamic "States" only to come here to try and abolish the separation of Church (Mosque) and "State" when true Islam acknowledges that The Koran rests on both The Torah and The Gospels as indispensable (THE BATTLEMENTS 155-160). Given that when Scalia was still alive the Court had six Catholic Justices and three Jewish Justices, it might be prudent to "report" the "FACT" that Catholicism is based on Greek Philosophy and never believed or accepted The Holy Bible as true: rather than hang on the words of the Pope or open your "News" cast with a picture of your Anchor and the Pope together like CBS does. Responsible reporting might also ask why Trump's pick for a Scalia replacement went to Oxford to study Philosophy: which is the "True", though unacknowledged, foundation of Catholicism. As Jesus and all The Prophets chastised Jewish People when they were wrong, WE should be able to at least ask why Obama's proposed replacement for Scalia was Jewish as well, without being labeled "Anti-Semitic". Even if such questions lead to others, like, "Why, when Gypsies and Jehovah's Witnesses, among others, also died in 'The Holocaust' do The Jewish People demand an 'Exclusive' right to the empathy it engenders?" Such "Truths" shed light, not just because to be "Gypped" is a verb still recognized by my "Spell Check", which Webster's once defined as "To Swindle" but more importantly, because Judaism's Messiah was never understood by Judaism to be "God The Father Incarnate". That's an amalgamation of Greek Mythology with Christianity that made Mary "Mother of God" after the manner Zeus and Hercules. Catholic means, "Universal": as in a gathering together of religions, like the way Easter Islanders added their gods to the Roman Religion and Central Americans added "the day of the dead". Catholic Doctrine split with Judaism over the nature of God The Father, and His Messiah as God made flesh, and almost all Protestant denominations have adopted that Catholic Cannon. Whereas, Jesus, whom God referred to as His Son, and who referred to Himself as "Son of Man" (the living embodiment of God's Word, hence from beginning to end: perfection in God's Laws of Morality; as Heaven is perfected in God's Laws of Physics) is understood by the "Witnesses" as a man distinct from God and not God. And though the Witnesses have become a cult unable to "reason" with outsiders, they can make an argument for that case: a case I have made and a view which is in keeping with both the Judaism's Messiah and Islam: which proclaims "No God but God". Likewise, before the imposition of "New Speak", Webster's once defined "Semites" as Peoples who speak Hebrew or Arabic.

At the end of January 2017, a spokesman for the European Union spoke out against Trump as a threat to "World Order" within days of the Pope insinuating that the President was Hitler-like and a suggestion by the English Parliament that it might overturn the vote of the English People and void their "Brexit" vote to leave the European Union. You older folks might remember that it was George Bush Sr. who spoke of a "New World Order" for the first time on the world stage. It was the two Bush Presidencies that entangled us in wars in the Middle-East that ultimately gave rise to "Radical" Islam, pitting Protestant America against Islam: the two groups that believe in both Torah and New Testament, but are conflicted by the usurpation of God's Words and Muhammad's inspired epic poem by clergy on both sides. What's curious is that the Pope neglected to note that Hitler was raised in the Catholic Church despite one of his parent's being Jewish: a background similar to that which Madelyn Albright recently proclaimed without the Left associating her with the demon Hitler. According to the guy who airs a program called "End of the Age" on a "Direct TV Network", it was a modern day Pope who actually coined the phrase "New World Order". Puzzle on that.

While you may have noticed the way the "Media" fawns incessantly over the Broadway musical "Hamilton", until you educate yourself concerning The Money Masters, the private nature of the world's "Central Banks" and the true nature of "Money" itself as a commodity of common denomination perverted to a monopoly used to enslave; you are bumping through the demise of all that was given us, blindfolded. This Media Darling "Hamilton" serves in two ways. It champions the notion of an economy run by a Central Bank without disclosing the private nature of that beast. Just as importantly, the cast, which represents The Founding Fathers and the revolutionaries of the day, is made up entirely of minorities to the exclusion of "Whites": supposedly to include minorities as owners of the American Dream, as well they should be. But the single exception to the minority casting, as I understand it, is the King of England, who threatens to kill not only those in revolt but their families as well. He alone is cast in White Face. These Banksters, who hide in plain sight and rob us of our earnings through compounded interest, seek to cast White Males as England's Overlords born to wealth and unwilling to share with the very minorities (cast as Colonials) these same bankers flood the country with, using the Media to demonize Whites, so as to divide and conquer and preserve their 4th Central Bank, "The Federal Reserve". While the Media demonize Whites for trying to preserve American Culture, the subtext is a promise to this Immigrant "Flood" that by overthrowing "Whites", America and its wealth can be transferred from a "White Monarchy", to that proposed Communist Coalition of Minorities, Women and Gays. The threat to the "Central Banks" is that if Americans would take the time to fulfill their Patriotic Duty and watch "The Money Masters", they would understand the "Game" that imprisons Mankind and dismantle the world's Central Banks by ending the charter of the Federal Reserve Bank. The "Truth" not shared with the "Minority" flood is that the only wealth America still retains other than a "Credit Card" called the Nation Debt, is its freedoms; which it seems too lazy and afraid to defend other than through violence: which is another "Game" controlled by the Oligarchy. The truth not shared with most Americans is that because Islam honors God's Law against interest (Usury), American Muslims compete with American Christians for housing with interest-free loans attained through networking within their sub-culture, while churches take tithes from money lenders. If memory serves, "60 Minutes" reported some thirty years ago that the Saudi's (home of the "Hijackers") circumvented that "Law" by investing in Citibank.

It's also worth mentioning that while the Press sympathized with Obama's apologetics concerning America's past sins against the world, which are many, the Leftists Media's schizophrenic colon pushed back hard when Trump acknowledged the same transgressions. They denounced his admission of "Killings" as "Moral Equivalency" to Putin's crimes, when as far back as the 90's there was a list of twenty-six suspicious deaths associated with the Media Darlings the Clintons. We all know of the "Proxy Wars" started and funded by the CIA. But such controversies are promoted to divide Republican support, which isn't that difficult when Republican insiders hate Trump as much as Democrats do. A "Charley Rose Panel" even alleged that America's "Politics of Division" stemmed from the Russians rather than the Democrats. These issues and their honest coverage become even more dyer when the sins of omission of the "Press" include the "Fact" that the hole left in the side of the Pentagon on 9/11 was no more than forty feet across (three stories high) and a passenger jet's wings are nearer a hundred (Google: Hunt the Boeing).

The foreknowledge of the Magi concerning the time and place of Jesus' birth attests to God's separation of Knowledge among the Nations, so that the Will of God and the meaning of His Prophecies remain hidden from mankind until they are recognized as having already been fulfilled; making a Free and Open Press, unbiased and uncensored, as important to Christianity as it is to The Republic. If you agree with me about this "New Speak", forward this letter to your friends and on to the FCC with the message "I see what you're doing". Demand that that agency do its job under "OUR" new President and return the function of News reporting to reporting the news and stop feeding us propaganda (This newspaper is in digital form at The Blue Mountain Eagle's website). Let the Media know that WE THE PEOPLE are ready to "DEMAND" that the FCC "REVOLK" CBS' license to use "OUR" airwaves if that Leftist Mouthpiece doesn't give the President fair coverage and Pelly doesn't go the way of Brian Williams.

Just imagine: if we could bring together Sanders' anti-Banksters (reference: "The Money Masters" @ Google Video), and Environmentalists who fear fossil fuels and pipelines (by giving free fuel; HFO power-plants to all Americans as "Infrastructure Spending" as suggested in the letter to the editor in the 1/25/17 issue. Call it a "Public- Private Partnership" that pays for itself), with people who want fair Healthcare and fair wages; and an end to open boarders, political corruption and Political Correctness, and the Racial, Religious and Sexual Politics of Division: WE could have a peaceful revolution and see ISIS implode and this Nation return to its God and our children set free. But you can't have a peaceful revolution without an honest, impartial, Free Press. Living up here in this beautiful John Day Valley, it's easy to turn away and pretend that we are somehow safe against what is coming, or that one's guns can defend against such threats when they do come. The Malheur Occupation disproved that belief. This battle is a battle of words and ideas against which, guns have become an excuse to silence the opposition with violence. I am merely trying to give you some words, some ideas and the tools for your defense while there is still time for you to let freedom ring, before the violent revolution is imposed on you. Imagine that.



2/1/17

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

## 'Political correctness'

## To the Editor:

American slavery was rationalized using convictions of racial inferiority. Southern defeat did not free Southerners from need of such rationalizations, and the fear of the victimizer becoming victimized expressed itself in mechanisms like the KKK. In 2000, William Lind shed light on the origins of a now 70-year-old Leftist "agenda," which imagined minorities, women and gays aligned against white males in a "Long Walk Through the Institutions" (including marriage) to destroy the middle class and bring on a communist revolution.

American introspection that began with Archie Bunker soon moved to the Neanderthal "Tim the Tool Man" and Homer Simpson who, like black slaves, were dehumanized to justify "political correctness." By 2016, John Kasich could run for president, bragging that he had set up a \$500,000 "grant fund" for any woman or minority IT start-up that would come to Ohio. Or as they say in liberal land, "No white male need apply."

Trump's election threatens to emancipate "uppity" white males, Christians and stay-at-home moms from the stereotypes of inferiority the church of "political correctness" has placed upon them, and the Left now fears victimization from people they have been berating, when that is not what Trump was selling.

I say, before you ascribe sainthood to Congressman John Lewis for fighting for his own rights (which would come to include a place at the front of the Affirmative Action line), you might want to acknowledge all those maligned "deplorables" who stood up for him against their own race in the '60s and then moved to the back of the line trying to right that old wrong.

Tucker Carlson mentioned some liberal blogger whose white male plumber spoke with a Southern accent, causing the blogger to wonder if the plumber had voted for Trump, and that possibility made him uncomfortable, even afraid. He blogged that his life

would never be the same.

What the liberal was describing was what we call "bigotry" and "prejudice." Without a Greenback-wielding, Lincoln-style leader, there can be no Reconstruction, no reconciliation that will not be thwarted by "carpetbaggers" (The Money Masters).

Russ Denton  
Prairie City

2/8/17

For all our differences, "Working People" from both sides of the isle just want to see things change for the better for everyone. To that end, I'd like to make a suggestion.

Water is made up of Hydrogen (H) and Oxygen (O) which both burn. Water (H<sub>2</sub>O) would make an excellent "clean" fuel for autos and heat if it didn't take as much energy to separate the two (H<sub>2</sub> and O) as you get in return. A 12/27/16 broadcast of the PBS News Hour showed a device built by a Greek physicist that uses "Frequency" to separate water without expending much energy. He withheld that knowledge in hopes of patenting it to secure it for the world. The problem is that free energy would bankrupt the Oil Industry along with the Big Banks that lent them money for exploration and development; which would cost retirement accounts and pensions to be lost along with the fortunes of some of the world's Oligarchs; and the American (Petro) "Dollar" would likely plummet in value. On the other hand, energy would become plentiful and nearly free as well as incredibly clean and safe from the cyber threat of "The Grid". It would de-fund Putin and Iran as well. I would have our new President make that deal for the sake of the children, put his "Trillion Dollar Infrastructure Spending" toward giving free water driven energy units to all American families and rather than save the banks again, have Government once again take over the printing of our currency like Andrew Jackson did and make that currency available to small banks and Credit Unions at 0% interest, allowing those banks to shift to making their money by servicing loans, checks, etc. rather than from interest. What would you choose? If this physicist is a hoax, there is always "Money For Nothin' and Your Hydrogen Free" @ "You Tube". As for the validity of interest free banking: check out Bill Still's "The Money Masters" @ Google Video and Exodus 22:25 from "The Holy Bible."

Russ Denton

2/29/17

## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

## Advertisement was not self-promotion

## To the Editor:

I would like to express my disappointment with the way "Paid for by Russ Denton" was displayed like some self-promotion above my article last week (in a paid advertisement), rather than the simple acknowledgment of my involvement, placed at the end, rightly required by your paper.

Over the last few months, I have spent money I didn't have to spare, to forward information in your newspaper, much as I have done, in various ways, for the last 17 years.

From around 1990 to 2000, I "penned" a book entitled "Revolution Number Ten" under the name George Bailey, out of reverence for the "spirit" associated with that name. From that day to this, I have offered it for free on the Internet (currently

at thebookofanswers.us). I say "penned" because the solutions it offers presented themselves to me: much as the location of heaven did after a quarter century of doing as I was commanded to do in Scripture.

Likewise, I was given a copy of "The Money Masters" when it was still on VHS tape, and I have anonymously shared its revelations, along with many others, with as many as I could, as soon as I could, for as long as I could, out of a devotion to God and country and for the sake of the children.

So let me be clear. This is not self-promotion. I don't want to be "somebody." Like you, I am somebody to our Father in heaven, and that's enough for me. This is simply me trying to do what the press and the clergy have failed to do: shed light into the darkness, even at the cost of

my anonymity, as we are all commanded to do.

Russ Denton  
Prairie City



# New Speak

You may know that long ago George Orwell wrote a "Futuristic" book about televisions that would spy on people for the Government by, "1984". I remember well, when 1984 came to pass. America looked around and said to its collective self, "Orwell's prediction was wrong". Unfortunately, he was far more right than we appreciated, even back then. By way of a demonstration, I'm going to say something now that, when translated into Orwellian "New Speak", becomes heretical in the Church of Political Correctness. Then I will explain why you feel the way you do as you hear it, so that you can begin to see just how deep the rabbit hole goes.

The term, or designation, "Jewish-American" can be interpreted in at least two different ways. The first is a reference to an individual from a religious group that is present in America as a member of our Nation State; who practices, and believes in, Judaism and Its God, as well as America and its democratic principles. Such a designation is no different than one who is called a Christian-American, or even an Agnostic or Atheistic-American. The second interpretation references a subculture which may or may not be secular in nature and defines itself according to its "Race" within, but separate from, the "National" construct: America. At best, such a construct finds the races within its collective America "Separate but Equal" an arrangement found incompatible with American "Ideals" by the Nation's Courts and its People. Similarly, the prefixes: Black, Hispanic, Asian, etc. are characterized as "Identity Politics" designations in "New Speak", when they are all "Racist" at their core when added to the designation "American". After all, American Hispanics who align themselves with illegal immigrants from Central and South America in opposition to other American Citizens on the basis of Race are being "Racist". Just so, gender bashing of males is totally acceptable in a Unisex landscape where our President joins with the Leftist leader of Canada to give special economic handouts to Women owned businesses in an attempt to split White Women away from the White Majority of the population at election time. Juxtaposed, we find the term "All-Inclusive", which is New Speak for "Everyone with the exception of White Males". While Black Americans can refer to themselves as Black without it bringing to mind "The Black Panther Movement", the Corporate Media has made a "Pavlovian" connection for us concerning Arian-Americans. This, despite the fact that, the designation "White" is not a reference most of America's Majority uses to describe itself; rather it has become a pejorative not totally dissimilar from the "N" word. Mainstream America sees itself, by and large, as "Mutts" and Yankee Doodle Dandies who cast off notions of "Bloodline" in The American Revolution and Racial or Ethnic "Purity" in a bloody Civil War to perfect a "Union", Conceived in Liberty and Dedicated to the Principle that all Men are **Created** Equal: neither superior nor inferior according to Race. They refer to themselves as "Americans". But where once, as we are constantly reminded by the Media, we had the inequity of slaves being counted as two thirds of a person: thanks to "Affirmative Action" we now count Minority Women as two with regard to White Women and Minority Males, who are now half a person; and White Males as non-persons altogether. New Speak translation: "White Privilege", when it is in fact "Moneyed Privilege" which the Media always casts in "White Face".

To understand what's going on here that has allowed our National Conversation so become so twisted up in this pretzel logic, we have to look to the history of Western Civilization back to Jesus overturning the tables of the Money Changers in the Temple in Jerusalem. Bill Still's "The Money Masters" takes three and a half hours to educate the ignorant on the nature of Central Banks and their "fiat currencies", such as the US Dollar. That ignorance is baked into our public school system, as well as our Universities, by design. As "The Money Masters" requires more than one viewing to take it all in, it should be obvious why I can't educate you on the matter here. The best I can do until you pony up and do the work of educating yourself, is to say that: one; our paper money has no value other than the promise that American's will pay their taxes, two; "The Federal Reserve" is privately owned and operated, and three; the interest you pay, you pay on money which you, and only you, make valuable in the first place by paying your taxes (even as God forbade the concept of interest, also called Usury). This whole concept of "Central Banks" stems from the Family Rothschild of centuries past, which was Ethnically Jewish.

Consider if you will what happens when a sub-group of that "Secular" portion of the Jewish Race (whichever portion is involved with whomever else is involved in this covert banking system), decides that a Nation State of Ethnically Pure Jewish Peoples is necessary for them to hide behind in order to safeguard the existence of a World Wide Central Banking System: a system that can be undone by a vote or public mandate within any democratic society. Add to their dilemma that it was no less than The God of The Jewish People Himself that allowed them to be exiled from the only logical place in which such a Nation State could be located in order to be associated with Judaism in the collective mind of the world. Just as important was the fact that, those Jewish People within that Race of People, who lived spread out in the "Diaspora", and who still believed in Judaism and its God (which included the "Ashkenazi" of Europe), insisted on waiting for God to "Deliver" them back to Jerusalem.

I have done my best to outline the century of war that has led us to these first days of the seventh millennium (the Bible places Adam and Eve at 4004BC+2000AD: two Latter Days) and delivered it as best I could in the pamphlet "Fight Club 2.0". As a day is like a thousand years and a thousand years like a day to The Lord, this would make it the beginning of the Sabbath: The Lord's Day. There is a concerted effort afoot to destroy this American experiment and with it, all the democracies of the world. The "Seventh Day Adventists" have a pretty good handle on how the Roman Catholic Church plays into the plan of a "New World Order" with one Church; and One State, run by the world's Central Bankers given "The Divine Right of Kings" by the Pope. You can see the writing on the wall when after forty years of making Public Schools accept bad behavior, foreign language speaking students, learning disabilities, gender equality, science worship and the outlawing of God and on and on and on; we now see a Catholic School system poised to become the alternative to Public Schools and their Socialist Proletariat Dumbing-Down, using "Vouchers". From these ashes children will learn a new propaganda doctrine and forge a new Religious Nation State, giving rise to a New Dark Ages. But the "Adventists" are blind to the role of the Bankers themselves. Moreover, to call out any one who is Jewish is to see your voice silenced as Anti-Semitic. The English Parliament has just passed a law forbidding passed any speech deemed improper from being uttered in its halls and anything labeled Anti-Semitism is almost certainly restricted. In this way, a small subset of Jewish Interests use New Speak to hide behind Religiously Jewish members as well as unconnected secular members within the Jewish Race. Remember, attending Synagogue sometimes has more to do with "Networking" and "Rites of Club Membership learned by rote" than with the worship of The God of Abraham: but it still provides the connection which causes Religious Jews to defend Secular Jews no matter what the charge and most Christian Leaders follow instinctively thanks to the conflating of the two groups in the Country's Psyche by the Media in the wake of the Holocaust.

The irony is that America supports the Jewish "State", which calls itself Israel, in its attempt to ethnically cleanse itself of all Non-Jewish Peoples because New Speak has equated The Jewish State of Israel with the Jewish Religion. This, even though most of that portion of today's "Ethnically Jewish State" which is "Orthodox", actually lived in the area before the creation of that "State" (according to Jewish Scholar on 3ABN): a State, which came about with the help of the Brits, World Wars One and Two, and the British Lord Rothschild. Most of those who migrated there after WWII were actually secular individuals of the Jewish Race fleeing persecution. All this, while at the same time instituting New Speak in America that facilitated the flood of Immigrants that would marginalize "Americans" as "White Males" (and Nativists) when America had been a Melting Pot of diverse Peoples for three hundred years. Diverse people of diverse backgrounds, from nations that had warred on one another for centuries, even owned each other as slaves, who had by the 1950's, coalesced into a culture that has fallen under assault by an activist Supreme Court made up of Catholic and Jewish Justices to the exclusion of everyone else. The purpose of all this subversion is clearly expressed by "Israelis" who explain that unless the Palestinians are removed from Israel, they will simply outbreed the Jewish inhabitants and take over the democratic government with a majority of votes. It is the playbook of the Democrat Party in America spurred on by Media heavily influenced by Jewish interests; and to speak out against immigration as they do in Jerusalem is referred to as "Racist" and "Xenophobic" here in American New Speak promoted by Central Banking Interests.

There is, however, a major distinction between Israel's problem and America's. No amount of time will change Arabs into Jews unless the children of both sides intermarry. That's not true in of Americans in America unless of course, the Media gets immigrants to reject the established Culture and "Gang Up" after the Jewish Model of the second interpretation of Jewish-American, set by a Media heavily influenced by "Moneyed" Interests with an agenda: who include a select sub-group within the Jewish Race. They have been so successful at this "Social Engineering" that, after suffering their American History, Black Americans have been turned around in their insecurities, from that place of assuredness in God that Christians are encouraged to strive for: "They call me MR. TIBBS" and not because he had a gun and would use it. The Professor who had a beer with his arresting officer and President Obama at the White House, (Henry Lewis Gates Jr.) was a victim of "Black Culture" and what it represents; and I suspect, of his own indignation that, though he was actually of the Mainstream Culture, he was profiled by his skin color. This same man narrates a PBS documentary on the evolution of Human cultures that demonstrates the vast contributions of the Black African Race and their interaction with Arabic, Indian and even Chinese Races, and whose Cultures often far outstripped European Cultures of the day. The documentary was produced, in no small part, to discredit the Imperial Notion that Black Africa had no appreciable "Culture" before the Europeans came along. While it satisfied the need for Blacks around the world to be justified, it is likely to manifest itself in a juxtaposition within the minds of Black Americans, to become a mantle of superiority rather than equality: as it is likely promoted by our puppet masters, to foster further division. To be fair, it also discredited the notion that it was White Anglo-Saxons who started the Slave Trade. It was in fact Kings of Kongo who thought that by outlawing the enslavement of the Kongolese and relying on Islamic Law, which forbade Muslims from enslaving of other Muslims, Kongo could make a deal with the Devil (the Portuguese) and prevail. Ironically, it was the Ethiopians, who put their faith in Christianity, almost from Christianity's inception, who would prevail as the only African Nation to escape Colonial rule from Europe. It's also worth mentioning that though the Portuguese are Spanish Dialect Speaking Papists from Southern Europe, they have been conflated with all Europeans in New Speak.

These facts of human nature show the challenge of Christianity. In a world where Jews, or Muslims, or Latter Day Saints, or Catholics, or Good Old Boys, or Feminists, or Blacks, or Hispanics, or Asians or Public Sector employees, Law Enforcement, even Veterans treat each other differently within their prospective groups than they do those who are not members of those groups, we find division, strife, inequity, suffering, war and Heaven lost. While Christian teachers fixate on "The Truth" of The Bible and its Word, the World burns for lack of "Truth" concerning the complicity of each of us in the Corruption, which enslaves us all, when "The Truth Shall Set You Free". What's missing from African history is an absence of Kings. God gave the Hebrews a nation of laws without kings but their judges became corrupt and the People begged God for another King. Sound familiar? What was missing from the documentary wasn't what was shown so much as how it was presented. The idea that Black Africans needed to be justified showed the problem at its core; but among the facts, the "TRUTH" laid out, was that all Mankind can trace its mitochondrial DNA back to the same Grandmother, Eve, and she was undoubtedly Black. As we are all of the same Species, none of us is evolved beyond being brothers and sisters with every other Human Being before God, as illuminated 3,500 years ago in Genesis. Which makes the all cultures from Africa to Asia, India to Arabia, Europe to China and even on to the New World: OUR STORY. This is why the "Keys to Heaven", delivered by God's Christ, Jesus, where that; contrary to the ways of the World as it is, we should treat others, all others, as we ourselves wish to be treated: as the brothers and sisters we, in fact, ARE!

Another misconception stemming from Media Bias and Social Engineering has to do with the term, "Transgender". To be clear, with a population of over 300 Million in the US alone, there are some children born with biological make-ups that can be ambiguous. These are "Physical" distinctions that are undeniable and common enough that protocols have existed for some time. Whether or not those protocols are correct may, in deed, need to be questioned; but without biological markers that indicate

some ambiguity, this whole notion of Transgender is a roués conflating a Psychological problem with non-existent biological condition. It is more of this notion that sex = love, championed to bring an end to the Social Norms of a Society designated for demolition. While no one who is not perfect in the sight of God has the right to "Stone" those who are confused in their sex or their "Sexual Orientation"; because there is in fact ONE TRUE GOD, we do have an obligation to tell them what they risk losing. We should definitely not be pushing children to disfigure their bodies in order to achieve sexual goals in the realm of the physical, when their identification has more to do with specific gender roles in society outside the sexual realm: IE. "I feel like a Woman (or a Man). God made us Male and Female, and anyone who facilitates the misguided effort to redesign someone's physical form to align with confusion emanating from their mental state is playing god. The logical role of the female is to nurture the next generation in a home provided by a male. Any other arrangement may be attractive to individuals within Society, but will always remain detrimental to the society and its children as a whole, no matter what the Media tells you; or how deep the yearnings and fantasies implanted in you Psyche by that Media run. Women who compete with Men for jobs only drive down wages in a world where the robots are coming and "Careers" are simply a concept sold to working people by a Media trying to destroy a culture. Women who abandon their children to fulfill themselves or to become independent of Men have only traded being humbled for being enslaved.

Make no mistake; WE, All Americans, are under attack. These wars orchestrated by the Central Bankers, beginning with WWI, have occurred over the last three hours (42 odd years in each hour of a thousand year day) of the sixth day of creation; in preparation for the expulsion of evil from Heaven (that space between the waters above and the waters below) by the Host of Heaven: before The Lord God rests from Creating Heaven on Earth, with the help of His Christ, His Anointed Son, Who will Reign for a thousand years. When the dragon knew his time was short, he made wars and incited tribulations against the World as prophesied. The successful revolt of the Protestant American Colonies was a threat. But the real war began with the Supreme Court Decision concerning the "Schooner Armistad" in 1841, which would lead to the legal precedent that a contract based on a fraud is invalid and bring on the Civil War to abolish "Enslavement". Where you to take the time to read the file "Freedom" and listen to the audio file "In Chambers", you would see that in freeing Black Americans from that old Devil created in Kongo, America freed the World and the battle, which is still enjoined; was ON. Do to the fungible nature of the date predicted in the Adventists' "Great Disappointment", it might even be argued that the "Restoration of the Temple" was accomplished by that Supreme Court. If it seems to you that I have been uncharitable to illegal immigrants in America, it is because they remain an unrepentant force within the assault sent against us. Moreover, should we fail; they fail, here and in their countries of origin as well. Fortunately, the Bible promises victory to those who engage peaceably on behalf of the Lord.

When Keith Ellison was defeated as DNC chair despite Bernie Sander's endorsement, it was in no small part, because (as reported in the Press) the Jewish Financiers of the Party had threaten to leave the Party and the "Machine" made sure the Hispanic, Perez, won. To reconcile the Party they made Ellison Deputy Chairman to unite Blacks and Hispanics in opposition to White Majority America and no one dare call it Racist. We are being ginned up for a showdown and violence is the Trojan Horse of our enemy, every bit as much as Christianity and its teachings of Love (not the love New Speak has perverted to mean sex) and Reconciliation is our Light and Our Hope in this battle for Heaven, at this, The First Resurrection; which is a resurrection of the Spirit that will be raised up to govern upon the shoulders of The Body of Christ (meaning those who live according to the Christian Spirit) to rule for a Thousand Years, The Sabbath Day: with you, or in spite of you. Any savings you believe you have socked away in whatever form, is only as safe as the Society that gives it value. A Society, like ours, built on one pyramid scheme after another, is destined to fail because unscrupulous people have redesigned it to do so. The form and function of any healthy and sustainable society is to perpetuate itself by raising up the next generation. Any Society that invests all its efforts into fulfilling the fantasies of its adults at the expense of its children, as WE have been convinced to do over these last fifty years, is destined to fail. We have, in fact, sacrificed our children for Mammon. Conversely, if we offered up our savings as "Sacrifice" to the lessons taught us by The Christ Jesus, gave the Children free, clean, unlimited energy and lent them the money needed to own a home interest free and payable over ten years rather than thirty: what a world it would be. But it won't happen unless we insist: that is, without a "Shout". The story on water driven home-energy that aired on PBS one time back in Jan. of 2016, wasn't even covered in the rest of the Media; rather they ask the same questions about Russian involvement over and over again even after answered, for the soul purpose of giving the evening news a sound-bite to keep the non-story alive with repeated innuendo. It's the WMD story that started the war in Iraq all over again. "Repeat it long enough and the fools will buy it". My goodness; Hilary sold the Russians "OUR" uranium. The Democrats, financed by Oligarchs, push the "Socialist Agenda" of the Old Soviet Union, as they, the Dems, destabilize our democracy, claiming that that was the goal of the Russians. Why isn't it plausible to believe that the Russian Ambassador made appointments and "Ran into" Trumps people to create this narrative? Maybe Trump will turn out to be in bed with Russia, but where is the proof now? You must remember that all those in the Press and in power in Washington government, or even as heads of "Intelligence" on 9/11, were part of the "Cover-Up" that is obvious if you believe your eyes when you "Hunt the Boeing" on "Google". The Press makes the "Association" for you that when President Trump stands in front of a portrait of Andrew Jackson he is showing his "Populist" credentials. But Jackson put an end to the Country's third Central bank (the predecessor of The Federal Reserve) despite an assassination attempt on his life. When asked what he was most proud of in his Presidency, Jackson answered, "I killed the Bank". When Tom Freedman tells Chuck Todd that the danger of the Russians is that they would like to see an end the European Union the plot thickens. Someone in the Trump Administration has even been alluded to as a "Truther" (probably Bannon). Time is short. If Trump is a threat to these people being exposed there is nothing they won't do to save themselves.

John Oliver railed against Trump for his "We've got some killers too" statement, because it allowed Putin to say, "See, all governments are alike. America is no beacon of light". But the truth is that all governments are alike because all people in power end up corrupted by that power. It wasn't America's rulers that were different, it was America's Institutions created by the Founding Fathers, and set up to unseat corruption, that was different. More importantly, it was its People, who not only relished their freedoms more than their income, but looked out for them and stood up for them by doing the required work. If you question the viability of hydrogen as automobile fuel you can go on the Internet and watch Scientific American Frontiers' "Future Car" presentation with Allen Alda and see that the technology was ready to go in 2004: before Big Oil exterminated it. If you don't believe my assertions about the nature of Money, you can watch "The Money Masters" and see that I'm not just making up a conspiracy. But you can't do nothing but cheer Veterans and claim to be doing your part as a member of the Republic. Both Political Parties have torn down our Washington Institutions toward an end I have long labored to illustrate. The "Left" has accomplished its "Long Walk Through The rest of our Institutions", like the Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals. Republicans are eager to war against whomever the corrupt Press points us at. Democrats are exercised to "Bitch", but their only plan is to ask for more and contribute less. I suggested that people forward an article that I put in the paper to build a coalition. I don't know what became of it, but I tried.

I think it was Charles Krauthammer who explained that part of the rage from the Left comes from the fact that they aren't religious, but consider themselves to be "Good" people and therefore to be against them is to be bad: even heretical. They call it "Humanism". It means to claim that without God, "Man" is still basically "Good". When they called Jesus "Good", He answered, "Only God is Good". Humanism is the "Original Sin" committed by Adam And Eve: discerning good from evil as gods; not eating an apple. By way of "Food for Thought", in 277BC Porlemus Philadelphus built the Great Library of Alexandria, which contained most all the "Knowledge" of Mankind, including Hebrew texts studied by Hebrew Scholars: the "Learned Men". Mankind's knowledge has increased to the point of the worship of Science and the denial of God and His Holy Bible. Science has led us to great heights: even to the building of a "Space Station" rising up toward the stars, while children go to bed hungry and afraid in a country that no longer has a single common language in its schools: Babble. Such desolation of Spirit lends itself to the possibility that Daniel's prophecy concerning the 2,300 years, might signal Mankind finally returning from the Learned Men and toward their God once more. Those of you old enough to have much to lose in your savings and money market accounts are closer to your end than your beginning. That which you have accumulated came to you through a corrupt system. If you would protect it by fighting for the inevitable collapse of world into some kind of "New Dark Ages", complete with a "Deep State", while calling yourself a Christian, you turn the children away from God with your hypocrisy and you will stand in judgment accordingly. Fortunately, the reverse is also true. When people question why a Loving God would allow the World to be so cruel, we need only point to Job. Satan is not an individual but a Spirit. It is the Spirit in Peter when he questioned why Jesus would allow Himself to be martyred. It is the Spirit in those who say there is no God. It is the Spirit in those who put their trust in the doctrines of men and refuse to look at a "New Thing" who say the world will never change. It is the Spirit of those who trust in a corrupted system that has killed the Spirit of their children and their Nation, rather than seek the "Truth". It is the Spirit that stands metaphorically before God The Father and Jesus seated at His right hand, mocking The God Who believed in you so much that He allowed His only perfect son to die for you.

I've heard it taught that the sacrifices in the Jewish Temple were to teach of the coming of The Lamb of God. It was also to teach the necessity of Sacrifice in finding one's way to Heaven: as Jesus did. While the Words He shared show the "Way", He "is" the Light and the Way because of His Sacrifice. You may recall that the Sons of Light could not survive in this world. As Christians are The Body of Christ, and as the world is corrupt and all those who are forced to survive in that corruption are Spiritually Dead as a result of having come in contact with that corruption (that which touches Unholy, becomes Unholy): The Body of Christ is currently dead in its corruption as demonstrated by Joshua before the Throne of God in dirty garments.

**11** And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. **12** And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book of life*: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. Rev 20:11-12 (KJV)

Most doctrines teach that the "Books that are opened" are our individual book of our individual deeds. Suppose that instead, it is many copies of one book, opened by many, that unseals The Holy Bible and exposes all the corruption that keeps The Body of Christ Dead in Its Corruption. Suppose that just as Jesus promised, there will come a "Comforter" to explain this world, our world; that the Apostles couldn't begin to comprehend 2,000 years ago. Suppose that, like Joshua, when The Body of Christ turns from its corruption it is given new, clean and uncorrupted garments and those who "Choose" to be a part of That Body of Christ consequently find their names written in The Book of Life as the World, along with The Body of Christ, ascends into Heaven: the one in the midst of us. The one within reach, or "At Hand" as Jesus said. Now imagine that you stand in judgment after those days, having ignored the signs.

The road map to the Promised Land laid out in "The Book of Answers" would be just another plan were it not for the fact that the one who penned it, also showed you the location Heaven in scripture, hidden from all Mankind, save Jesus, from the days of Moses: and the time of the battle over it. It is free to anyone who would "Read" it. Most people refer to Jerusalem as a city in the Middle East, but the word itself means "Vision of Peace".

**1** "Wake up, wake up; put on your strength, Zion! Put on your beautiful garments, Jerusalem, the Holy City! For the uncircumcised and the unclean will no longer enter you. **2** Stand up, shake the dust off yourself! Take your seat, Jerusalem. Remove the bonds from your neck, captive Daughter Zion." **3** For this is what the LORD says: "You were sold for nothing, and you will be redeemed without silver." Isaiah 52:1-3 (HCSB)



# Vision of Peace

I watched a speaker on 3ABN talking about Islam and he made some statements that need to be cleared up if we hope to have peace ever again. For one, he said that Islam denies Jesus. That statement is misleading. In A. J. Arberry's "The Koran Interpreted" he begins with a brief history of various translations of The Koran. As it happens, he also presents a half dozen different examples of translations of the Koran's account of the 'Immaculate Conception'. As to how Mary "Conceives" her child, they all state something similar to this one by Marmaduke Pickhall:

"And make mention of Mary in the scripture, when she had withdrawn from her people to a chamber looking East. And had chosen seclusion from them. Then We sent unto her Our spirit and it assumed for her the likeness of a perfect man. She said: Lo! I seek refuge in the Beneficent One from thee, if thou are God-fearing. He said: I am only a messenger of thy Lord, that I may bestow on thee a faultless son."

Even more importantly, when Mary is confronted about her conception it is after the birth of Jesus and it is the Baby Jesus Himself who defends her in this interpretation by Richard Bell:

"O daughter of Aaron, thy father was not a bad man nor was thy mother a harlot." Then she referred (them) to him; they said: "How shall we speak to one who is in the cradle, a child?" He said: "Lo. I am the servant of Allah; He hath bestowed on me the book, and hath made me a prophet; And hath made me blessed wherever I am, and hath charged me with the prayer and the Almsgiving as long as I live; And dutiful towards my mother, nor hath He made me a tyrant, wretched. And peace is upon me in the day of my birth, and the day of my death, and the day of my being raised up alive"

It is fair, I believe, to say that Jesus is not viewed as "The Christ" in Islam. But I believe that has more to do with how Catholicism defined "The Christ", than with the Koran's depiction of Jesus. It must be remembered that Catholicism incorporated the Greece Mythological notion of "The Son of God" to mean something akin to the sons of Greek gods conceived of gods having sexual intercourse with mortal women. Jesus made it clear that we are ALL of us sons and daughters of The One True God. He also said that we could be one with Him even as He would go to be one with The Father: The One True God. So unless you believe, as the Mormons do, that you will one day become a god in your own right, this "Holy Trinity" created by Caesar Constantine should be as much of an anathema to you as it is to the Jehovah's Witnesses and to Islam (No God but God).

After all, Jesus' "Faith" and "Sacrifice" and "Suffering" and ultimate "Conquest Over Death" are a much more compelling example if they come from a fellow mortal than they are if they come from God Himself to God Himself. Nor was Judaism's Messiah understood to be God The Father made flesh. Like Job, Jesus finds Himself tormented. He is upon the cross as anticipated from prophecy, yet He cries out to The Father "Why have you forsaken me?" Does God not know His own Mind? Or is it the doubt of a Son of God (as He referred to Himself), concerning His own understanding? After all, Jesus does not lose His Faith that God exists even in His moment of pain and confusion. This is our example. This is our "Way" to eternal life. God The Father is the "Rock", Who "Created" the immutable unchanging LAWS of Physics and of Human behavior: the underpinning of everything in Creation. Jesus IS the Christ, and the "Hewn Stone" (the "Corner Stone", not the Rock Foundation) perfected in his adherence to that LAW. Christians are, by extension, the hewn stones aligned to the Corner Stone that make up The House, The Temple of God (cut stones which are jewels).

So why Islam? When we read The Old Testament, which includes the Jewish history of its wars, we see a pattern in which those who go to war when God justifies it do well and those who lead the Hebrews to war without God's approval fail. With the coming of The New Testament based on the "Law" as delivered by Jesus "The True Christ of Prophecy", we see that we are instructed to "turn the other cheek". To, "Love thy enemy". To, "Treat others as you would be treated", as well as Love God heart and soul. This is "The New Thing", and to "Believe" in Jesus as Christ is to receive this New "Holy" Spirit as the model for one's life: as Law. These New precepts were delivered to the World by The Christ at the cost of His life, and almost immediately thereafter proven as the "Law of God" with the "Resurrection" of Jesus in the flesh: which incidentally planted the seeds of confusion when calling the "Second Resurrection" in history the "First Resurrection" (as Jesus was the 1st of the flesh, and the 2nd, called the 1st is the 1st resurrection of the Spirit), as there are "Three Stories" in God's House. With the "Resurrection" comes the "Christian Construct" that will endure for three hundred years. It flourishes under the whip of merciless Pagan Rome, until it is usurped and corrupted with Roman Pagan rituals and "Idles" (carvings and statuary) and the rejection of its very "Scriptures" even as those scriptures are collated into The Holy Bible that Catholicism gave birth to in its usurpation of Christianity in order to claim "Its Authority". Authority used to decree Jesus to have been God in order to create a space in their theology in which to place a Pope. The entire process was foretold in parable in the true account of the beheading of John The Baptist: as Jesus Christ becomes separated as head of Christ's Church in the takeover of Christianity under Rome. Moreover, the "Traditions" of that State Religion would give rise to the notion of a "Just War", that would ultimately lead to the "Blood Baths" that revealed and played out the prophecies of The Book of Revelation in the wake of the development modern weaponry, beginning in America's own Civil War (four hours of "Tribulation" ago in God's Time). That notion of a "Just War" was used to expand the Roman State and Catholicism, cloaked in the mischaracterization of Christianity, all the way to the British Isles: and having built up that "Church" in the wake of the fall of the Roman State, that Church sought to expand its power wherever it could. Had it had no check on that power, The Word of God we know as The Holy Bible would have disappeared from the face of the earth; which brings up another misunderstanding from the lecture I watched on 3ABN.

The speaker spoke of the Catholics and their Bible, when "Catholics" were "NEVER" allowed to possess Bibles, under threat of being burned at the stake, until after the "Reformation" and the ascent of Protestant England and America. For nearly 900 years Europe was in The Dark Ages thanks to The Roman Catholic Church, while Islam (which begins around 600 AD) made all sorts of advancements in mathematics and other "Scientific" areas. A PBS special on Leonardo De Vinci explains how much of the "Light" of knowledge that lead to The Renaissance itself had its origins in ancient Greece and Rome. This knowledge was cut off from Europe until Islam invaded Constantinople and drove the Byzantine Scholars and their ancient books west to Europe where the rich Italian merchants and the invention of the printing press allowed that knowledge to be re-purposed by people like Leonardo. What PBS left out, was that even as Italy became the haven for "The Enlightenment" which gave rise to "Humanism" and "Scientific Method", England became to new home of other Byzantine Scholars who brought with them the original Greek Manuscripts of The New Testament along with the knowledge of that ancient Greek Language that would eventually give rise to The King James Version of The Bible. It was a different, though parallel, "Enlightenment", also brought about as a result of the aggression of Islam. After the Reformation, Rome was forced to allow its followers to own and study (without Church assistance), the Word of God, because that Church competed with Protestant Churches for patrons. Today that Roman Enterprise is busy reinterpreting its "revised" printed version of the Bible to conform with Catholic Doctrine in order to turn back the clock and unwitting Protestants are using them as the source material of their study. That would include Catholics who "Believe" in The Bible: which, in reality, makes them Christians rather than "Universalists" (Catholic means Universal).

Given this aggressive nature of the Roman Church and its total disregard for, and disbelief in, The God Of Abraham, how is it that Rome has failed? They haven't. Not yet. They have however been held in check in their aggression by Islam, which God raised up (as promised) another three hundred years after Christianity's usurpation under Rome, until that Papist Military Enterprise was given a "mortal wound" by Napoleon, just as God foretold. The "Promise" of Islam was demonstrated in the story of Hagar the Egyptian wailing in the desert, her son Ishmael and herself dying in the desert as outcasts. It was there that God the Father, The God of Abraham, promised "A Great Nation" that would arise from the line of Ishmael, Abraham's "First" born son. If anyone can show me another way that God's Promise to Hagar will be fulfilled other than Islam, then I know nothing and I retire, begging your forgiveness. Should it be so, however, that Islam is the fulfillment of God's Promise, then let us "Reason Together" as children of God. Is it not possible that God's plan has indeed been fulfilled? Have we not suffered the "Division" promised by Jesus? Have we not watched as MAN has acted as god, just as Adam and Eve did and caused the suffering that God warned MANKIND would come from MAN's stubbornness? Is it hard to imagine that God gave Muhammad one simple "audible" instruction to "READ", and repeated it "Three Times", at a time when the only Holy Words of God in the World were those of The Holy Bible? Then having set His Law in "Those Words" (The Bible), might God have given His Prophet Muhammad sanction to make war on the infidel Church of Rome just as He had given authorization through Prophets in the past to make war? But we must also ask, "Does that mean that we are to abandon the "Law" delivered by The Christ, Jesus" and "Submit" (Islam means submission) to Sharia Law? Let us reason together.

Let us consider the nature of Mankind in its pursuit of "Power". If one tries to present "a new thing" to a Jehovah's Witness, they will decline your offer even though they are well know and even reviled for delivering their message to anyone who will listen: a non-reciprocal practice which breaks the commandment, "do unto others". I have been more or less run out of town by Missouri Baptists for speaking to fellow college students who were being indoctrinated into that church. We all know the lessons of trying to challenge the Roman Catholic Church in the Dark Ages. But even today, if there is a conference of clergy from different "Faiths", they will simply agree to disagree in order to move forward the agendas of their individual churches. In other words, they are all defending what they are "Selling" rather than reasoning together to find the Truth. Simple "Logic" dictates that it is IMPOSSIBLE for more than one of any such "Franchises" to be correct in their doctrine. This is an undeniable "FACT"

that, at best, all but one must be wrong. Moreover, in any reasonable forum, the doctrines of each and every one of the Worlds "Christian Religions" can be disproved with Scriptural References by a forum that includes all the other self-professed Christian Religions. So far as I know none has correctly identified the location of Heaven as between the "Waters Above" and the "Waters Below", or the time of Satan's expulsion from Heaven as in the future. Still members of these groups remain loyal to the heads of these sects and as such the systems of MAN usurp the system of God. It is hard to believe that Islam should be any different, given that it has come under the control of MAN. So let us compare The Holy Koran and The Holy Bible.

The Holy Bible consists of The Old Testament, which is the Jewish "Record" encompassing both what was given to Man by God through Moses and what was recorded by Jewish Historians, King David and The Prophets in written form. It also includes The New Testament, or The Gospels relating to the Life and the Teachings of The Christ of God, Jesus, as written down by those who knew Him and explained by the writings of the Apostle Paul, who began as Saul, and others; and the Spirit of Jesus Who appeared to John to deliver the book of "Revelation", which John, likewise, wrote down. The Koran began as what Islam refers to as a "Standing Miracle": an epic poem from Muhammad, inspired by God. It is an Arabic poem that is so beautiful in that ancient Arabic "Tongue" that its Holiness speaks for itself to all those who believe it to be "From God". Within its many words are found the justification of war (El. "The Cow" & "Repentance" 3-7 of The Koran); but while when read today, five hundred years after the Protestant Reformation, it is easy to interpret those justifications as an assault on "Christianity" and "Judaism", it is more accurately a justification of war against those who worship idles carved or sculpted in Catholic Churches; against what God referred to as the Bi-Word (the verb similar to the verb "Gypped", but which has become "Politically Incorrect" and potentially, eventually, "Illegal" to utter) "To Jew" and against those who preach that God Himself became flesh in the form of Jesus, and was then reunited to become God along with a third "Being" called "The Holy Spirit" to form the Catholic "Holy Trinity". "Trinity": a word that does not appear in The Holy Bible. The difference, however, between the Holy Bible and The Holy Koran is most stark in the arena of "Translation". The Bible begins in ancient Hebrew, but it ends in the Greek language that the Apostles, including Paul, used to spread The Gospel to the Gentiles who ultimately gave rise to Christianity, though it was a Jewish Religion at its inception. All the WORDS of The Bible would be translated into Latin by the Catholics who sought to deny God's Word to Mankind in order to control the message and use God's Word to their own end: "CONTROL" (The opiate of the Masses). But it wasn't until The Bible was translated into English that the "Unsealing" began in conjunction with the proliferation (Imperial Britton) of "The Word": IE. "God's House has three 'Stories'". Conversely, The Koran is a written account of an epic poem originally recited in an oral tradition, in Arabic. Moreover, as proclaimed by Muslims and explained in great detail in the preface of Arberry's translation; the "Standing Miracle", which is the Arabic Poem written down in "The Holy Koran", loses its Miraculous Nature when translated out of Ancient Arabic. The question then becomes, "Why". The logical answer is that the war justification, which is the single most tenet at odds with The Holy Bible, was put in place for a limited time and for a limited purpose. That time being until the end of the age, when "Revelation", not war, would bring the world to "Submission" (the meaning of the Word Islam) and disavow the notion of "Just Wars", thereby eliminating the need for the "War Powers" of The Koran to complete God's plan in the "Struggle" (Arabic: "Jihad"), in the final battle for Heaven on Earth.

Of course its far more complicated than that. Those who pull the strings of the World have incited war between Protestants (including Bible believing "Catholics") who should know better, with Muslims who have been framed for 9/11 and who took the bait of vengeance when tested by God. In the end, it's about evolution. Not the evolution of biology, which is evident in nature but falls short of answering "Creation". It is about the evolution of "Thought". When Jesus said you must be "Born Again of a New Spirit", He was using the only WORDS at His disposal in those days. To be "Born Anew" is to become a "Blank Slate": a "Hard-Drive" "Wiped" clean. Unless you receive "Truth" "like a child" (without defending what you "Believe" to be the truth at the expense of admitting you were wrong), you will never enter The Kingdom of God. You must be "Reprogrammed". Given a New Spirit on a hard-drive wiped clean of your old misconceptions implanted in your computing by selfish men seeking to rule the world by usurping God's Word to their own ends. There are those who say that the Koran was never supposed to be written down, but was to be chanted around the Bedouin campfires in an oral tradition that would by now (after the proliferation of The Bible) be all but extinct were it not for those who gain power by laying claim to the Power of God as they did when the Koran was first put to paper. It is the same model men used to usurp the Word of God from The Bible and to the same end: the brink of destruction. The programming of the Host of Heaven is currently a corrupted file. If you seek the plan laid out and accomplished by God Our Father in Heaven, you can find much of it explained in "An Overarching Tale", in "Fight Club 2.0". In the "Freedom" file of "The Book of Answers". We have been confounded by unscrupulous people, toward an end foretold from the beginning. The possibility exists to have nearly free, unlimited, clean energy and yet to seize that opportunity would not only bankrupt the pyramid schemes of the world prematurely (because they are designed to fail when the trap is set), but it would remove any Western Interest from the Middle East, which would undo all the work the forces of division have done to embroil the world in wars aimed at taking over the spoils. It would also lead to a complete collapse of the Deep State.

When looking around your Churches you find a conspicuous absence of young people. The message of the "Rapture" and of the "End of the World" that is so intoxicating to those who have already lived most of their lives and who have come to hate the world as it is, holds no promise for the young who would rather live their lives than fixate on waiting for the "END". Juxtaposed we find young Muslims living in such despair that they are ready to end their lives, violently seeking revenge in the false hope of waking up in "Heaven", when they have instead made Heaven into Hell and died Spiritually, as well as physically, in the process. Their hatred is mirrored in those who call themselves Christians while waiting impatiently for God's retribution to be visited upon those who disagree with them, or who have wronged them in some way: even though we are to forgive our trespassers. But the world does not end on the "Seventh Day". It is "The Sabbath" when the Spirit of Christ Jesus reigns for a thousand years in Peace. It is marked by the "End of the Age", not the end of the planet. It is not about the "Lifting Up" of the bodies of men and women, but of the Body of Christ (Christians: The Host of Heaven) in His Spirit: The Holy Spirit, which is found in treating others as we ourselves would be treated in all things. It is the Spirit in opposition to the Spirit Satan: both of which exist in all of us, and that conflict gives rise to "Free Will". The Holy Spirit is an "operating system", not some guy who comes to us to share secrets when we pray; nor is it to be confused with the promised "Comforter".

John Meachum wrote a biography on Andrew Jackson that won him a Pulitzer Prize: which is to say, his work was ordained by "Power". Years ago I watched him talk about Jackson with "Charlie Rose" for an hour without mentioning that Jackson ended the charter of America's third "Central Bank": the predecessor of The Federal Reserve. Despite the fact that Jackson called that act the one he was most proud of, on April 2nd 2017, Meachum was trotted out on "Meet the Press" to compare Trump with Jackson, and failed, once again, to mention "Central Banks" in that ten minute interview. I have pleaded repeatedly for you to watch "The Money Master" @ Google video, in an effort to bring light to the world, as I attempt to serve Jesus, who is the Way and the Light. Unfortunately, most of the folks reading this are doing all right and are content to have others worry about such things. Their Holy Men (and Women) tell them that they are saved by "Grace", so why bother risking financial security or reputation by doing "Works", which will not save. But that is the rationale of Catholicism and its "Indulgences": of the "Old Jewish Covenant", which says that a sacrifice made to the Temple or a "Contribution" to the Catholic Church absolves one of sin. The only difference is that these offer up nothing, pointing instead to Jesus' Sacrifice and their "Faith" in Him to deliver, as all that is required, as the world burns and they turn away. Such teachings risk that upon "The Judgment" parishioners will be asked, "Were you shown a way to become blessed as a Peacemaker? Were you shown a way to free the Children from bondage? Were you shown a way to provide all the energy required to sustain the lifestyle My Father raised you up to, while saving the planet He Created for you? Were you given "Revelation" of The Mysteries as proof of the path you should follow? And what did you do? Did you seek the truth? Did you share the Truths revealed?" To those who answer, "My clergy told me that all I was required to do was have Faith in You Jesus": What do you think He will say? That you are good servants who said the magic words, which allow one to ignore the suffering of others and take care only of one's own? Or will He say, "I am the Truth and the Light. I sent you light and you put it under a basket. You have forgotten Malachi; that Israel means, "Who prevails with God" and Jerusalem means "Vision of Peace". My Father requires "Faith", and as My Apostle James taught you, faith without works is useless and dead. I know you not. You were luke warm and I spew you out of My mouth. You had the reputation of being alive, but were dead and so your name is not found in the Book of Life."

If Jesus is, as He proclaimed, The Way, The Resurrection and The Truth and The Light, how can one turn away from seeking "Truth", ALL TRUTH, and hope to be changed into a Spirit compatible with The Host of Heaven? If God dwells with the humble and the contrite as The Bible teaches, how can one hold stubbornly to untruth so as not to admit they are wrong, and be born again? How can one who is dead in the corruption of their Spirit be resurrected if they are not first reborn of a more "Holy Spirit"? The harsh truth is that we in the West abandoned our Christian teachings by adopting the Bush Doctrine of pre-emptive defense: which is New Speak for "Wars of Aggression": Crusades. I have circulated the proof concerning 9/11 around town in the form of a "Research Paper" for anyone who is open to see the truth. You have been offered "Fight Club 2.0. You can go to the Internet and "Hunt the Boeing" on Google for yourself. As Christians, its falls to us to explain, to reason, and to ask to be forgiven; even as we forgive. We Christians must lead by example. We must open our eyes to the Truth that Judaism and Christianity have both been "Radicalized" by unscrupulous people and we have been misled, misdirected, misused and corrupted. We must make the argument for The Christ, Jesus, as Christ and not as God, in order to reconcile the nations, bring light to truth and peace to the Earth. Years ago I watched a history show about an ancient Pharaoh's conquest over a place, that on that old map, looked to be somewhere in today's Syria. I can't tell you what he renamed it, but I thought I heard that the old name was Armageddon. If you want to put an end to the "Radicalization" of all religion, pass this on. Put it in an E-Mail and send it hop-scotching from friend to friend until it fills "the clouds". Who knows, perhaps the world will see The Body of Christ begin Rising this Easter: not here, not there, but throughout Heaven.



## Rejected

Some of you may recall that I published an article in this newspaper last Christmas that advocated for an infrastructure plan that would have the government give everyone a machine that generated electricity from water for free. I tried to publish the very same article in the Berkeley Student Newspaper, but after a warm reception by one of that paper's sales staff, it was rejected by its editorial board. I have the email "Thread" to prove it. You may not have agreed with what the article said, but none of you complained to the Harlan News-Advertiser. Unfortunately, the editors of the Berkeley paper seem to be members of "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness". It is an emotional church that "Feels" its way to political correctness guided by the "Talking Points" of its hierarchy in the media. But how did it get so powerful?

If we look back over the last century we see a lot of changes. Most of them we embraced because of the way they were packaged. For example: we all see the correctness of allowing "Women" the "Vote". We all saw the validity of the concept of "Equal wages for equal work". We all saw the humanity of helping women with children who had no provider in the form of a husband and we all saw the logic in barring men from living in housing provided by "Welfare" for women in the "System". My generation also saw the advantage of working mothers who contributed to household income amid the economic decline of the nation as we attempted to "keep up with the Jones" who had sent Mom to work outside the home because wages were stagnant, interest rates were sky-high and inflation had put our parents lifestyle out of reach. What is critical to remember is that contrary to the myth of a "Free Press", "News" is "Edited" just as I have been in Berkeley: which is a PC way of saying the Editor gets to decide what news will make the news.

Some other factors that have changed the discourse in the Country are less obvious. Fox News is funded to a large degree by salespeople telling us that men have less testosterone than their fathers, who had less than their fathers, without explaining why. There was a big deal some years ago about all the young boys who were developing breasts similar to those of women as a result of hormones in their food. We didn't fixate on it too long. It wasn't like women losing their breasts due to breast cancer, which we did fixate on despite the fact that women are more likely to die of a heart attack than men, but men are less likely to get breast cancer, making breast cancer a "Woman's Issue", and heart attacks more prevalent but less important.

I remember when the first "James Bond" movie came out and Hollywood began to teach us that it is perfectly alright for the government to give one of its own a "License to Kill". We adopted it as the "Eleventh Commandment" with the acquiescence of our clergy as a foundation of "The Deep State". We have also adopted Hollywood's lessons on sexual mores because, as we have learned; most of Hollywood's actresses have had to acquiesce to sexual predation. As a result they project their feelings of shame onto society at large in various forms of "Virtue Signaling", including calling out Border Patrol Agents for putting detainees in cages, when the cages protect female detainees and children from predation at the hands of other detainees.

These are "Emotional" responses that are about feelings, rather than facts. Moreover those feelings are conjured-up by a media owned and operated by the same corporate forces that are in charge of our government, our food, and our civil discourse. Tucker Carlson has spoken to the "Emotional Nature" of "The Left" and its arguments, but why should we be surprised? From the notion that women need to "Fulfill" themselves rather than sacrifice for the sake of their children, to the idea that making more money to give your kids so much financial compensation for your absence that they won't work for low wages; somehow makes amends for our absence: is the same "Pretzel Logic" that calls your career your sacrifice. The men who are complicit in this type of twisted logic are just as culpable. The men who are not compliant are likely expelled from the family unit, which then becomes a bastion of "Emotional" thinking in which future generations of fatherless men learn how to think "emotionally".

16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; 17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. 18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:16-20 (KJV)

With the possible exception of some programming on the "Fox" network, nearly everything being piped into the psyche of the world is emotional garbage. The only defense emotional arguments have against the light of the truth is to shut it down, which is exactly what the Berkeley Paper has done to the Christmas article despite the issue's answers concerning Global Warming. They did the same thing a decade ago. You can read about it in "files A, B & C" of The Book of Answers. Fortunately we have come to this point in time after the sounding of the Trump, who has signed an "Executive Order", decreeing that Universities that fail to allow for opposing opinions on their campuses will suffer the loss of Federal Grant Monies. Remember, "AOC" has accused you of having "blood on your hands" for rejecting her "Green New Deal", even as her peers in Berkeley "gag" my efforts to share a solution. Unfortunately, because those who rule this world have buried the PBS report about giving the world free, clean energy in order to safeguard their plans to build a "Grid" that they can use to control you; there is little I can do to bring them to compliance. You, on the other hand, can urge Senator Grassley to take action against any funding going to Berkeley and discredit "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness" for what it is: disingenuous, hypocritical, corrupt emotional garbage, devoid of reason.

If I have offended anyone, please don't be offended. We are, all of us, a product of the sum total of the "Input" we are subjected to. We would never hold the North Koreans completely responsible for their world-view because we understand that that view has been distorted by propaganda from which they had no escape. When I point to "Suffrage" and the "Vote" for women, if you take it to mean I would have women lose their vote you are reacting emotionally to facts that do not exist. If equal pay "demanded" equal work, that would be one thing; but "equal opportunity" has made women the majority at Universities, when their thinking is more likely to be fueled by estrogen rather than testosterone; which has been categorized as "Toxic" rather than logical; and more income means a louder voice in politics. The "Evil" in this world did not come to power because it came to the world as evil beckoning "come follow me". It came dressed as "Good" because evil deceives in order to gain power. You are not being accused of being a bad person who knowingly sought after bad things. You are being accused of being the victim of propaganda. A Propaganda Machine that silences those who would expose it by threatening to remove them from power in the case of elected government and from security in the case of clergy, or credentials if you work at a student newspaper. It presents itself as what

everybody else is doing in a world where the options are manipulated by corruption and an agenda that would otherwise be soundly renounced. The Bible refers to it as those things that hide in darkness and so the remedy is "Light" and the removal of "Scales" from the eyes of the blind. So you see, it is, hopefully, not a matter of being offended so much as a matter of explanation by way of reason. The next time you can't get your child to put down their video game in which they learn to deal with the world by killing everything in sight, go to your computer, find The Beatles' "She's Leaving Home": follow it up with "Within You and Without You" and get emotional.

Let me give you another example of "Propaganda". On 4/7/19 the renowned "60 Minutes" did an interview with a multi-billionaire. It began by stating that he intends to give away half of his 18 billion before he dies. That would leave him a measly \$9,000,000,000, so we know he's a straight shooter. He tells us that we are teetering on the edge of an insurrection and the way to prevent it is to raise income taxes after a manner similar to congresswoman Cortez' "Tippy Top" plan.

Here's what was never answered because the reporter never questioned any of the premises. First of all, the business channels are fond of saying that the poor don't pay taxes, which is one of their "Half-Truths". You wage earners know full well that F.I.C.A. has its hands deep in your pocket. You may not understand that your employer has to match that amount in your name; making it money you cost your employer, but that doesn't improve your wages. If you are self employed you have to pay both halves of that as a "Self Employment Tax" that takes nearly 15% of the "net" profit, which is 15% everything you earn from your business. All this money goes to Social Security and Medicare to take care of those who never got any retirement from work while the Oligarchs with their billions got rich in the system the poor labored under. The billionaire pays that 15% on the first \$128,000 or so and 2.9% thereafter while you probably pay on all your income. This billionaire made his money from money with a "fund" he runs. That means that the money he makes in salary from the Hedge Fund is probably not how he made the billions. The billions, more than likely, came in the form of what they classify as "Capital Gains". Capital Gains are taxed at a constant rate of 15% to 20% (depending on the tax code of the day) rather than on a "Progressive" scale (the more you make, the larger the percentage you pay) like "Income" (or wage) taxes are: making his rate these days about the same as the working-poor, when coupled with their employer's contribution.

If you watched "The Money Masters" as prescribed, then you know about the "Rowing of the Economy". The Press calls it the "Business Cycle". It refers to the way the economy is often growing, only to fall into recession: "Bull Markets" and "Bear Markets". We are currently in the longest "Bull Market" in a long time. Part of it is that Trump's Tax Plan reduced taxes on small businesses by giving them a 20% deduction on their net income that helped offset the Self-Employment Tax. Another big part of the continued Bull Market is that when "The Federal Reserve" tried to stall the market by removing money from circulation and raising interest rates, the President "Shamed" it into backing up. That's a problem for the Oligarchs. Their economic model requires a limited number of investors to be in complete control. They count on the recessions to put businesses into insolvency so that they can then buy them for pennies on the dollar. In that way, those with access to money remain on top among the "Moneyed People" and those who don't fit in are cast out. When the economy chugs along too long it becomes difficult to find "Bargains" good enough to guarantee a profit. If, however, you can get the "Masses" riled up enough to impose a 90% or even a 50% tax on "Income" (wages), then when added to the Self-Employment Tax you can break small business before it gets bigger and you can hamstring anyone who is about to acquire the kind of wealth reserved for the Oligarchy who can always keep their wealth in safe-havens outside the country and outside the reach of American Taxes. As a sweet irony you can use the Socialists to maintain the Oligarchy. Were this not the case we should have expected this multi-billionaire to champion a "Wealth Tax" that "Clawed Back" wealth over a set amount: say ten or twenty million. Or we might have heard how there should be an "Inheritance Tax" of say 50%.

I'm only guessing here, but I bet a large part of what he gives away goes to Think Tanks masked as Philanthropies, or to other forms of the "Propaganda Machine" to which this 60 Minutes interview was clearly helpful by never asking a single tough question: making it more of a promotion.

Since last I wrote you for what was to be the last time, I've learned a couple of things. One is that back in 1999, all or most of the heads of the various large Protestant Denominations met with The Pope to declare some sort of solidarity with his church despite it being a church of "Traditions" rather than a church based on the unchanging word of The Bible. It is reminiscent of when Constantine united all the Christian Churches of his day under the umbrella of Catholicism: the "Universal" Church of the Roman State. If I'm not mistaken, that's when all the Christian Church Leaders became "The Cardinals". The second thing I learned by forcing myself to listen to one of the more "PC" Seventh Day Adventist Ministers that comes to me on the clouds. It seems that "Webster" and I missed another "Har" word. It is Hebrew I believe and it comes in connection with "Megiddo" which is a "Plane" upon which is found a mountain, or "Har" as in Mt. Megiddo: as I understood him. My old "Concordances" don't show the word Har, but they interpret Megiddo as: "his precious fruit; declaring a message" (a fruited plane?). You know this mountain, not as Har Megiddo, but as Armageddon.

It's strange that I should have fixated on the meaning, if any, of "Harlan" for so long, only to have the "Har" in Har Megiddo be visited upon me since last I wrote to you, but that's how it works. I remember, years ago, I listened to an Israeli film-maker who shared how his group was gathering members of all the "Twelve Tribes of Israel" in Israel, for the day of the battle, which he said would begin at Mt. Megiddo. It seems logical that he referenced "Har Megiddo" and that the memory remained like a brain splinter that manifest itself in a quest for the meaning of Harlan(d) when it tried to surface. The thing is that I've also just recently heard teaching that makes the argument that some of the "Twelve Tribes" died out all together with the "carrying off". So the evidence seems to refute his assertions, leaving us with the question of the meaning of this mountain on a plane. If you need some context for the following scripture, you should read File "D" from "The Book of Answers" at "revolutionnumberten.com".

35 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. Dan 2:35 (KJV)

I have stood above the sea of glass, and made my stand before the "East Gate which Faces East" before the Throne of God at the west end of the street that dead-ends at The University of Northern California at Berkeley's doorstep to the east. If you don't believe me, or if that sounds crazy, you haven't bothered to read "The Overarching Tail". I have

made my stand in the Heart of the Land in Harlan. It is time for you to decide to stand or to remain seated.

Just as Peter was a "Stone" in the metaphorical Church Jesus has been building for 2,000 years (rebuilding the Temple in 3 of God's days); God's "House" has 3 "Stories" in visions. There are numerous examples. One is Noah's Ark. The Ark was the manifestation of the Covenant Noah made with God to build the Ark itself and in return it carried the remnant of mankind through the flood that cleansed the earth; at which time God made another covenant: "the arch of the bow after the rain", to signify that God would never again flood the entire earth. The second "Story" is The Ark of the Covenant itself, likewise, made according to God's instruction to contain The Ten Commandments which were a covenant between God and His People that if they would follow Him and His Laws, He would be their God. Just as the first Ark delivered Noah through the water, to a land made new, the Hebrews were delivered through the desert to the Promised Land by the second. The third "Story" is The Holy Bible itself. It was constructed from The Hebrew Scriptures of the Old Testament and the New Testament scriptures of the Apostles, in a verifiable chain of custody; by people seeking God in order to enter into the covenant contained within. Making it, The Ark of the Covenant made by the instruction of God, which transported the Word of God across time and space and desolation to these very days.

According to the Book of Revelation, the Arch Angel marshals the host of Heaven who serve God and His Holy Word, which is the rock foundation upon which Jesus' Church is built with the saints: the stones who have made themselves as wool. He is the Arch Angel because he enforces God's covenant with this remnant that no flood shall envelope the world, which includes the flood unleashed out the mouth of the dragon: which is those who follow the laws of men that attempt to usurp the power of the rock, which is the Word of God, which is the Law; with a flood of humanity and "Fake News", here, and in Europe, characterized by an ex-American Ambassador on Bonnie Faulkner's "Guns and Butter" as "Asymmetrical Warfare". An example of this has been offered by Glen Beck, who suggested that the Oligarch George Soros has been funding groups in Chicago, that promote the Central American Caravans headed here.

There are other "Stories". You may remember that God sent Moses down to Pharaoh in Egypt with the demand, "Let my People go!" Pharaoh was, of course, skeptical; so God revealed Himself to Egypt in a number of ways. Finally, God told the Hebrews to make a mark above their doors in blood and "The Passover" came with terrible consequences for Egypt. Still, they would not relent and they paid the price.

The Seventh Day Adventists grew out of the "Adventist Movement" that once included a variety of churches that were convinced that the "Advent" of the return of Jesus was imminent. In the early 1800's a number of unassociated Bible studiers around the world came to understand one of Daniel's prophecies, independently of each other. The time period referenced in the prophecy ends with one of Napoleon's generals unseating the Pope of that day in 1798 and makes clear that that Church is "Mystery Babylon" and some other unflattering things from the book of Revelation. Ask any Seventh Day clergyman to explain it to you. It was a big deal to have Prophecy come to pass. Like God's revelations in Egypt, the revelation of prophecy fulfilled "turned the faces" of a lot of people to God. The same clergy wrongly concluded that Jesus was coming in 1843 or 44 using some of the same numbers. A lot of people believed wholeheartedly and some sold everything or even gave everything they had away.

Unfortunately, despite the fact of the dispute of those days that was turning brother against brother and daughter against father, slave owners were not among those who gave everything away. They didn't "Let God's People Go!" despite God's revelations. When 1844 came and went the Seventh Day church decided it instead marked the beginning of the judgment. Then there was silence in Heaven (you know where Heaven is don't you?) for about a half an hour at which time the blood began to flow. If you had been at Gettysburg or one of the other great battle fields, you wouldn't have seen blood as high as a horse's bridal; but if you saw the battles in a dream vision you may have. Then came the "Indian" wars. There was a worldwide influenza epidemic around the same time as WWI (about an hour after The Civil War in God's time). We've had a hundred years of World Wars and World Proxy Wars and rumors of wars like the one we had before we invaded Iraq. The famines have been in other countries; the earthquakes have mostly been too except for the Bay Area. Don't forget the "Dust Bowl" and "The Depression". The clergy are still waiting for the seven bowls of God's wrath to begin to be poured out when the "Tribulation" begins, despite the fact that the Apostles speak of being in Tribulation way back two Latter Days ago.

The world has changed a great deal since 9/11 "when the towers fell". Ebola and AIDS in Africa, "Shock and Awe" in the Middle East, the oceans are turning acidic, "fracking" is poisoning ground water, China's cities can't see the sun or the stars for the smog. Now that the revelation of the location of Heaven, and the understanding that the battle for it is sometime in the future, has been poured out; the only question that remains is will they let His People go? There are currently so many entering the country at our southern boarder that Catholic Services can no longer get them into housing and on government assistance as fast as they are arriving. Some estimates are that one in ten people in this country are here illegally. They are fleeing countries whose "Rock" is not The Word of God, to serve forces at odds with God's Word. We can turn our face to God and save the Country without abusing the misguided folks who have been lied to in order to bring them here. Free energy will leave Putin bankrupt and dethroned. The same is true of Iran and the rest of the Middle East. Without the remittances of illegal immigrants flooding south across the boarder, the corruption there will collapse amid a repatriation of migrants who have lived the American Dream and will have to fight for it south of the boarder if they want it, by serving The One True God, just as our forbearers did, and we do, here. With 10% of its population Christians in hiding and 10% oppressed Muslims, China is only one scolding and a "Revolution Number Ten" away from the end of its Communist Party Tyranny and North Korea with it. So "SHOUT" and watch as the walls of Jericho crumble. As we saw with the destruction of antiquities by ISIS, all that was accomplished was a loss of history after the manner of Mao's Cultural Revolution. It was as misguided in one direction as the worship of relics is in the other. It is only ideas that cannot be destroyed; but given enough time the PC police will label the Bible "Hate Speech" for calling Homosexuality "an abomination" and remove it from the world as they did in the Dark Ages. As beautiful and awesome as the Notre Dame Cathedral was, it was a work of the hands of man and fleeting. Look to The Holy Bible, The Unchanging Word of God, the third Ark of the Covenant; become a stone in the Temple built by Jesus Christ The Messiah to The One True God, in which is housed The Mountain of the Gospel; or set silent as we reap the whirlwind. I have lived among you, and while you are far from perfect, I know of no better people. I trust you will do the right thing.



## One Nation Divisible

When the "Mueller Report" came out there was a simple contradiction in it that went unnoticed. It went unnoticed because of a common "Tactic" in the Press. They said that Russia wanted Trump to win and they helped his cause with the "Hacks" from the DNC. The problem with that assessment is that no one outside the DNC was allowed to look at the DNC computers; making that "Talking Point" an unsubstantiated claim from the DNC, which the Mueller Report reportedly added as "FACT" and Mueller repeated when he made his public statement on 5/29/19. If you repeat a lie often enough in the Press, you can make it an accepted "FACT". Hitler said that the bigger the lie the better. Credibility comes from audacity. Remember, these are the same people who paid for the fake " Dossier". So on the one hand we have the Mueller Report stating that Russia wanted Trump to win and, on the other hand, the Mueller Report showing that Russia also had its agent Kisliac rubbing elbows with as many as he could within the campaign so as to be able to sow political discord in the Press against this President. These two actions are counterproductive if your intent is to help Trump. At the same time, we have an informant who was on the inside of Clinton's "Uranium One" deal who shows definitively, a conspiracy between the Russians; a Justice Department and FBI that will not act on that information from the informant and a Presidential Candidate named Clinton whom the Russians have lots of "Dirt" on because of "Uranium One". Juxtaposed, we have a Mueller Report that shows "No Collusion" between Trump's team and Russia.

"Come, let us Reason Together". Trump has always been abrasive. I have watched him blow-hard for decades. The "Truth" is, however, that aside from stroking his own ego, his real "INTENTION" was, is, "Public Service", which put him at odds with every bureaucrat in Washington and a lot of Generals in the Military. That puts him at odds with the Press, which is an arm of the "Deep State". Never mind that Wiki-Leaks founder Julian Assange says that it was not the Russians or any other "State" actor that gave him the DNC "Hacks". What we know for sure now, thanks to The Mueller Report, is that no "Collusion" happened.

This is the point at which "WE" as a Country have gone off the rails. Because half of the Country believed mightily in the whole "Collusion" STORY, everything that the President did as it relates to his interaction with the FBI and The Justice Department looks like "Obstruction of Justice". What the Press has done is to conflate the "Political" "HIT JOB" the Democrats set up against this President with a "Crime" that never happened. All those on the inside knew there was no crime of "Collusion", but by "Framing" the criminality of the "State's" conspiracy, as a criminal act on the part of the President, they were able to "Frame" his "Political" responses in a "Criminal" light. If you suffer from "Trump Derangement Syndrome" you see a guilty man who is covering up his guilt and obstructing those who are looking into it. But according to the Report itself, there was no collusion. This was no secret to Trump. When Trump is quoted as saying he's "F--ed" with the appointment of a "Special Counsel", you see him feeling the walls closing in; but if you understand that this was a "Set Up" from the beginning by the "Deep State" and probably Obama himself; you see a man who understands the "POLITICAL" ramifications of a "WITCH HUNT" that will impede his agenda to make good on his promises to the American People by giving cover to snakes like the speaker of the Republican House. You must also remember, as pointed out by Tammy Bruce, that those involved in the conspiracy to "Frame" Trump were all well aware of the crimes they had committed. So they were now "Projecting" those crimes onto the Trump Campaign as a red herring to lead "The People" away from the truth of their crimes. Joe Digenova has gone so far as to intimate that when James Comey shared the fake dossier with the President it was actually an attempt at "Blackmail" set in motion after an Obama White House meeting of Obama department heads the day before. That suggests that failing to "Bite", Trump was then set upon with the Special Prosecutor; and yet Pundits say Trump was obstructing justice by firing his alleged Blackmailer.

The "Charge" is now "Obstruction of Justice". So I ask you, "What Justice" was obstructed? If, as the Mueller report asserts, there was no "Collusion" (as acknowledged by the Democrats with their moving on to "Obstruction"), in the Trump Campaign despite numerous attempts by people characterized as Russian Agents, then there was no "Crime" to obstruct the investigation of. We are back to the "Projection" of the evil perpetrated by members of this "Cabal" against Trump, orchestrated by the Democrat Party (and likely those who turned a blind eye on the "Uranium One" deal), onto those that cabal committed that evil against. That is to say that they are accusing the other side of doing what they have, in fact, done before they themselves are accused, in order to pre-empt the impact of true revelations coming out against themselves. They do this all the time with great success thanks to the complicity of the Press. In fact, this whole Mueller probe has been an attempt to cover up the collusion between those targeting the Trump Campaign and those they employed to do it; which included Russians.

As reported by Kimberley Strassel, while the Mueller report documented in detail Russian contacts made with Trump Team Members (which they rebuffed), they left out that some of those who were approaching the Trump Team were actually operatives of Democrat conspirators and even The Deep State itself. The only "Crime" being committed was by those who weaponized The Deep State and those setting the traps. The only obstruction has been on the part of those who have gone after Trump when they knew there was no "Collusion", while failing to expose those who actually committed crimes and conspiracies, and were therefore complicit: like "Obstruction" by Clinton with the deletion of Emails. If Trump did not "Collude" with the Russians as "proclaimed" (rather than "alleged") in the Press, then "Justice" is not obstructed by anything the President did, or suggested doing, to fight back "Politically" against this "Political Coup". Justice is served when the "Truth" is revealed and any attempt to "Spin" the truth is truly the obstruction: even when it's knowingly done in the Press. Case in point: people who are "Tried" of crimes are found either guilty or not guilty. They are NEVER "found" exonerated.

These two points of reference are enough to drag this Country down. Those of you who don't like the President and his agenda have every right to fight the political fight, which is the backbone of a Democratic Republic. Unfortunately, you cannot go after the rules of the game every time you lose if you want the game of democracy to continue. Sadly, however, Deep State Globalist Actors in both parties have been in the business of destroying faith in this Country and its institutions in order to undo it, for over half a century. We have been sold out to China, to The EU and to Mexico; by Multi-National Corporations and the Globalist Politicians they have bought and paid for. The only one selling us out to Russia has been those involved in "Uranium One". Some in the Press are eager to "Move On" now that the Mueller Probe is over. Once it became obvious that William Barr wasn't going to, things changed. They began a character assassination campaign against him. Mueller came out and contradicted his own report to intimate that there was collusion: just not enough to charge anyone. More importantly, he contradicted Barr's statement about Mueller saying more than once in meetings, that the precedents that protect a sitting President from being indicted were not a factor in their coming to no conclusion with regard to "Obstruction of Justice". So what we have is a question. Did the Attorney General, who is about to uncover all the demons in the "Deep State" (of which Mueller was a part) lie to the American People about facts, which Mueller would undoubtedly refute publicly and cause Barr to be discredited? Or is it more likely that a Special Prosecutor, tasked with undoing a Presidency, and having been unable to establish a premise based on lies; set a trap for the Attorney General not unlike the perjury traps his team set for members of the Trump Team?

One of the unanswered questions around the Special Prosecutor's Team was, "When did they know there was no collusion?"

Some have speculated that it was over a year ago: making the last year a search for a charge with which to go after Trump. Some have expressed hope that Mueller would appear before Congress so that they could ask that question. When Mueller said he wouldn't comment further, he gave cover to Democrats who had said they needed him to testify, but who really don't want that question asked. If he says he won't comment further, why bring him before Congress?

If your hatred for Trump outweighs your love of "Freedom" itself, then we are lost. The Democrat Party "Weaponized" The Deep State against a duly elected President with the acquiescence of The Republican Party. They are all of them "DIRTY" and probably all at risk, with the notable exception of those who have worked against the tide to shed "LIGHT" into the darkness. Juxtaposed are those who have perpetrated the hoax even after the facts were out and they should be prosecuted as well for the act of sedition.

When living in a "Propaganda State" such as the one the US has become, it is important to remember that just because something is said to be true, that doesn't make it so. The Press often repeats a lie until it is referenced as "Truth"; at which time it becomes an historical inaccuracy. Like you, I saw pictures of a small crowd at the President's Inauguration and then heard him brag about the turnout. It turns out that the pictures the Press released were taken long before the entire crowd had assembled, so as to "Frame" the new President as a liar right out of the gate, in the same way they berated him for saying he had been spied upon. Another example of this is a word that Sean Hannity is fond of using. The "Truthers" were a group that formed around a couple of young men who made a documentary film about "911" that challenged the story fed to us by the Press. Hannity now uses the word "Truther" as a disparaging term to indicate a ridiculous "Conspiracy Theory".

But before we go there, let's look at some historical facts. Michael Caputo was involved in the Trump campaign and targeted by The Deep State with a phone call by someone offering something that he declined to pursue: End of story. Except that when the Mueller Probe interviewed him, Caputo said Mueller's team seemed to be very interested in this phone call. He shared on "FOX" that he then hired a private investigator to look into the one who phoned him and learned that the caller was a criminal "Paid Informant" of The Deep State. This kind of conspiracy between The Deep State and "Informants" goes on all the time. It was revealed that the notorious Whitey Bolger was just such a "Tool" of the FBI when he was, in fact, using the FBI to get rid of his enemies, while the FBI was letting Bolger escape prosecution for known crimes, including murder, in order to get his information about the criminals in Bolger's world: even to letting men known to be innocent, go to prison: where two of them died in custody. At least one of those who was involved in this sleaze was a member of Mueller's "Dream Team". Bolger, you may remember, was caught after living in hiding for many years and who knows what stories he could tell. For reasons never made clear in the Press, Bolger, who was by now in a wheel chair, was moved from one prison facility to another just before William Barr took over as Attorney General. Immediately upon Bolger's being released into the new prison population, a mob of inmates surrounded him and beat him to death: End of Story. After years in sanctuary, Julian Assange got arrested about the same time, lest he have a public forum to reveal his source and discredit Democrat assertions of Russian Hacking. Yet when the trusted PBS documentary series "Frontline" profiled Mueller, there was nothing but glowing admiration. This is a guy who told us there were WMD's in Iraq and withheld his report until after the 2018 election: presumably to get a Democrat majority into the "House" so they could Impeachment. Now he gives a speech to "Jump-Start" the process.

Some years ago there was a reporter from "The San Jose Mercury News" by the name of Gary Webb. You may have heard Lora Logan telling his story on "Life, Liberty and Levine". Mr. Webb did an exposé that revealed that the CIA was "Drug Dealing". Webb was celebrated at first, but only for a short time. When the agency pushed back, his newspaper hung him out to dry. After the whole thing was out of the "News" and his life had fallen apart, Mr. Webb was said to have committed suicide by shooting himself in the head: twice. I've heard rumors that the lead fellow in the "Truther Movement" also died mysteriously after that movement had lost momentum. While I apologize for injecting rumors into this discussion; one thing that is not rumor is that when the Bank "HSBC" was caught "Money Laundering" amounts in the billions of dollars in this decade, the Government let them go for a fine and no prosecutions. The Government got the fine money and it probably went to the oversight agency. News has just broken this month (was it "60 Minutes"?) about numerous "International" banks caught doing the same thing for years.

The connective tissue in all these things is "Corruption". It has been a long road that begins in many ways with "Prohibition" followed by WWII, that brings us to "THE DEEP STATE". The real problem is "Power". Those in power, who are corrupted by it, become desperate to cover up their misdeeds. They, rightfully, become paranoid that they will be discovered. The "Key" to corruption is to make those who might be a threat to your secrets, complicit in the corruption by buying them off with a bribe. Bureaucrats tend to be the most susceptible to "going along to get along". If you can't buy them off, you discredit them as best you can. If that doesn't work you kill them. When we gave The Deep State "007's license to kill" we, in fact, enticed them into corruption. They became as gods, discerning good from evil.

So what is the point of all of this? Trump's detractors have pointed incessantly to evidence they claim to be "In Plain Sight". It is an ironic turn of phrase, as the "Truther Movement" began, in no small part, as the result of a video entitled, "In Plane Sight". In order for the Globalists and the corrupted officials and the Deep State Actors they hold sway over, to be sure that no one could discover their attempts at all manner of corruption, from the lining of pockets with illegal money, to the destruction of all the world's democracies; they needed to implement a "Big Brother" type of "Surveillance State". It serves no purpose to list all the improprieties surrounding the events of "911". To do so only allows for argument and rebuttal and confusion. The "hole" pierced in the side of the Pentagon on "911" would not, could not, did not, accommodate a plane of the size that is said to have made that hole. There are no wings or engines, or tail structure visible on the ground in any of the pictures, which have been in plain sight for two decades. The rest of the story is only speculation, but it is a conspiracy that is at risk because an outsider like Trump has come to power and, because it happened at the Pentagon, top Pentagon officials had to be involved as well. There may yet be many who turn from pursuing the ousting of Trump to a chorus to leave this all behind us; but we couldn't if we wanted to. They are pushing for more investigation to muddy the waters. It was Mueller who was head of the FBI when "911" happened in 2001. He was called up at age seventy- something to oversee an attempt to either entrap or impeach Trump to cover the lies of those in the revolving doors of power who feared their sins might be revealed when "The Trump Sounded".

Before Trump came to office, and Trump Derangement Syndrome engulfed the Nation, there was a pushback against The Deep State on the Left and in the Democrat Party. The propaganda machine, called the American Free Press, was able to "turn" that distrust into a cheering section among Democrats who began to champion Clapper, despite the "FACT" that he lied to all of us before God and Country by denying HE was listening in on our phone conversations. If, however, we pursue "JUSTICE" and prosecute, not only those who participated in the Trump "WITCH HUNT", but in "Uranium One" and the "Clinton Cover-Up", their house of cards will fall and all the lies and all the loss will be exposed to "the gnashing of teeth" as prophesied. This is why the Democrats and the bureaucrats and some Republicans are losing their minds. They know what's coming. That makes

them dangerous. The King has no clothes. It is time to look at his royal court and their nakedness.

You must remember that the Emails between the FBI conspirators indicate no contemplation of whether or not these acts of sedition could be pulled off because it's done all the time: just not to a President. The "Feds" have a 98% conviction rate because they use "Plea Bargaining" to "Extort" guilty pleas from powerless people, often to "break" them financially, in the same way they used "Perjury Traps" against members of this President's inner circle to create crimes out of thin air: all in order to move up within the corrupted system. It's been reported that Mueller's FBI was hauled before the "FISA Court" back in his day for a "Slew" of improperly supported FISA Warrants. When you get the same "Players" at the top, moving from one desk to the next in a bureaucracy that has no problem making innocent people plead guilty to improve those bureaucrats' status in the corrupted system, it only takes perhaps a hundred people to rule the system so long as the underlings fail to question authority. In a system such as bureaucratic American Government where those who play along rather than challenge, are elevated, the system becomes a screen that sieves for integrity and discards it. Those who acted as agents in opposition to the elected President, were so at ease with the corruption that they didn't bother to hide it. They were probably astonished at how honest their "targets" were. "911" put heads over all the agencies that allow for lower level people to be "Silenced" within their agencies and left out on a "need to know" basis.

When the Press lied to the American People about this collusion narrative, they did exactly what those old left over Russians from that old Communist Party wanted, by sowing discontent. Why should we be surprised when most of the Press has been liberal for years? For goodness sake, Brennan reportedly had ties to Socialism. The "Long Walk Through the Institutions" has been part of their agenda for decades. The Press was among the first of the institutions overrun. It probably began in earnest in the Press Corp itself. "Democrat Voters", who were against the Police State, should be aligning themselves with those on the "Right" who can now "see" thanks to the "Fake News" of "The Collusion Narrative": now that the Press has become the champion of the Police State; but they're not.

A big part of the reason is the "Media". They are forever saying that Trump should stick to talking about the economy or "infrastructure"; but you know as well as I, that if he has a press conference, they will ask him about the "Investigation" and that is that answer that will make the "Cut" on the evening news. Down in Charlottesville, those "Whites" who came to peacefully protest the dismantling of the Statuary, were lumped into one group with the "White Supremacists" on display by the "Fake News" Media; allowing the Press to represent Trump as a racist for not conflating the two groups as one: and all the "Racists" within the Minority Groups of this Country were eager to parrot the lie. Additionally, the misinformation pundits have alleged that those "Skin Heads", or whatever you want to call them, were chanting, "Jews will not replace us". Yet when I saw a recording of them marching and chanting, I heard, "YOU will not replace us". Wouldn't it have been "THE Jews will not replace us"? It certainly wouldn't have been "Jew will not replace us". If I am right and the pundits wrong, then it is the equivalent of yelling "Fire" in a crowded theater and they need to be judged accordingly. Hey, if you don't believe me, check out the "Walk Away" movement. As I understand it, they have cataloged many of the Press' lies.

Egotistical? Yes. Arrogant and boastful? Yes. Known to punch back when people swipe at him, and usually win? Yes. Not known to run from a fight on principle? Yes, Cassius Clay was a hero in the Black community despite his public persona as a braggart who did not behave as a gentleman. He was also a champion against drafting young men to go to war to perpetuate the Military Industrial Complex; who had the admiration of a lot of Americans from all races, including myself. For those of you who tell White Middle American Men that Trump is uncouth: I say, he really is. He reminds me of Muhammad Ali that way.

While watching a documentary on Bobby Kennedy I was carried back to memories of my junior year in high school: when they killed him. He was out trying to get the Democrat Nomination for the Presidency by taking his case to "The People" because the Political Machine didn't want him. He gathered together all the disenfranchised. The Blacks, the Hispanics and the young White folks like myself who watched as our government snatched up our friends just out of high school and sent them to the meat grinder in Viet Nam. Bobby was raised among the 1%, and had he not been beloved in the press he probably couldn't have withstood the kind of inspection Trump has faced; but he said of himself that he appealed to people who have problems. In the fifty years since his death, the country has been inverted. Because the economic health of the country has been infected by forces bent on bringing US down, the whole of the citizenry has suffered; but none "relatively" more than the White Males at the back of the "Affirmative Action Bus". Trump has Bobby's sensibilities and Ali's persona and yet Elijah Cummings, who rose so high in life thanks to men like Bobby, heads a committee tasked with muckracking through Trump's life in an attempt to kill him politically, or even imprison him; while calling White Men "Racists".

There has been a movement from the losing side of the last Presidential Election to get rid of the "Electoral College". However, the real change that needs to happen is an end to the "Two Party" system. It has become a "Good Cop, Bad Cop" "Tag Team" that allows both sides "Cover" as they serve their rich masters in opposition to "We The People" and divide this "House" against itself. The "American Party" platform is very similar to the platform offered by candidate Trump in many ways: with the notable exception of "Free Hydrogen Powered Electricity" rather than increased oil production. The difference is that it is not a Party of Candidates, but, rather, of ideas.

We are at a crossroads. The challenges are many. We need jobs at higher wages at a time when "Robotics" is displacing jobs. We need mothers in homes. We need children to be educated rather than indoctrinated. We need understanding of so many things. Most of all we need a consensus of opinion, because until we can agree on a path, we will remain divided, when "United" we could solve all our problems. That was the point of the book "Revolution Number Ten". In the mean time, the "Industrial Military Complex" would love nothing more than a war to stop our looking for the truth.

I had hoped to be done with that last article to you. It doesn't seem that I have been able to "Move" you. Moreover, it's rather expensive. Nevertheless, "Publishing" is an act that makes a record of events. I'm no Prophet; and even they weren't listened to most of the time; but we have their recorded words to show that they carried their message to the People. There is still more to show you, but it is an article longer than any to date. It was the last half of this article at one point, but because of its importance, it needed to be separated so as not to overwhelm you with too much all at once. Look for it Friday.

In this battle for the hearts and minds of The People, it boils down to some simple questions. Is there a God? Is there One True God who has given us His Laws that will lead us to The Promised Land? Or is there no God? Can we make up our own rules as gods of Media and gods of Politics and Political Parties? Can God be "Proven"? The answer is that there is a God, One God, Who cannot be tested, but Who has proven His Own Existence through prophecy, if you are willing to look. Which leaves us with another profound question. If we are then convinced of the existence of The One True God; and if We concede that The Holy Bible is His Holy Word and Guide: by which interpretation of it shall We proceed? You have been given evidence to this point, but it's not clear that you have embraced it. There is far more to show you. You may think that there is plenty of time, but if you're awaiting the "Tribulation"; it has been reported that of 1.5 million Christians living on the Nineveh Plain in 2003, only 200,000 remain. Of 1.7 million Christians in Syria, 400,000 remain. See you Friday.



## As Promised

When the Cathedral of Notre Dame burned, it exposed more than the interior of the structure. There was a backlash concerning the amount of money the Oligarchs offered up to repair the structure, in light of the fact that activists within the French citizenry had been in the streets protesting their economic plight for the previous six months to no avail. Of course the cathedral was built over a span of more than a century that saw the citizenry of that day living in conditions imagined in movies like "Brave Heart" and "Robin Hood", while the oligarchs of that "Age" squeezed the life's blood out of their peasants to build the cathedrals that glorified the Church that legitimized the oligarchs with divine rights from their King, who was anointed by the Church. The same "Crusaders" who left to impose the power of the Roman Catholic Church on the Muslims of the Middle East, came home to "Lord" over Europe's peasants. They usurped the right of the Groom to be the first to lay with his Bride in much the same way as the Church usurped the right of Jesus to be the Bridegroom with His flock, which is "His Bride To Be". In the same way, that Church represented its leader as the "Vicar of Christ" and "The Christ" as God, calling Peter "The Rock upon which Jesus was building His Church"; when "The Rock" is the unchanging Word of God The Father Almighty and Jesus His Anointed Son Who sits at the Right Hand of God, and Peter a "Stone" in the metaphorical Church Jesus is building to the Glory of The Father.

While it may seem to you that the "Dark Ages" are a thing of the past, that is only because you can't see the big picture. If you have not as yet watched "Bill Still's" The Money Masters" then you have no understanding because you are too lazy or afraid to shed your ignorance. Even Forest Gump knew "Stupid is as Stupid does". If you refuse to see the truth then you are not just ignorant of the truth, you are reveling in your ignorance, when it will cost you your freedom. God's Word The Holy Bible says quite clearly that in Heaven the Government rests upon the shoulders of Jesus. As Christians are "The Body of Christ" it should be obvious that "Democracy" itself, when a function of "We The People", is the fulfillment of Prophecy. So when The People become agitated that politics has entered their sports arenas it is testament to their priorities. If we look at the Government and its institutions as a machine; like an expensive, precision manufactured automobile; it is apparent that since the pushback against the corruption revealed in the Viet Nam War, this Country has failed to maintain the vehicle of our liberties: both legal and financial. Allowing lifetime Bureaucratic appointments to reign anarchy down on The People is the equivalent of never changing the oil in your car's engine. Half the Country has been manipulated into championing hysterical reactionary governmental oversight and the rest have focused their energy into escapism. In these days of "The Deep State" in which, the Government has been overtaken by bureaucrats who are neither elected nor ethical, WE have abandoned our Christian duty to "Lift Up" Government as it was first lifted up by the Founding Generation. The "Separation of Church and State", so precious to the promise of this Country, has been so twisted by the moral decay (which is corruption) of the Body of Christ that we have reintroduced the oversight of the Church Confessional in the form of "The Deep State" in collusion with "Big Tech". We have allowed the oligarchs to reign by using Tax Code and Interest to enslave the citizenry; so as to remove us from where we started when generations of Peoples seeking God came together to build a Great Nation Under God and Indivisible; and return us back to the place where Lords built Monumental, "Awe Inspiring" Church Structures (in the form of the PC Media, Tech and The Deep State) to glorify themselves, and those who enfranchised them, by squeezing the life's blood from The Body of Christ that was, in turn, forbidden to know The Holy Word of God and were thereby separated from The Father.

Property taxes mean that you own nothing. It means that everything tangible, with the exception of money (or things interchangeable for money like precious gems or metals) belongs to government. Your bank funded "Home Mortgage" demands that you maintain your most valuable asset, even though, in reality, you only rent it from Government with property taxes. Even renters pay the rent that pays the taxes that go to Government. "Progressive Taxes" that take more from higher wages only serve to prevent anyone who is not rich enough to accumulate wealth, from accumulating wealth so as to subvert "Democratic Capitalism". A "Professor" talking on "Tucker Carlson" warned that lowering the Credit Card "Interest Ceiling" to 15% would only deprive those at the bottom of credit when the "Money Pool" tightened. But it is the Federal Reserve that tightens money to "Row the Economy". Colonial America printed "Colonial Script" in amounts that allowed for commerce without printing so much as to cause inflation, so the Puppet King of England "Outlawed" the practice (to protect the reign of "The Bank of England") and incited the "Revolution" (according to Benjamin Franklin). You know that from watching "The Money Masters": RIGHT! That same subversion allows Oligarchs to extort power from any major enterprise trying to borrow "Capital" by keeping the Oligarchs as the "Only Game In Town". You own nothing. You are allowed to accumulate nothing. Your education system teaches you nothing: by design. Unfortunately, our decline has been generational, so that the old and the older never feel the pain of the coming generation enough to empathize.

In an interview with Chris Wallace on Fox News Sunday, Iran's top diplomat was asked about the missile Iran recently test fired. It was capable of delivering a satellite into orbit, which means it was capable of carrying a nuclear warhead into orbit; making it a ballistic missile. The diplomat stated plainly that because it could be called a satellite delivery system, it could therefore be classified as such, making it within the bounds of, and compliant with, the agreement reached in "The Iran Nuclear Deal". He went on to say that he knew this to be true because he had negotiated that part of the agreement himself: which is why Europe, which is still in the agreement, didn't react to the missile launch.

These are the kinds of "Poison Pills" OUR legislators have been busily inserting into our foreign relations. The very same people the Press parades before the country in opposition to Trump. These "Loop Holes" at the border that allow anyone to be released into the Country, for any number of reasons, are not by accident. China's ability to steal and extort in exchange for dismantling our manufacturing base with cheap, or even slave labor was championed by the same traitorous forces using the WTO. We lost 3.4 million jobs to them between

2000 and 2007. Your kids losing their ability to patiently reason, or to put off instant gratification, has all been manipulated by the same forces. Even now as Trump adds tariffs to Chinese goods, the Pundits all warn of rising prices that will take down the stock market and hurt consumers. But tariffs also mean that American manufacturers, paying Americans, American wages, can once again compete. Nobody mentions that because those who are safe in Government, or the other protected industries that can't be Off-Shored, like the power-company or Welfare and Social Security, haven't cared if manufacturing disappears so long as they get theirs, and cheap. As a consequence, China now makes 90% of our generic drugs, including anti-biotics, and can cut us off at any time.

In an interview with a Bible Scholar who has recently finished a book about the "Book Of Revelation", the Scholar identified the time of Satan (The Dragon) becoming aware that "his time was short" (Chapter 12 where the dragon sends a flood out of his mouth) as coming to pass with the Crucifixion of Jesus Christ. But it is established at the beginning of "Revelation" that these things come to pass in "THE FUTRE", after they are related to John. The Revelations of the Angel Of Jesus came to John after the Crucifixion. If you watched "The Money Masters" as prescribed so, so many times; you would see the very article which appeared in the "London Times" in the 1800's, which plainly stated that if this "Democracy" thing was allowed to continue, it would mean the end of Kings. The Kings received power from the Church and delegated it the Lords and the Ladies, who bled the life's blood from the People to build the Cathedrals that gave power to the Church. The "Game" of "Money" was alive and well in the Temple in Jerusalem. Overturning its tables was the one time Jesus acted out violently. Nothing has changed since then. The recognition that change was coming appeared in that "London Times" article and that is when the devil knew his time was short and his days numbered. His agents have devised wars and bloodshed for a hundred and sixty years (four hours). They have dismantled our institutions and our economy and "dumbed down" our children, broken our marriages, turned our face away from God Almighty and sent a flood of Humanity against us in the US and in Europe in an act of asymmetrical warfare. They have reversed our progress in race relations with lies and convinced three generations of women to "War" against their own fathers and sons and brothers and husbands in order to abandon their children to Day Care, PBS and "No Child Left Behind". They have imposed a "Surveillance State". We are undone. Thank God we have God to turn to. Of course, the Incas and the Aztecs had gods too: and sports: and sacrificial rights. We can be like they were and end as they did in God's wrath: or we can turn.

When people like Bernie Sanders speak of forgiving the Debt of college students, you must remember that Obama already had the Federal Government take over the Student Loan Debt in order to protect the Banks, so that when those loans default it will be the tax payers who are "on the hook" for it, weather we forgive it or not. After all, they were Federally Guaranteed, but now the interest is collected in your name. They are your debt slaves. By forgiving "ALL" debt as prescribed in "A Choice", in the event of a "Market Collapse", only those who have profited from the corrupt system are disenfranchised, when the Country is compensated for the thefts of the last century. Remember, those who graduate college are the most likely to become part of Bernie's "Communist Party" when they become the government insiders in service of the Oligarchy: like in Russia; Bernie's honeymoon destination. So when Alexandria Ocasio Cortes badmouths our Founding Fathers as Rich White Slave Owners, remember that they pledged all they had financially, as well as their freedom and their lives, under penalty of death, to free ALL People. When the much defamed Thomas Jefferson attributed "Rights" to the act of being born of a Creator Who Creates ALL Men (and by extension all Women) complete with certain "Unalienable Rights"; he knew full well what he was intimating for the future: as did those who signed with him. The Constitution begins WE THE PEOPLE: not HE or SHE THE PEOPLE, or WE THE LANDOWNERS, or WE THE BUREAUCRATS; like they do in government when they raise their salary, retirement and benefits packages with ever increasing rent from your home.

Jesus taught us to turn the other cheek: to love our enemies. The truth is that "Peoples" rarely enter into war with other Peoples except in "Civil War". Even civil wars have to be "Incited". It is usually Governments or Religions or Corporate Interests that send Peoples off to die to further the goals and increase the power of those who sent them. Christianity became a major threat to the Roman Government by its members dieing in the Roman Arena before they would deny God. They were much stronger than we. In order to put an end to them, the Universal Church of Rome annexed their religion, removed God's WORD from them by force, and declared the "Just War" to be allowable. There is no precedent for beginning a war without its approval from God through a Prophet. There is, however, precedent for defending one's country when attacked. Muhammad was given license along those lines in advance of the Crusades in order to deliver the Bible to us, but the leaders of Islam turned it into a means of accumulating power just as Rome had because they preferred the violent overthrow of their enemies to the Spiritual Battle their own religion promised with the term "Jihad". Americans, fighting for their freedom, made war to repel an occupying army, but they would never have allowed for this preemptive Empire Building, Deep State Cultivating garbage we have bought into. They had to be "set up" with "Remember the Main", the Lusitanian and Pearl Harbor to get them into the World Wars. The Gulf of Tonkin was another lie, whereas 911 was, likely, more of an orchestration with supplementation.

Our current President is, I believe, in search of God and sincerely trying to do the correct thing. Unfortunately, he has fallen into that ancient snare in which he lifts up clergy so that they will lift him up in return. Where else could he look? The "Spiritual Kingdoms" represented in the statue from Nebuchadnazzar's dream are, in order: 1. Pagan Polytheism (Multi-god Idol Worship). 2. Roman Catholic Polytheism combined "Universally" with Non-Biblical Christianity. 3. Islam. 4. Imperial Capitalism (which would one day morph into Oligarch controlled Multi-National Crony Capitalism and its alter-ego Atheistic Authoritarian Communism: forces governing "the means of production"). 5. Biblical Christian Pilgrim Americans and Slave Owning Amer-

icans, in competition for the soul of America.

Those who believe in the Words of The Bible, its laws and its promises, even unto death, are the manicured "Stones", the cut gems that make up the walls in the House of God in which The Christ Jesus is The Cornerstone from which the walls find reference and alignment. They are the "Jewels" of God seen in visions as His Holy City descending from Heaven to Earth: The New Jerusalem. In Daniels dream, a "Stone" destroys the statue, which is all the conflicting "Belief Systems" that have ruled the world and replaces them to become a mountain that covers the earth. Armageddon translates as "Mountain of the Gospel". The Bible, Old Testament and New, is the Gospel of God and His Christ. So that when all these belief systems that lead to spiritual death are dashed to bits with a true understanding of The Bible and the World as it relates to The Bible, then will The House of God descend out of The Heaven in the Midst of US and The Government be lifted up upon the shoulders of The Body of Christ: Heaven on Earth.

I ask you to stop for a second and consider what the world would look like if the "Whole World" turned away from "Religions" led by mortal men; including the worship of "Money" in the Stock Market, and "Socialism" and "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness" and The Big Brother of the Deep State; and turned to The Word of God, The Holy Bible, to "Reason Together" upon it and its Law. It is widely believed that The Holy Bible is what is left of a book that has been rewritten over time. That belief is justified if you look to Bibles printed since "The Revised Standard Version" 1952. If, on the other hand, you take time to read "The Overarching Tale" you will see that God's Word has been under God's Control all along; despite these newest "Interpretations", which should be viewed with great skepticism. It is in the "Unsealing" that the "Truth" of scripture is revealed. The time of that unsealing has come. Seek and you shall find. Knock and the door will be opened. Until then, we remain in the battle for Heaven itself. We have not been so strong as the first Christians, nor have we risked as much as the Founding Fathers and their loved ones. For that reason the Bible describes us as dead in Spirit. For that reason we must be reborn of a new Spirit; a resurrected from the dead, Spirit; a Holy Spirit, at this, the First Resurrection. But make no mistake; with the revelation of these things, Armageddon has begun.

When I sought to defend my good name in your Court back in 2003, I fully expected to be accused of being delusional, so as to have to make my case under cross-examination. I knew few of the things I have since come to know. All I really knew was that I had felt God showing me the answers as I wrote "Revolution Number Ten". I knew that in the morning, four days after 9/11, I had awakened with a start in the realization of the fact that this is how the war machine has started wars since the beginning of time. I knew that a year later, after having followed that knowledge where it led me, purchasing 483 copies of Revolution Number Ten and distributing them for free around the country, I came upon what Ezekiel had to say on 9:11. As a result I felt compelled to share what I had been shown to that point to try and prevent the invasion of Iraq. It was, quite simply, an act of faith. I found a Court that declared my attempt to rehabilitate my good name to be a "Frustrated" thing without ever asking me a question. So I made my "Crazy" declaration in this paper instead and a war was waged to prevent war by inciting a billion Muslims to vengeance, despite the fact that "Ground Zero" became a "Crime Scene" in which all the evidence was shipped overseas to the smelter.

What did happen was that somewhere around 2005 I tried to publish in the Omaha World Herald: "For a unifying theory of the Universe and answers to the secrets of the Mysteries of God, go to (I think it was) "revolutionnumberten.com". I was asked to come back another day. When I arrived as scheduled I was left waiting in the lobby, and two men identifying themselves as from the CIA presented themselves at the checkpoint in front of the elevator and went up, before the man who ultimately allowed the ad came down. It was odd. He explained that there would be clergy who took offence at the ad, and that, that fact gave him pause. Those twenty-some words cost \$220.00 because it was an ad for the Internet.

The article I wrote and paid to have run in this paper back in 2003 was an indictment of both the Sheriff's Office and the Court that included the quotation from "Revelation" Chapter Ten; in no small part because of the name chosen years before for the book I had penned. There was an immediate reaction from the Paper's lawyer, but he said they could allow the quote from Revelation to be published (no doubt because it made me look unhinged) so long as the other stuff was removed. Still, a quote that would likely not have otherwise been allowed, was allowed, and a prophecy once prophesied came to pass: or maybe I'm the stupid one. Call me "crazy", but it was an act of faith that led to many discoveries: even to the location of Heaven. There is a parable Jesus taught about a "Householder" who was visited by another householder in the middle of the night, after the doors were closed and the master gone to bed; to ask for bread to share with unexpected guests. The householder "Awaken" gave the bread, but only because it was for people to whom the pleading householder was obligated and not for himself. "Revolution Number Ten" was written for the sake of the children. The Bible says that if I tell you these things and you fail to listen, that it is then on your head: whereas if I fail to tell you, it falls on mine and I fear God.

I didn't know the outcome of the War In Iraq. I can't tell you how much more the world will suffer before it "Knocks" to open the door to the "TRUTH". No one knows the day or the hour of the return of Christ: whether it turns out to be physical, as the Churches teach, or Spiritual as I have espoused. I know that whether it is a war on alcohol, or drugs or on other Countries, war is the distraction used to silence inquiry and descent and give power to those who dwell in darkness so that they may hide the light of the Truth: and that nothing has shown that to be true more than the sounding of the Trump and the war made against him. I know that I have done all I was commanded to do.

Jesus was, is, the Alpha and the Omega: the beginning and the end, both because He marks the beginning and the end of the three days of His "Age" (2,000 years before His Reign plus 1,000 years of His Reign: He reigns 33.3%, or .333 of the AGE) and because He existed figuratively, even Spiritually, in the heart of God from the beginning to the end: because He was part of the plan from the beginning. The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of God adopted by God's Christ, Jesus, and has existed, "liter-



(Continued from previous page)

ally” “from the beginning. So if the “comforter” is a third separate entity called The Holy Spirit (as the churches teach): or if the Comforter is the Holy Spirit of God and not, as Jesus implied, something or someone to come, embodying the Holy Ghost; where was the Holy Spirit in Ecclesiastes and Lamentations of the Old Testament? (Jesus is quoted in red and those words in italics have been added).

<sup>1</sup> So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter. Eccl 4:1 (KJV)

<sup>5</sup> Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

<sup>6</sup> And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

<sup>7</sup> Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths. <sup>8</sup> Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward. <sup>9</sup> Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. Lam 1:5-9 (KJV)

<sup>11</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness. <sup>12</sup> If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? John 3:11-12 (KJV)

<sup>25</sup> “I have spoken these things to you while I remain with you. <sup>26</sup> But the • Counselor, the Holy Spirit—the Father will send Him in My name—will teach you all things and remind you of everything I have told you. John 14:25-26 (HCSB)

<sup>37</sup> “Jerusalem, Jerusalem! The city who kills the prophets and stones those who are sent to her. How often I wanted to gather your children together, as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, yet you were not willing! <sup>38</sup> See, your house is left to you desolate. <sup>39</sup> For I tell you, you will never see Me again until you say, **Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!**” Matt 23:37-39 (HCSB)

<sup>5</sup> Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: <sup>6</sup> And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. Mal 4:5-6 (KJV)

<sup>10</sup> And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come? <sup>11</sup> And Jesus answered and said unto them, **Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.** <sup>12</sup> But I say unto you, **That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.** <sup>13</sup> Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. Matt 17:10-13 (KJV)

Let me remind you that Elijah (Elias) first came as a messenger of God to do battle with the followers of Baal to reestablish The One True God before the People. Elijah was a Tishbite. Translation: “that makes captive”. As prophesied, John the Baptist came to prepare the way for Jesus. But don’t forget how many “Stories” there are in God’s House.

<sup>7</sup> As these men went away, Jesus began to speak to the crowds about John: “What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed swaying in the wind? <sup>8</sup> What then did you go out to see? A man dressed in soft clothes? Look, those who wear soft clothes are in kings’ palaces. <sup>9</sup> But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I tell you, and far more than a prophet. <sup>10</sup> This is the one it is written about: **Look, I am sending My messenger ahead of You; he will prepare Your way before You.** <sup>11</sup> “• I assure you: Among those born of women no one greater than John the Baptist has appeared, but the least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. <sup>12</sup> From the days of John the Baptist until now, the kingdom of heaven has been suffering violence, and the violent have been seizing it by force. <sup>13</sup> For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John; <sup>14</sup> if you’re willing to accept it, he is the Elijah who is to come. <sup>15</sup> Anyone who has ears should listen!”

<sup>16</sup> “To what should I compare this generation? It’s like children sitting in the marketplaces who call out to each other: <sup>17</sup> We played the flute for you, but you didn’t dance; we sang a lament, but you didn’t mourn! <sup>18</sup> For John did not come eating or drinking, and they say, ‘He has a demon!’ <sup>19</sup> The • Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, ‘Look, a glutton and a drunkard, a friend of tax collectors and sinners!’ Yet wisdom is vindicated by her deeds.” Matt 11:7-19 (HCSB)

<sup>26</sup> But when the Comforter comes, whom I shall send to you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, who proceeds from the Father, he will bear witness to me: <sup>27</sup> And you also shall are witnesses, because you have been with me from the beginning. John 15:26-27 (RSV)

<sup>7</sup> Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away; for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. <sup>8</sup> And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: <sup>9</sup> Of sin, because they believe not on me; <sup>10</sup> Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; <sup>11</sup> Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. <sup>12</sup> I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. <sup>13</sup> Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak; and he will shew you things to come. <sup>14</sup> He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. <sup>15</sup> All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you. John 16:7-15 (KJV)

(Footnote: Webster’s defines sapphire as a hard transparent precious stone of a deep-blue corundum. A gem made of this: as, white, yellow or blue Sapphire. Beryl as an aluminum type metal and also a reference to colors in the realm of emerald or aquamarine. Amber: a yellow or brownish-yellow translucent fossil resin.)

<sup>15</sup> Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces. <sup>16</sup> The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as

it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel. <sup>17</sup> When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned not when they went. <sup>18</sup> As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four. <sup>19</sup> And when the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. <sup>20</sup> Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels. <sup>21</sup> When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels. <sup>22</sup> And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. <sup>23</sup> And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies. <sup>24</sup> And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. <sup>25</sup> And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down their wings.

<sup>26</sup> And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it. <sup>27</sup> And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about. <sup>28</sup> As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake. Ezek 1:15-28 (KJV)

<sup>8</sup> And there appeared in the cherubims the form of a man’s hand under their wings. <sup>9</sup> And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl stone. <sup>10</sup> And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel. <sup>11</sup> When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went. <sup>12</sup> And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had. <sup>13</sup> As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel. <sup>14</sup> And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle. <sup>15</sup> And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar. <sup>16</sup> And when the cherubims went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubims lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them. <sup>17</sup> When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them. <sup>18</sup> Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubims. <sup>19</sup> And the cherubims lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD’S house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. <sup>20</sup> This is the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they were the cherubims. <sup>21</sup> Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings. <sup>22</sup> And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward. Ezek 10:8-22 (KJV)

The visions seen by Ezekiel were “Other Worldly” to say the least. They were given to him even though God warned that the Israelites to whom Ezekiel was supposed to relay them were stiff necked and not likely to listen. If you are ready to accept that Heaven is the firmament, the atmosphere between the waters above and the waters below as Moses wrote, and if you can imagine that in “Dream like Visions”, being elevated spiritually is seen as being lifted up, even to heaven; then you can find understanding of “The Visions of Ezekiel” in “The Book of Answers”, if, and only if, you are willing to see. I can’t tell you how many hundreds of copies of that book on CD I’ve left around the country. You can find that Book at the website “revolutionnumberten.com”. These visions were given to an ancient man living in an ancient world, who had no concept of the everyday things around you in these days. If you’ve ever heard one of those raised-up pick-up trucks with the huge tires coming up behind you, you’ve heard the sound of those tires against the pavement, “Whirring”. Consider if you will, how an ancient Prophet might explain the propulsion of that pick-up to another ancient after seeing it in motion in a dream. In Ezekiel’s days they hadn’t even figured out how to make a pivoting front axle for a wagon. Chariots had a single “Fixed” axle and a single wheel on either side. As for this bit here below, you farmers ought to know the sight of a calf reveling and bounding in its newfound strength and freedom when let out of a stall in the spring. For the rest, you will need to read the poster left on the Berkeley Pier. Its somewhere in The Book of Answers. For conformation of that poster you still need to read “The Overarching Tale”. You need to take a “Spiritual” pilgrimage.

<sup>6</sup> And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind. <sup>7</sup> And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

<sup>8</sup> And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. <sup>9</sup> And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, <sup>10</sup> The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, <sup>11</sup> Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. Rev 4:6-11 (KJV)

In this world of Capitalist Oligarchs who enslave us

with their money traps and use the disgruntled minorities to maintain their fortunes by taxing working people with the help of both Republicans and Democrats while exempting themselves from taxes; there are twenty-four “Central Banks” in the world that control the “System”.

Who could have imagined that by tapping into the vain jealousy and emotional insecurity of women they could get them to seek “Empowerment” over men to take away all Male Institutions, even to the YMCA, to turn them into YWCA’s to use to board their children, in order that they might have the freedom to rule over men? Who could have seen that by identifying themselves as men in every way, with the exception of a penis, they could shame men into allowing them even into the locker rooms of their naked Sports Heroes to Lord over them in the quest for “Gender Equality”? Who could have imagined that they would join with disgruntled members from the “Minority Races” and Non-Conformists from the “LGBTQ-----” Community to expel all Straight White Males from Society through Disenfranchisement?

I’ll tell you who could have imagined it. That would be those who conceived of “The Long Walk Through the Institutions” that William Lind warned you about (files 2,3, & 4). That would be those who now introduce the “Equality Act” that says that men who identify as women are now free to compete in Woman’s Sports and enter into women’s restrooms as Women without wombs; because women have undone the nature of Gender to their own selfish ends. They would be the ones who convinced Venezuelans to give up their guns for the sake of the children; as Venezuelans now protest with rocks against a Government that is starving them to death and that confronts their protests with armored “Assault” vehicles. They would be the ones who have taught nonsense to the children in the Government authorized curriculum that espouses loathing of themselves and of America itself, as absentee parents compensate with violent video games at Christmas: and celebrate the makers of such games as role models, because they have ascended to become Oligarchs. When they are done, there will be no United States of America to advocate for you when you rise up. There will be no “New World” for you to escape to, to begin again. There will be no “Safe Space” when all your electronic devices report your every thought to the Deep State.

Who has known these things from the beginning of time itself? Who has written them down in advance so that you might know the Truth of His Mighty Existence? Who has used those who have sought to use His Words to their own ends, to deliver those very words to you throughout the whole of the World, across time and space to these very days? Who has revealed Himself to you as Almighty by preparing a way for you to overcome through those He has sent to serve you on His Mighty Behalf? IT IS THE GOD OF ABRAHAM. THE: I AM, THAT I AM! CREATOR OF HEAVEN AND OF THE UNIVERSE AND ALL THAT IS IN IT. LORD GOD THE FATHER OF CHRIST JESUS AND OF ALL MANKIND: HE WHO DWELLS WITH THE HUMBLE AND CONTRITE OF SPIRIT; THE FATHER OF REASON.

<sup>25</sup> And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall. <sup>26</sup> Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. Isaiah 30:25-26 (KJV)

The three “Stories” of God’s House are repeated in the fidelity unto death of the first Christians at the hands of the Romans; followed by the courage of “The Founding Generation” of These United States of America; culminating in the repair of the “Breach” in the Wall, the rebuilding of God’s Temple, built metaphorically in the hearts of the fine cut stones, set relative to the Cornerstone at the first Resurrection: The third metaphorical raising of the Temple: its three “Stories”. When Jesus told His Apostles that they could not bear all that He had to share with them, He was speaking to their inability to imagine, or to make sense of the world, as it would exist at the end of the “AGE”: other-worldly. They simply couldn’t carry that knowledge or “deliver” that message forward to the end of the Age. That word “bear” has another meaning, which is characterized by the log in our eye, as Jesus put it, while we fixate on the splinter in everyone else’s. It has to do with the “Rationalizations” which are necessary to maintain our sanity while trying to survive in hell for 66% of the AGE: the .666 controlled by “the prince of this world”. When the curtain is drawn back and the corruption exposed, those rationalizations will not hold, nor will they be necessary at the end of the AGE. Still the act of being able to carry the burden; to bear the weight of the message has been more than most people could withstand. For example: Revelation 17:12, 18:10, 18:17, 18:19; all refer to how the world will be changed in the span of an hour in reference to the fall of the towers; but I’m not sure you can bear that truth if I direct you there before you have investigated The Visions of Ezekiel. It is, I fear, too heavy; too bright a light, for some to “bear” all at once. This period is referred to as being in “Travail” (the pain of giving birth). The last meaning is about “bearing” witness. Ezekiel bore witness to his “Crazy” visions, even though no one would listen because they could not comprehend what is commonplace to you. Bearing witness, therefore, falls to us. The Bible says:

<sup>9</sup> And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. <sup>10</sup> Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. Dan 12:9-10 (KJV)

I take comfort in that. You have been offered clean energy. Perhaps limitless, free, clean energy that will unseat this “System” and remove the golden crowns from those twenty-four “Kings of the Earth” who run the Central Banks in these days of Armageddon as Prophesied. You really have no choice in the matter as I understand it. Your only choice is the one you were offered at the beginning of this series of articles. That is, which side you want to be on.

<sup>41</sup> “I do not accept glory from men, <sup>42</sup> but I know you—that you have no love for God within you. <sup>43</sup> If have come in My Father’s name, yet you don’t accept Me. If someone else comes in his own name, you will accept him. <sup>44</sup> How can you believe? While accepting glory from one another, you don’t seek the glory that comes from the only God. <sup>45</sup> Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father. Your accuser is Moses, on whom you have set your hope. <sup>46</sup> For if you believed Moses, you would believe Me, because he wrote about Me. <sup>47</sup> But if you don’t believe his writings, how will you believe My words?” John 5:41-47 (HCSB)



# THE END

I believe that the Holy Bible is true and correct and complete when the New Testament is joined to the Old Testament; and that the best and truest translations of it are The King James Bible and The Revised Standard Edition (1952). I believe America became "America" because Americans once believed as I do. Judaism doesn't believe in The New Testament or in Jesus and His message. When Jesus came to His fellow Jews teaching His "New Thing" we call the Gospel According to Christ, He ran afoul of the "Learned" in their Temple and their "Traditions", so they sought to have Him silenced. Catholics proclaim Jesus but their "Church" referred to its god as the "ESSE" (meaning the verb: TO BE) rather than the God of Abraham and characterizes Jesus as a "portion" of God. It also concerns itself with "Traditions" rather than with The Bible, which they forbade their followers to possess for a millennium and a half. Islam is bound, by Muhammad's story, to study and honor and "Read" The Bible, yet the men in Islamic leadership reject that "Message" and rule according to "Traditions" of their own. Protestants are all over the place with regard to Biblical Interpretation but most hold to the Catholic "Traditions" of "Just Wars" and Jesus mischaracterized as God Incarnate; and remain separated from each other by "Traditions" of their own. Secularists would be our gods if we'd let them. They believe in "Science". They have "Faith" in "Peer Review" when its just another institution that has its own "Traditions" to defend.

Yet all these forces have played a role in bringing The Bible, The Ark of the Covenant, which carried The Word of God, to all Mankind, across time and space, to these very days. I believe The Bible is a puzzle that can be unlocked using the "Keys" that Jesus gave us, but only when the time for that unsealing has come. I believe that, that fact has been demonstrated with the revelation concerning the location of Heaven and the time and the method of the battle over it. I have come to believe in the possibility that I am a ghostwriter for He who has led me to the truths I have attempted to share with you: that the name which was written, which only He knew, was the same name which best personified the Spirit of those who attempt to follow in His Path in these last days of this "AGE" and the reason why I happened to choose it as my Penn Name, George Bailey. True "Scientific Method" dictates that if an outcome can be accurately predicted, then the hypothesis predicting that outcome is reliable and valid, even if it can't be fully explained: for example, gravity. Prophecy "Fulfilled" therefore "Proves" The Holy Bible and its ONE TRUE GOD.

Stopping ISIL, or any other radical group from recruiting, comes down to sharing the "Truth" that The Bible and, in particular, The New Testament, was "The Book" delivered by Jesus as spoken of in The Koran, and that Muhammad was instructed to "Read!" Therefore Sharia Law is the law of men who sought to change Muhammad's message and usurp the Law of God with "Tradition", just as The Roman Catholic Church did to Jesus' Gospels with its Traditions. The remedy requires, however, that Protestants face the "Truth" as well. I believe that unsealing The Bible eventually leads to peace on Earth and that that time is at hand because of what I have seen and tried to share with you. My beliefs are bound to offend some people. I don't know how to avoid that. I can only say that had I been able to shown you what I have seen without offending anyone, I would have. As my only goal was to make things better, I hope you can forgive me my trespasses.

Nevertheless, these are the facts. Judaism awaits Elijah who will fulfill the promise of the Prophet Malachi and usher in the arrival of The Christ. Practicing Jews still set a place at the table for Elijah at the Passover meal in anticipation of his coming. Christians believe that John The Baptist was Elijah because The Bible says that that is who the Apostles "thought" (understood) Jesus was referring to when they said, correctly, that Elijah was prophesied to come in advance of The Christ and Jesus answered that he, Elijah, had indeed already come. Many in Islam await the return of the "Twelfth Imam" who is anticipated to return with Jesus, but not as His subordinate, but as a Messianic figure in his own right. This Twelfth Imam is said to exist currently in a state of "Occultation", which is said to be a hiding away from the world by God, in which he may or may not exist among us. Other Muslims believe he is yet to come. He is said to function in ways similar to the way mainstream Christianity "professes" that "The Holy Spirit" interacts with the living. He also embodies elements of Elijah's "Spirit". Shiites believe that this last Imam was named "Muhammad ibn al-Mahdi" according to my reading of Wikipedia, which declares that in 2012 there were 3,000 men in prison for claiming to be the returned Imam. But like those who have claimed to be Jesus returned, when Jesus said He would be neither here nor there, al-Mahdi was said to have warned, "Whoever claims seeing me before the rise of Sufi-ni and the call, he is a liar and a slanderer." Some Muslims believe that only the line of Imams that were born of the bloodline of Muhammad are legitimate. Some think that lineage was not the key, but that ability and democratic appointment should have ruled.

The important thing to remember about Elijah is that his power, his "Spirit", was transferable. He transferred his "Spirit" to Elisha according to the Biblical account. So that John the Baptist could have, indeed, embodied the Spirit of Elijah. Or it could be that because God's "Time" is different than ours, Jesus' answer to the Apostles concerning Elijah could be just one more stumbling block that the Learned were "Destined" to be misled by. After all, when cross-examined by the Learned Men of Israel, Jesus asked how King David could say, "The Lord said to my Lord?" In the past tense, in reference to a future King: The Prophesied Christ.

So were does that leave us? It leaves us living according to "Traditions created by Men" rather than the "Word of God": "The Holy Bible"; which is acknowledged, at least in part, by all three Abrahamic religions. As proof I offer you the Law of the Prophets of "The Old Testament"

that all three religions hold valid (though the Koran says the Jews lied, but I think that's about Ishmael's birthright), versus the Traditions of Judaism, which state that Jesus was a fraud; the Traditions of Catholicism, calling "The Christ" God Incarnate; and the Traditions of Islam, which replaces "The Law Incarnate, Jesus" (which is to say "God's Law"), with Islamic Law when they are instructed by God to "READ", through the Prophet Muhammad. Of the three, each has two witnesses against them in these matters, which according to Jewish Law is sufficient to find each, both guilty and wanting: but like the Zoroastrians who sent the three wise men to acknowledge the Newborn King of Kings, each was given a piece of the puzzle and a role to play.

Shortly after "As Promised" was published in the Harlan Newspaper on June 7, 2019; I happened upon a television program in which a Clergyman had traveled to the "Megiddo Plane" in the Holy Lands, upon which is said to sit a mountain: Har (Har meaning mountain) Megiddo; or Armageddon as we know it. The clergyman asked his guide, "Where is the Mountain?" to which the guide replied, "Exactly". It seems that no mountain actually sits on the Megiddo Plane and so the two looked at a mountain in the distant; I think it was "Ararat". Ararat is the mountain upon which Noah's Ark came to rest at the end of the flood that purged the Earth of corruption. It is also the name of one of the Nations God called up to destroy "Physical" Babylon. A reading of Jeremiah chapter 51 gives great detail as to Physical Babylon, its offences and its end; so because "The End" is the end of Spiritual Babylon, one can understand the, "Aha", the clergyman uttered as the guide nodded knowingly.

What we are left with is a choice. Is this trek we are on Spiritual, or is it physical? Is life a pilgrimage walked from point "A" to point "B", or from one way of viewing the world to another? Is it bloodline, or is it Spirit that matters? Are we "Israel" if we "Prevail with God", which is the meaning of the word "Israel", or are we born genetically predisposed to walk with God as Adam and Eve and Jesus did; and unable to if our genetics are different? Is the battle for Heaven a bloodbath, or is it a defeat of corruption through love and forgiveness? Is the "Light" manifest at the end of the "Age" a scorching blistering manifestation of the sun, or is it the "Revelation" of the darkness that has ruled the world since the beginning of time and done battle with the Message of The Christ Jesus for two millennium? Is the "Mountain of the Gospel" (Armageddon), that is to spread its presence throughout the world, some great rock and dirt structure that will rise like an island in the ocean, or is it The Holy Bible with its Gospels, rising with a shout from the fruited planes of the promised "New World"; shining as a beacon of God's Own Light; and "Ark of His Covenant" between God and His Children throughout all the Lands that if they will be His Children, He will be their God and all that has been wrong with the world, will be righted? Is the bejeweled city, the New Jerusalem, really a structure made of precious gems or is it a house, God's House, made of the metaphorical stones, stones precious to God Himself, which are those who know and understand and believe and love God and follow God's Word?

On, or about, the 17th of Sept., 2019 (check their archives); the KPFA (.org) program "Letters and Politics" did an interview with a man who explained that because of advances in wind and solar power, and the efforts of European Countries, some of whom he was an advisor to; along with efforts from the "EU" (and don't forget the U.N.) by 2026, or 28, "Green Energy" will hit a point of "Critical Mass", so to speak; a tipping point at which it will do to Oil what electricity did to the Gas Lamps of major cities a century ago. He further stated that the 100 Trillion Dollars (petro-dollars) of oil assets currently held by various institutions from banks, to corporations, retirement funds, endowments, political action groups, Oligarchs, Nations and so on; would all become virtually worthless. So that when "A.O.C.", who was a "promotion" of a Silicon Valley Benefactor, and is an unwitting "Bag Man" for the Moneyed Interests who are scrambling to convert their worthless "Oil Backed" assets and currency into a new form of "Debt Bondage" over mankind here in America as the EU is doing in Europe, spoke: she gave us the timetable of twelve years that is really designed to beat the 2026 clock with a 32 trillion dollar figure; which must be our share of the 100. She and her allies rallied children who sound like young Moaists ready to perform genocide on those unwilling to replicate the model first employed with the Transcontinental Railroad. A Public-Private partnership, in which the Public funds it and the Private entities like union pension funds, banks and university endowments, end up owning it for their "Contribution" and the profit of the endeavors of all those who create and transport electricity will go to the owners of the infrastructure just as most all of the profits of farming and logging and mining and such went to the railroads with their monopoly on transportation a century and a half ago. The debt for the mess will be owed by the children who were convinced to promote the "Woke" divestment of all those who are really in on what is actually little more than insider trading ahead of the crash; that allows the villains of this story to be presented as saviors by the Media. They may even eventually convince them to deal with the real looming problem that my generation tried unsuccessfully to address fifty years ago (which is overpopulation) by getting rid of all the old people who they claim did nothing to save the planet: a "Soylent Green" New Deal, to erase all memory of history.

The two parties that dominate our current Government have played the "Good Cop, Bad Cop" game with us for so long that in both 2018 and 2020 the GOP began retiring its members from congress to keep from ending up a majority in both Houses once again after Trump's election caught them flat footed with a President willing to make the "Conservative" changes the GOP gives lip service to, but avoids accomplishing with the help of the Democrats. Democrats will give you a "Green New Nightmare" and Republicans will let you keep your oil: for now. But do you believe either party is ignorant of this looming collapse in oil? What

about the "Deep State" and its Corporate Media? Have they told Trump? Concerning Babylon, Jeremiah 51:58 reads "\*\*\*\*The People labor for nought, and the nations weary themselves only for fire." A spoken word is energy in motion at a frequency audible to mankind. In the beginning there was a word and the word was with God and the word was God. At the end of the Age of The Beast of Revelation, God revealed a frequency to mankind through a Greek Physicist (among others. Note: The Apostles gave the Gospel of Jesus to the world through the Greeks). That frequency separates water into Hydrogen and Oxygen and gives rest to the weary: but some continue to do evil, despite the fact that you can now see them for what they are if you're willing to.

9 Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. 11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed: 12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. 13 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: 14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. 15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? 16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? Isaiah 29:9-16 (KJV)

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. 6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders? 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished. 8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things? 9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. 11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. 12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. 13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days. Dan 12:5-13 (KJV)

Those who await Elijah, await a "Spirit" made manifest in a human man. That "Spirit" has been identified by various Traditions as various persons; sometimes sounding, incorrectly, a lot like The Spirit of Jesus. In truth, Judaism and Islam both await the same Spirit that Jesus said was coming, but which Christianity's Learned obscured with Traditions in order to claim to be "Channeling" Divine Knowledge through the Holy Spirit. Jesus called him the "Comforter". Some have interpreted his title as the "Counselor". He is subservient to Jesus: Jesus who is his Lord Christ, The King of Kings, who sits at the right hand of God Almighty. The "Comforter" precedes the second coming of The Christ in Spirit: Jesus the "Head" of the "Body". He comes amid the Whirring Wheels (Ezekiel chapters 1,3,10, & 43), spinning in "Revolution", where he receives most of his "Higher" thoughts and realizations. He is the protector of God's Covenant of The Arch of the Bow After the Rain (which promises that the world will never again be destroyed by flood), against the flood spewed out of the dragon's mouth to destroy Western Christian Civilization and dominate the world: asymmetrical warfare. Our Father named him Michael: The Arch Angel of Heaven. He was seen in visions dressed in linen, with a writing case by his side. He is the defender of The Word of God we call The Holy Bible and he contends against Traditions and the Learned Men who contrive them in their attempt to usurp the Power Of God. He worships Our Father in Heaven, The God of Abraham. He prays to The Father as Jesus instructed, offering up the sacrifice Jesus made on his behalf as atonement for his transgressions and he does all he was commanded to do in scripture. At his coming there will be two kinds of people: those who are with him and those who are against him.

The whole argument about global warming is both a moot point and a red herring designed to get the kids fired up to force the issue before the reality sets in on its own. You have been offered free, clean, unlimited energy and freedom; and you have also been offered debt bondage for your children to save a bankrupt system; bankrupt by the Word of God. Choose.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:18-20 (KJV)

17 Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. Matt 4:17 (KJV)

21 Neither shall they say, lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you. Luke 17:21 (KJV)



# You Chose Poorly

Back in January the President called together all the “Learned” to figure out how to deal with the Wuhan Coronavirus. The guy in charge referred to our extended inability to test for the virus as a glitch: so as not to embarrass anyone. It turns out the Germans had a test over a month ago but it looks like the Bureaucrats wanted to develop their own to insure they kept control over the information in order to monitor the spread, but then couldn’t perform. Washington State defied their orders not to test on their own, only to be told to cease and desist after having successfully tested. In the end, it doesn’t matter anyway as Government employees can’t be held accountable. Here’s what I think, we think, we know. This virus is no threat to anyone who is healthy and under sixty. So, given that most of the only people vulnerable to this virus are retired and being subsidized to sequester themselves with Social Security by those who are losing their jobs over this: what we have, as always, is those “Without” bearing the burden for those “With”. The good news is that the banks are in good shape so even if working people lose their homes to foreclosure as a result of this outbreak, your retirement accounts will be safe and that’s all that matters. Unfortunately, the experts tend to be people who are educated in ‘how things are done’ rather than people who have to survive given what they have.

What we might have done instead was to make arrangements to sequester the “At Risk” population either at home or in places like Motels leased by the State to that end. Then you lease large Hotels and such for the youngest, healthiest, most unattached members of the “Healthcare Provider” portion of a given area’s population. That includes folks who staff “Retirement Homes”, and operate ambulances and such. You get volunteers to staff the kitchen and other services of those Hotels with big bonuses and you take 10% of “ALL” the “Healthcare Providers” Nation Wide and infect them in those Hotel buildings filled with ventilators, anti-viral medicines and whatever else they need. You give them bonuses too. Each week you add 10% more and two weeks in you have your first batch of immune Healthcare Providers who donate blood filled with antibodies on their way out. It’s the only proven defense we have against the virus for old folks like myself. If Hotel staffers become too ill to work, you bring in more and care “In-House” for the ill. Other than that, it’s no one in, no one out: except those exiting immune after two weeks or so. Maybe they get a big button to show they’re “Safe”.

Doctors could notify the Government who their “High Risk” patients are and even check with patients on behalf of the Government to see which ones share living quarters with younger folks not at risk, or family and need a Motel room. The Social Security Administration could add an appropriate “Stipend” to S.S. checks for groceries and, or delivered meals. Those not on Social Security could receive outreach from Counties. The point is, that we should have been sequestering the “At Risk”, not the sick. People at risk could rent out extra rooms to others at risk and the Government could pay for that as well. If we paid the wages of all those who are still employed but “At Risk”, and sequestered them as well, it would still be cheaper than having them end up in the Hospital. It would be easier to pay for it if the rest of us are working. Television and radio stations could give out numbers for housebound and motel-bound folks to call for help with “Anything”. Grandparents who are watching or raising children would have to keep the kids home and sequestered with Grandparents: or make other arrangements until the kids got the virus and recover and got a “Button”, so as to be sure the kids are safe from transmitting to others. Then after about week four, when 30% of Healthcare Workers are immune, we go back to life as normal until the “Herd” becomes infected and immune. Divide area hospitals or wings of hospitals, into “At Risk” and “Not At Risk”. Put the kids in school. Go to big events. Spread the virus and let us defeat it as God intended: rather than as our Wise Men are attempting; which is to slow the spread in a way that makes it manageable over time (maybe a year or more) as the economy fails. It would be easier to stop the spread if we didn’t have “Sanctuary Cities” and an Illegal Immigration “System”. But even if we stop it by April, it can still re-immerge in the fall. If they fail to slow the spread either now or later, we could lose millions of our elderly; who trusted in Science and the Stock Market, when they should have chosen to free their children and grandchildren with free energy: and trusted in God to see them through it. Whereas, the other path has us over this completely and for good in three or four months time, beginning to end. Moreover, we can’t be re-infected when we start “Travel” again.

Key to this plan is the ability to test, which we can now do. That debacle is a good lesson for Democrat Voters on how superior “The Market” is to Government run Health Care. They may also be wrong about who is at risk. This might be too dangerous. Young people who smoke or “Vape” are at risk as well. So it may be that we had no option other than to suffer through until we have a vaccine. But one last point about this Virus: As it moves through the population it is likely to mutate. The Flu mutates in this way each year becoming a perennial problem. By infecting large portions of the population “All At Once” and with the same “Strain”, *perhaps* we can lesson the possibility of its mutation. Then again, I’m no expert. Maybe this is no idea at all. It would be catastrophic to deal with an Ebola outbreak this way. And to be fair, because China was so closed about what was going on, we didn’t know how narrow the field was for those at risk. They assumed

children might also be vulnerable. Which brings us to the BIGGER PICTURE.

As it stands, the kids are still vulnerable to bacterial infections because past Congresses and past Presidents have been selling us out to China over decades. If your kid, or your grandchild gets a bacterial infection of any kind, they will overcome it on their own, or they will need assistance from Chinese Communist Party’s Drug Manufacturers, who are currently threatening us with withholding said drugs. Those of you on insulin may soon come to understand what it is to be addicted to a drug that a government has decided to withhold from you. Trump’s putting China up against it, so to speak, almost certainly has nothing to do with this Chinese Virus which the Chinese now claim came from the US Military. Political Correctness assures us that all people are the same and all Governments think and act the same: which is why the Chinese quarantined their military first, sequestered their people second and set about to care for the population third.

None of that matters now. We have created a world based on supply-chains and done away with warehouses; confident that juggling inventory rather than stockpiling it, held no risks that outweighed the profits to be made by living on the edge. The world economy is built on a pyramid scheme that requires an ever-expanding base that economists refer to as “Growth”: an infinite model to run a finite world. My meds run out in three months if China pulls the plug. Yet Joe Biden defends China, whose Communist Government Bank gave his son a billion and a half dollars to manage, along with the fees that come to him as a result, (2% is 30 million a year) and Democrat voters are not bothered. Republicans scurry to reaffirm the FISA Court without any indictments for crimes of “The DEEP State” against the President and others; confident that “their” voters have nowhere to go but Republican. We have been undone by the greed and corruption we have been complicit in. It won’t be the banks that ask to be made whole this time. It’s the cruise lines, the airlines, hotels and the sports teams: maybe the oil companies. I even heard a “gaming” representative posturing for support with the loss of “March Madness”. Banks will come last. What will be the same is all those who are visited by the Sheriff with eviction notifications if this crashes the economy. With two generations of children undone by the system, if Bernie doesn’t win this time around, look for A.O.C. as your President in 2024.

When last I published in this paper, at least one of you had called to ask how long I would be allowed to continue. Last November the folks at the Tribune hooked me up with a printer that made me 2,000 copies of a twenty-page compilation of all the articles from Harlan and from The Blue Mountain Eagle in Oregon. It included the Email thread from the Berkeley Student Newspaper that was keen to sell me space until they saw the article: which was the same one I published in your paper, back on Christmas of 2018 promoting “Free Energy”. It also showed the articles and the rejections of them, from “Tufts” and Berkeley from back in 2007; that were, likewise, about free energy. The last page of the twenty, entitled “The End”, was new. This is an excerpt from it:

“On, or about, the 17th of Sept., 2019 (check their archives); the KPFA (.org) program “Letters and Politics” did an interview with a man who explained that because of advances in wind and solar power, and the efforts of European Countries, some of whom he was an advisor to; along with efforts from the “EU” (and don’t forget the U.N.) by 2026, or 28, “Green Energy” will hit a point of “Critical Mass”, so to speak; a tipping point at which it will do to Oil what electricity did to the Gas Lamps of major cities a century ago. He further stated that the 100 Trillion Dollars (petro-dollars) of oil assets currently held by various institutions from banks, to corporations, retirement funds, endowments, political action groups, Oligarchs, Nations and so on; would all become virtually worthless. So that when “A.O.C.”, who was a “promotion” of a Silicon Valley Benefactor, and is an unwitting “Bag Man” for the Moneyed Interests who are scrambling to convert their worthless “Oil Backed” assets and currency into a new form of “Debt Bondage” over mankind here in America as the EU is doing in Europe, spoke: she gave us the timetable of twelve years that is really designed to beat the 2026 clock with a 32 trillion dollar figure; which must be our share of the 100. She and her allies rallied children who sound like young Maoists ready to perform genocide on those unwilling to replicate the model first employed with the Transcontinental Railroad. A Public-Private partnership, in which the Public funds it and the Private entities like union pension funds, banks and university endowments, end up owning it for their “Contribution” and the profit of the endeavors of all those who create and transport electricity will go to the owners of the infrastructure just as most all of the profits of farming and logging and mining and such went to the railroads with their monopoly on transportation a century and a half ago. The debt for the mess will be owed by the children who were convinced to promote the “Woke” divestment of all those who are really in on what is actually little more than insider trading ahead of the crash; that allows the villains of this story to be presented as saviors by the Media. They may even eventually convince them to deal with the real looming problem that my generation tried unsuccessfully to address fifty years ago (which is over-population) by getting rid of all the old people who they claim did nothing to save the planet: a “Soylent Green” New Deal, to erase all memory of history.”

The printing was completed the day after Thanksgiving 2019 and I spent many days driving around western Minnesota, most all the counties in Iowa and a little bit of southeast Nebraska, placing them in places like “Casey’s” and any other venue I could find: ten copies or so at a time. Since then Tom Steyer, the Presidential Candidate, who we were told made his billions as a result of “Starbucks”, came out on the campaign trail to tout his credentials as a “Money Manager” who has been investing in “Green Energy” on behalf of his clients for the last decade. He was free to brag on that kind of “Woke-ness” because my papers seemed to have had no more effect than the originals articles. I’d bet good money that because the first page was the “Heaven” article from the Oregon paper, that most of the papers that didn’t get thrown out, went to various clergy through their parishioners who happened to pick them up, and were dismissed because the “Truth”, which is made clear in the article, is not what those clergy are “Selling”. Like most folks, they are far more concerned with their economy as it exists, than the freeing of the Children with free energy at the cost of the Status Quo.

So when this Coronavirus comes out into the open borders of “The New World Order” and spreads like wildfire through the world’s population; we can be sure of only one thing. It happened by chance. By the mistakes made in a Chinese lab, or by the random acts of viruses found in a Chinese “Wet Market”. Because we have subdued nature and harnessed the energy of the Atom, we are assured that we are free to disavow The Bible and overrule God. If an interpretation of The Bible is in conflict with the Traditions we hold dear, we are free to dismiss Truth and dismiss God Himself if need be to keep our nation “WOKE” during the Presidential debates. I would pay to share the “Heaven” article with you; but if you cared you would have sought it out yourself back in 2018 at the “Revolutionnumberten.com” website, when it was offered. That old rejected “Tufts” article included instruction showing that Adam and Eve’s fall was not because of an apple, as taught; but because they chose to become “As gods; discerning ‘Good’ from ‘Evil’” independent of God. So remember this and consider. Back when Moses went down to Pharaoh in Egypt with his message from God, Pharaoh wouldn’t be moved, so God showed him some stuff. It made Pharaoh mad, but it scared him too. So Pharaoh agreed to some concessions, but he wouldn’t free the Hebrews along with their possessions. God then took the lives of all the First Born Sons and the first born of the livestock of the Egyptians, because they were the most precious positions of the Egyptians.

When American Students come out of University, or any other organization promising “Higher Education”, they have instead been indoctrinated with the “Woke” principles of The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness; but they have not been taught what is shared in Bill Still’s “The Money Masters”. If you have watched that video (still available at Google Video. Still free), then you know that any education that is truly of a “Higher Nature”; must, of necessity, include the lessons contained therein. Because what is presented as higher education is in fact “A Fraud”, students exiting such institutions should be entitled to compensation for time wasted, rather than placed into debt bondage from which they are not allowed to escape through bankruptcy. By that same measure, the world “IS” “ENTITLED” to have all its debts forgiven. Instead, we live our lives as part of a supply chain that hangs precariously from paycheck to paycheck: a treadmill, a hamster wheel, juggling interest payments on monies that derive their value from the taxes we pay.

If these ideas sound ridiculous to you, it is only because, like the Woke College Students, you have been indoctrinated with lies and the Truth has been hidden from you. Those lies have become time honored “Traditions”. You can see all the Blue Mountain Eagle articles at the revolutionnumberten.com website, if you’re so inclined. There is a link there to thebookofanswers.us that includes a free download of the book “Revolution Number Ten”, as has been available for twenty years. The combination of my dyslexia and “Spell Check’s” edits (made unbeknownst to me back when I finished it twenty years ago), might provide some levity for you in these troubled times. The Tribune articles are archived at their website. The Public Library in John Day Or. has a thumb drive with the entire “Compilation” on it if you want it: which is the only place to find “The End” in its entirety. Maybe your library could get it for all of you if you ask. It’s free. As always, “The Money Masters” awaits your viewing at Google Video. One thing this virus has given all of us is time to pass. Make it a gift. Solve the mystery.

When the next “Ebola” or similar virus comes with infectious rates similar to this Coronavirus and death rates like Ebola; a nation that means it when they pray “The Lords Prayer”, rather than just giving lip service to it; could sit home with a month’s supply of groceries, in homes they own outright, free from the Government rent known as “Property Taxes”; powered and heated by a hydrogen generator that runs on water; and resume life a month later without loss. At the end of their days, they could sleep until the resurrection, rather than die. Unfortunately, because we as a people now care more for our economy than for the children who live the ages old reality fictionalized in “Beowulf”: our most precious position has become the safety and security of our “Golden Years”. So let me leave you with the words of Moses down in Egypt. “Let my People go”.



# The Tightrope

My class of "69", Iowa high school education, was probably nearly as good as most of today's college educations: less the "PC" of course. If one asks why, it's because in an unjust world those without a college diploma make far less, forcing attendance regardless of quality, and "quotas" have lowered entrance standards. If there is one thing we've learned in this "Pandemic" it's that the people with the diplomas aren't all as "Essential" as a lot of the people who aren't paid according to how much they contribute. In the case of "Meat Packing", we have to import illegal workers to do the work Americans used to do when it paid a good wage. No, the reason for much of the need for a college diploma is to hold the young back for four years so as to indenture them, or deny them their due in wages if they won't play along. Most of those with a diploma must then borrow more money to begin a life started late and in debt; with a house and a car and the "trappings", the need for which, Madison Ave. has implanted in their brains. Those without a diploma will need to borrow every time their life is disrupted because they make so little. Of course, the college debt is high because the Government allowed bigger and bigger student loans, which made bigger and bigger debts, which made bigger and bigger profits over longer and longer periods for the Money Lenders, who originally made the loans, and control the Government that raised the loan amounts. In turn, the Universities pay, sometimes millions of dollars, to the heads of these institutions, who are politically appointed from Government. Many students are told that by taking certain fields of study like "Teaching" their loans will be "Forgiven" over the first decade of their careers; but it's just as big a lie as the need for interest in the first place.

This shutdown has shown quite clearly just how precarious our economy is. That's because these same traps have ensnared all of us. If you own a house, the mortgage payment you make is mostly interest. If you refinance, you start over before the amortization yields any principle against the loan. If you rent, and the Landlord isn't a "one-percenter", that money goes to the interest and property taxes the Landlord pays. Were these things not so, a couple of months of shutdown wouldn't hurt the economy, but because it is all about servicing "Debt", any break in the chain causes this cancer, which is "Interest" (Biblically Known as Usury), to "replicate" out of control. The "Yoke" which individuals carry for the "System" is "All the market can bear" in taxes, energy costs and interest so as to keep anyone from escaping its grip, while allowing the "carrot" to be seen in the distance; perhaps upon retirement from Government: or your \$401K. This system of control and debt bondage is what The Holy Bible referred to as "The Beast of Revelation". It has been upset by this pandemic, but like during the Banking Crisis of "08", it will try to survive at the expense of its "Host".

I'm old enough to have listened to the old folks and their tales of "The Great Depression". In The Great Depression, the lack of currency in circulation meant that your goods had "NO" value. People wanted meat and vegetables and bread, but they had no money to buy them and no one had any money to hire them so that they could earn enough to buy the food, even though there was work that needed to be done and food available. The "Money Masters" Minions had gobbled up all the money and held it until they shaped this country in the direction the "Leftists", "Globalists", wanted to take it under Roosevelt. Farmers stopped producing for the city folks who had no work, but managed to raise food for themselves so long as they didn't get moved off their farm. Check out the mural down at Harlan's Post Office. People starved. The country changed. The die was cast.

After World War One the Germans were left with so much debt in the form of "War Reparations" that the Money Masters Minions ended up with all their currency as well. The difference was that the money fled the country to other countries outside Germany. In the Great Depression the money remained in the hands of those who controlled the Government here as they still do today. But because the German People still controlled the printing of their currency independent of those who took all their money, they began to print money in order to survive. Unfortunately, because they had been stripped of their ability to produce goods before they made the move to printing money, there was money fighting over too few goods (not furniture, but food), which caused runaway inflation that made the currency worthless before it was all over: and that gave rise to Hitler.

The common denominator in these two tales is, all the money in the hands of a few and none in circulation. With Congress and "The Fed" pumping 9 trillion dollars in assets into this pandemic inspired collapse, we could go either way. We could fall further "Left" off this Tightrope or "Far Right". We could also fall straddling the Tightrope and take it in the privates like we did in "08" if the children are willing to take on that debt as well. In that scenario we risk the rise of people like A.O.C. As it happens, 6% of Home Owners and 20% of renters are already behind more than a month's payments. It only takes 10% of a population to carry out a revolution: especially when The Deep State and The Democrat Party have been spoiling for it ever since Trump got elected. In such an event we could go the way of The Cambodians with The Khmer Rouge or we could go the way of Ukrainians under The Soviets. (You can read about that at revolutionnumber10.com under the heading "The Choice") These are the choices we get to make if we are allowed to make choices. China, Iran and Russia, all have a say in how things play out as well. (Just as an aside: there is talk of moving the missed mortgage payments to the end of the mortgage loan. To do that would mean the forgiveness of the "Interim" interest: that is the interest that accumulated while the payments weren't being made. Question: Who covers the lost earnings to the bank? Question: If it is taxpayers, why not forgive everyone? Why should some be forgiven and others pay for that forgiveness for the sake of the Banks? Or are they adding the interest to the end of the loan and charging interest on the interest until the last loan payment is made on money the banks got from The Fed at zero interest? Does that seem right? Question: If this is a game in which the rules can be changed, what happened to "The Law"? Answer: "The Law of Jehovah God says "Usury" is Unlawful. The Supreme Court has ruled in the case of "The Schooner Amistad" that a contract based on a fraud is null and void. Question: When Mike Huckabee advocates for the "Dissolve the Debt" movement as it relates to China, what is the basis other than their deceptions and the cost of lives and livelihoods lost in association with their deceptions? Question: How is charging interest on money valued only by the willingness of Taxpayers to go along any different?) Of course, foreign debt may not be subject to "Amistad": then again China defaulted under Moa, sighting the end of the government that borrowed the money, which makes the case for "Revolution Number Ten".

So let's talk about China. It would appear that they had a lab accident and looking around, they decided that if they were going to suffer this virus and still maintain their planned ascent to world domination, they needed to inflict it on the world to maintain the status quo. Or maybe they incubated it in Wuhan and unleashed it. Remember, the "One Child Policy" left China skewing toward a whole lot of old "Non-Productive" folks. In any case, they caught us "Flat Footed" with Trump having been unable to move his agenda forward thanks to the forces aligned against him in this country and around the world. These forces have been aligned against the American People for over a century. Had "The Trump" not sounded when he did, we would all be learning to speak Chinese right now. Having called them out when he did; and given the

volatility they face as a result of our current understanding that we need to repatriate our manufacturing; coupled with their ham-fisted handling of this virus in their own country and their totalitarian rule; we shouldn't be surprised if they start a war with us to unite their country and deflect blame. They've already started a propaganda campaign telling the world the Pandemic was started by the US. The Mullahs running Iran are in a similar situation. The Plummet in oil prices has Putin without cash flow as well, in a nation that operates like an organized crime syndicate and them people "Gots to get paid", or else. With the "Russian Hoax" collapsing around them, our own "Swamp" might prefer war to further exposure. That "Great and Terrible Day of The Lord" could come down even harder, and soon. Now think about how you came down on the issue of the Aircraft Carrier Roosevelt. A sailor died from the Wuhan virus and the Captain got sacked for going public to get help for his crew in advance of the death. Unfortunately, "Death" is part of the job description in the Armed Forces. China's provocations in the South China Sea have us facing an aggressor. Has this nation become so P.C. that if war becomes too dangerous we go home? Me, I've been a pacifist since "68"; but such a war could cost the lives of all the sailors on more than one ship before it's over.

The difference between the United States and The People's Republic of China is most clearly seen in perspective. In China, the order of importance is listed as Family, then Country and lastly, the Individual. When it is Country before Self, the Government can lock people in their houses to die in order to slow the spread of a virus and get away with it. The Government can allocate all its resources to making war economically or militarily to the exclusion of the needs of any one person and no one will ever question it. From the perspective of our leaders here and around the world, that Chinese model is far superior to the "Self Centered" model we have developed here in the Land of Victimhood; where the needs of the few who have the microphone, dominate and dictate how all our resources are allocated according to Political Correctness. Which is ironic, given that these same leaders are the administrators of the Political Correctness they foster.

They're not wrong. Our system is no match for the Chinese Communist Model. We would still be litigating the appropriations for a counteroffensive rather than follow Trump's lead, when they have declared victory. If you're wondering how that can be, it's that The Christian Ethic, that was the underlying strength and foundation of These United States, has been discarded. This selfishness that has replaced it began as a result of the insecurities instilled in the generation who were the children of those who struggled through The Great Depression: by design. Those who came home from fighting the war that resulted from the "Social Engineering" used to enrage the Germans to follow a maniac; didn't return from their trial by fire to pick up where they left off as their fathers had in WWI. The Government taught them to go to the head of the line for their due. Roosevelt literally had to convince seniors to "accept" Social Security. Others formed new lines in order to get theirs under the same model, and "Do unto others as you would have them do unto you" became "Do unto others before they do unto you". It is a far inferior model. We chant, "We are all in this together" as the Government stays home with pay and the un-entitled "Essential" workers carry the day. Pelosi resists a moratorium on the "Payroll Tax" because Federal workers have their own retirement and don't pay that tax. The cries of "Freedoms Isn't Free" have all been muted now that it's not some other guy or gal going off to risk their life. No, it's everyone this time and as Google scrubs its archives of anything not in keeping with its owners political views, claiming it is not a "Public Square" in which "Free Speech" is defended by "LAW"; but rather a private company that is not bound by the laws of the nation that defends the rights of its owners to own a company in a non-communist nation; you have been given the keys to the kingdom and refuse to unlock the door. Light has been given to the world and it has been placed under a basket. Though Armageddon has begun before your eyes, none (that I am aware of) bear witness to it.

The "Great Society" begun under Lyndon Johnson had a food program that handed out "Commodities" rather than stamps to be traded at the store. The commodities were things like flour, beans and butter. Everything one would need to "Cook" meals that would provide a healthy home in which to raise children. I remember the first time I stood in line at the grocery store behind a woman who had a fancy cake from the grocery's bakery (that I could never justify buying on my wages back then in the 70's) and her paying for it with food stamps. This happened to be a Black Lady. She was one of those who created a line within the Culture that she was allowed to stand at the front of. The result of her line was that Government saw a way to do the bidding of "Big Business" in the form of "Processed Food" and Grocery Chains. By getting rid of commodities and then slowly allowing the things purchased with food stamps to include all the processed "Crap" Big Business was selling, the Government could serve the Processed Food Industry and "Big Ag." and legislators could get "theirs". Never mind the diabetes and salt, or that other nonsense about "do unto others". It was good for Monsanto and all the other big names who got farmers hooked on the big money to be made growing high fructose corn syrup. Ethanol was just icing on their cake. And if free, clean unlimited energy was going to remove that icing or that cake, then "Do unto others before they do unto you". Never mind that its obese kids and poor folks with diabetes and hypertension that are dying from this Wuhan torpedo. "This is our line and we're not getting out of it for anyone or anything." Good luck with that.

There is an article from "The Money Masters" that shows that the Moneyed Interests of, I think it was the crash in the 1890's, had calculated that they could end up with all the farms west of the Mississippi. They're probably licking their chops again about now with China in our crosshairs and soybean sales about the only hope of some farmers. "Revolution Number Ten" imagined a bidding system where the Federal Government estimated what commodities the country would need to do business in a given upcoming year and then farmers bid a price to fill "units" of orders before ever planting rather than Wall Street setting prices, which is just more of the same Beast. They covered their losses from disasters with insurance and the whole thing was based on Capitalism rather than subsidies. It's the system those of us not in the farmer line (like construction workers) live under. Because there is no tax other than a flat income tax, land isn't paying rent to the county (same Beast) and thereby under threat if one doesn't take the "Big Swing" every spring. One of the programs the Government would buy commodities for would be "Blue Food"; which is a commodities type program that ensures no child, or anyone else willing to cook, goes to bed hungry ever again. As for Iowa farmers: out in western Nebraska they can grow corn and soy until the aquifer runs dry (or collapses like California's), but it takes seven acres of land and copious amounts of water per head to raise cattle out west, when God made the Great Plains of "The New World" the rival of the grasslands of Africa. It's a place for livestock and family farms, but we've turned it into the source of a dead zone in the Gulf of Mexico to serve the line picked by people who didn't understand the forces moving the pieces on the chessboard. We're likely to start the next Bird flue or Swine flue Pandemic in one of our own confinements.

So oil prices have collapsed along with the industry that made American Oil a reality once again. Russia, Iran, Saudi Arabia and the others have no other line to stand in; which

incentivizes them, far in excess of our oil producers, to stay low until they have the market in their pocket once again unless we subsidize them. That's saying something given that we were willing to destroy water tables to "frack" for it. Whatever trouble the banks involved in our oil boom are going to be in, is baked into the game now. What is still at stake is industrialized farming; the diabetic/hypertension food industry; Usury; Chinese domination; liberty; free, clean energy; repatriation of manufacturing (built on the manufacture of "Free Hydrogen Energy Machines"); everlasting life.

It's interesting; no one has been told they must go back to work or leave home like they might do in China. Moreover, there is no reason that members of a free society can't risk their lives by going out if they so choose. Especially when the risk is less than many other risks we face day in and day out. It's our Constitutional Right to assemble and given that if one is neither old nor afflicted with a "Comorbidity" the risk may be lower than a car ride, the Government has "NO" "Right" to stop you. Yet the press has framed the argument in such a way as to make everyone stay home until life holds no risk of death: which is ironic given that the whole world's already dead in spirit. If you fear to go out, don't go out. Trump has certainly given us old folks plenty of financial help to stay home, so who's really being selfish? If you feel good about your chances, you have every right under The Constitution of the United States of America to walk about freely so long as you respect the rights of others. That respect needn't cause you to have to keep "Social Distancing" except in those places where the "At Risk" are forced to co-mingle, IE: healthcare or supermarkets and drug stores; where "Curbside" pickup is probably the ticket. Any other situation is unworkable, when the only "For Sure" way through this, without a vaccine that may never arrive, is to have a population that has enough people who have survived the virus to give the "Herd" immunity by virtue of so many people being immune that the virus has no hosts available to use to stay alive while searching for those few remaining uninfected. But what's really going on is Democrats holding the shutdown in place to bankrupt the Healthcare System so they can finally institute a Government run healthcare system: and they are willing to return us to The Great Depression in order to Socially Engineer another move toward Socialism and "Big Brother". What other conclusion can be made when doctors around the world are advocating for the "Early Onset" use of Hydroxyclozoquine as a therapeutic (including a Texas Doc who saved 92% of his senior center patients, the most at-risk group, by using the drug at the first sign of the virus) and the head of The FDA insists patients must wait until they are sick enough to be admitted to hospital before Doctors are "Cleared" to prescribe it: and then claiming the results of the drug to be ineffectual? Those Texas numbers were confirmed by a peer review study by a French Doc who saw a 91.7% rate of recovery using Hydroxyclozoquine: again, *early on*, and this is a decades old malaria drug with a stellar safety record. So much for following the "Science"! Remember, it was a Tunisian market vender, setting himself on fire when the government took away his cart for lack of the money to pay the fees, that began the "Arab Spring."

There is one other way we could end up off this tightrope. We could remain balanced, buoyed by the Holy Spirit of The Lord and lifted to the other side. We could fear God, rather than this virus. For example, because the Chinese Communist Party demands duplicity of its people in all its endeavors, that Government could "Hold Hostage" the "Families" of all the many thousands of Chinese (individuals) living here, to force them to do its bidding in a conflict. Conversely, by solving the "Mystery" and glorifying God, you could make them, instead, angels of light. I apologize that I have not made available to you the last page of the piece I have called the compilation. John Day's library closed, so I've offered it to yours. So I'll end with another excerpt from its last page, but remember: no one who "Chooses" the mark of God ever dies, but only sleeps until the final Resurrection. Choose wisely.

"So where does that leave us? It leaves us living according to "Traditions created by Men" rather than the "Word of God": "The Holy Bible"; which is acknowledged, at least in part, by all three Abrahamic religions. As proof I offer you the Law of the Prophets of "The Old Testament" that all three religions hold valid (though the Koran says the Jews lied, but I think that's about Ishmael's birthright), versus the Traditions of Judaism, which state that Jesus was a fraud; the Traditions of Catholicism, calling "The Christ" God Incarnate; and the Traditions of Islam, which replaces "The Law Incarnate, Jesus" (which is to say "God's Law"), with Islamic Law when they were instructed by God to "READ", through the Prophet Muhammad. Of the three, each has two witnesses against them in these matters, which according to Jewish Law is sufficient to find each, both guilty and wanting: but like the Zoroastrians who sent the three wise men to acknowledge the Newborn King of Kings, each was given a piece of the puzzle and a role to play.

Shortly after "As Promised" was published in the Harlan Newspaper on June 7, 2019; I happened upon a television program in which a Clergyman had traveled to the "Megiddo Plane" in the Holy Lands, upon which is said to sit a mountain: Har (Har meaning mountain) Megiddo; or Armageddon as we know it. The clergyman asked his guide, "Where is the Mountain?" to which the guide replied, "Exactly". It seems that no mountain actually sits on the Megiddo Plane and so the two looked at a mountain in the distance; I think it was "Ararat". Ararat is the mountain upon which Noah's Ark came to rest at the end of the flood that purged the Earth of corruption. It is also the name of one of the Nations God called up to destroy "Physical" Babylon. A reading of Jeremiah chapter 51 gives great detail as to Physical Babylon, its offences and its end; so because "The End" is the end of Spiritual Babylon, one can understand the, "Aha", the clergyman uttered as the guide nodded knowingly.

What we are left with is a choice. Is this trek we are on Spiritual, or is it physical? Is life a pilgrimage walked from point "A" to point "B", or from one way of viewing the world to another? Is it bloodline, or is it Spirit that matters? Are we "Israel" if we "Prevail with God", which is the meaning of the word "Israel", or are we born genetically predisposed to walk with God as Adam and Eve and Jesus did; and unable to if our genetics are different? Is the battle for Heaven a bloodbath, or is it a defeat of corruption through love and forgiveness? Is the "Light" manifest at the end of the "Age" a scorching blistering manifestation of the sun, or is it the "Revelation" of the darkness that has ruled the world since the beginning of time and done battle with the Message of The Christ Jesus for two millennium? Is the "Mountain of the Gospel" (Armageddon), that is to spread its presence throughout the world, some great rock and dirt structure that will rise like an island in the ocean, or is it The Holy Bible with its Gospels, rising with a shout from the fruited planes of the promised "New World"; shining as a beacon of God's Own Light: and "Ark of His Covenant" between God and His Children throughout all the Lands that if they will be His Children, He will be their God and all that has been wrong with the world, will be righted? Is the bejeweled city, the New Jerusalem, really a structure made of precious gems or is it a house, God's House, made of the metaphorical stones, stones precious to God Himself, which are those who know and understand and believe and love God and follow God's Word?" Stones who are set "true", to The Cornerstone, Jesus, The True Christ.



# The Malaise

In 1979 the staff of our Embassy in Iran was taken hostage in the Iranian Revolution during the Carter Administration. They were held for a 444 days. Six years earlier, the American economy and lifestyle had been held just as hostage by The Arab Oil Embargo of 1973. Iran's revolution, and war with Iraq, disrupted oil supplies once again and the year that followed became what was referred to as "The Malaise". Carter had no answer: no path forward. We drifted, untethered, aimlessly, turning down our thermostats as instructed; looking for some sort of leadership, which is why so many Republicans revered Reagan, who unseated Carter in 1980 and began throwing his weight around. In truth, however, that Malaise actually started with the death of the Kennedys and Martin Luther king, and escalated, predictably, in the early seventies when the last of the Baby Boomers started competing for jobs and housing, in a job market glutted by both The Boomers themselves and Feminism. In response to the inflation it caused, the head of The Federal Reserve, Paul Volker, determined that maintaining a 12% unemployment rate and double digit interest on home loans was a good thing for people with money and the "Malaise" got legs.

Things have a way of presenting themselves to me. Shortly before my uncle died he immersed from a back room with a copy of an obscure newspaper put out of business in a lawsuit, whose archives have deleted the article he gave me. It explains quite succinctly the players, the game and its origins; in what the man being interviewed explained as "The Long Walk Through the Institutions". This "Long Walk" was the brainchild of some "Leftists" who "Conjured" it in Germany prior to WWII. The article is archived on pages 26-28 in the piece entitled "The Choice" at revolutionnumberten.com. It was presented as evidence in the court case archived in the audio file "In Chambers" which is the justification for my reproducing it. Until you understand their plan to defeat our Republic it is as impossible to see as the Wuhan virus itself; but basically, it emulates the fall of The Roman Empire. It wasn't "The Barbarians at the Gate" that brought down the Empire. It was the unwillingness of the "Citizens" to continue to support that Nation State.

As explained in "Revolution Number Ten", if you are among those brought into the court system as a target of a criminal prosecution, you may well be given the option of a "Plea Bargain". In such a situation it is very likely that you will be advised that to refuse the "Deal" is to suffer the wrath of the court should you bother it with your right to trial and fail to achieve a verdict of "Not Guilty". Not only will you suffer the extortion of being forced to play the odds against a greatly increased sentence, but having agreed to the Deal you must then stand in court and orally lay claim to the crime: even if you are innocent and are therefore bearing false witness against yourself. All the minority communities and many, many poor Whites know this reality all too well. The case against General Michael Flynn was found to be a setup and the "Plea Deal" the result of Prosecutors extortions, including charges against the General's son should the General not "Plead". In the end, the Prosecution dropped the case at the insistence of The Justice Department. What we have witnessed with the General's case is a form of double jeopardy, where the Judge then wanted to "Charge" the General for the crime of bearing false witness against himself after having been extorted to do so.

So what does the Flynn case have to do with this line of thought? It marks a new low in "The Malaise". "The Long Walk Through the Institutions" began in earnest back in the 1960's. My generation learned the sad truth that our government would lie to us about events like "The Gulf of Ton Kin" in order to push us into unjust wars and then "Draft" us to go and serve in them. We learned that Government would tell lies about the risks involved in smoking "Pot" (which was and should still be, orders of magnitude weaker than what our kids are being sold legally today), and jail us if we got caught with some, while subsidizing tobacco farmers and allowing Cigarette Manufacturers to lie straight faced before Congress and suffer no consequences for it. The American Civil Liberties Union, which has remained silent against the "shutdown", was at the forefront of taking away every male institution while remaining uninterested in the numerous "Female Only" organizations. The promises of President after President to halt Illegal Immigration were never honored once they were elected. They drove a wedge between our Law Enforcement and the Population with first, "The Drug War", then "Seat Belts", "Buzzed Driving is Drunk Driving" and now, the enforcement of the "Lockdown" amid the release of prison inmates due to Covid 19, in parallel with the closing of gun stores.

We could go on and on about these things. Suffice it to say, among the first institutions targeted were The Press and The School Curriculum; but the implementation was actually much more insidious. Ironically, it was an Iowa School Teacher who came up with a landmark study in her grammar school class that provided the road map in the mid 20th century. She found that if she told her students that the "Brown Eyed" children in a given class were inferior to the "Blue and Green Eyed" children in the class; that not only would the Blue and Green Eyed children perform better, but the Brown Eyed children would begin to perform worse than they previously had. Moreover, by telling the children sometime later that she had made a mistake and that it turned out that the Brown Eyed children were actually superior to the Blue/Green children; she could reverse the results. Affirmative Action, Feminism, claims of racism and misogyny, and responsibility for all past American Transgressions have brought us a suicide rate of three to one among White Males as compared to White Females. Where fifty years ago the Courts determined that Black Americans needed to be represented in "Advertising" proportionally according to their percentage in society; much like all male institutions, Males not protected by "Hate Crime Laws", who represent 25% or more of the population at large, have nearly been erased from view, except as the "Goat". While, ironically, Affirmative Action told Black kids they had inferior "Eye Color".

There are more slaves (in the historical sense) today than any other time in history according to some. According to depictions I must have seen in a movie, when young girls who are promised a life in Europe or America, put their trust in a person (usually a woman according to documentaries) and end up sold into the "Sex Trade"; they come under the control of a beast of another kind. Such "Handlers" rape them over and over until they lose their sense of self worth. Until they lose sense of themselves and give up and do what they're told. It works on Nations as well. Sheryl Atkinson did a piece on drug studies and how the FDA was "holding the line" on studies being done that might lead to abuses of study participants in places like prisons where civil rights are harder to defend. In this study researchers had added together an approved drug, approved to reduce drug addiction cravings, and an "implant procedure", which was also well-established medicine. The re-

sult was that only a single individual was allowed to get the device before the FDA shut the study down for not following the required procedures with the FDA. That one participant had a full recovery from his opioid addiction without cravings. Juxtaposed from that FDA decision, was the FDA's approval of all the opioid drugs allowed to flood the market over the last decade with claims that they weren't addictive. The result was that, because of the "Drug War", people first addicted to the drugs by well-meaning physicians who then later refused to allow further prescriptions; ended up "on the street" buying illegal, unregulated drugs; and people died from overdoses. So did others who got addicted because the drugs were so ubiquitous: again, thanks to the FDA. The "Strength" of a given amount of "Street Drug" might vary greatly: especially when mixed with or replaced by "Fentanyl"; shipped from China: who would also like to see us fall. Still, it was the power of the FDA to protect people that, while sad, makes it necessary to keep 70,000 addicts dying every year to safeguard FDA power and procedures that safeguard study participants.

Are you getting a sense of it? This Malaise? The Black Community had lost faith in many of our Institutions that mainstream America still believed to be intact before Trump exposed them. Now we wait as the bureaucracy "Slow Walks" documents to congress to keep investigations into abuses during "Obamagate" from coming to conclusion before they get Trump out of Office. Conversely, mainstream Americans who came under the thumb of many government institutions, understood the repressive nature of them without empathizing much concerning things like "Stop and Frisk". The ambiguity in LAW drives the honorable from Law Enforcement. Add to the mix those who say, that if you don't defend the violence and "Victimhood" of The Subculture fostered by "Media Culture" then, to quote VP Biden, "You ain't Black"; and you have the division of the country that allows those who orchestrate this feeling of hopelessness to project its origins onto both "Other Camps".

If you've ever noticed over the last fifty years, news programs like "60 Minutes" unearth new corruption nearly every week, but they never stick with the story until the wrong is righted. The FISA Courts have been shown to have been abused routinely, but both they and the Supreme Court which oversees them, are loath to hold anyone accountable. Attorney General Barr has indicated he sees no prosecutions coming for Biden or Obama despite the obvious "Conspiracy" to overthrow a duly elected Presidency. The Chinese have infiltrated Universities and Government and the press still takes that Government's pro-China side against Trump. The Tech companies are censoring our speech and preparing to use the pandemic to monitor our movements and all we are allowed to do is stay inside. Now they forecast that if we find a vaccine the Government may force us all to take it, when it is only those at risk, for whose sake the nations' economy and freedoms were discarded, who may have any such obligation.

It was your local upholstery shop owner who first explained to me the mechanism that was determinant in letting Walmart and Home Depot stay open while mom and pop went out of business in this pandemic. When he asked for my zip code when taking my car seat years ago, I asked why. He explained that he was responsible for tracking sales taxes he collected from customers by their county: any of all 99 in Iowa, so that each county got its share. Moreover, because his average gross was around \$30,000 a year, State tax auditors openly showed that they considered his business to be a loss to them due to the effort they had to put into auditing his meager contribution. Because "Liberal" colleges have raised up most all of our Government workers, they tend to lean in the direction of Socialism. After all, if Big Corporations employ everyone even as they run Government through bribery, then tax collection would just be a matter of getting a big check from the benefactor who makes the rules by controlling Government and employees of that Government wouldn't have to work at all: much like law enforcement and prosecutors using "Plea Bargaining". It's the Chinese model where the members of the Communist Party live well at the expense of the people who are forced to work for others and are never allowed to work for themselves: just like the old USSR. Moreover, as explained in "The Money Masters", it doesn't matter to the Money Masters what kind of Government you have, Communist or Capitalist, so long as they control the currency. As we have seen in the unveiling of The Russia Hoax, the Bureaucratic and Technocratic "STATE" which never changes with elections, holds the power "OVER" the PEOPLE and it has no intention of letting it go despite its ineptitude.

It was Tucker Carlson who explained to us that we use words to think. Think about that for a moment. Moreover, by controlling the words we are allowed to use with "Political Correctness", they actually have an effect on what you "can" think. What if some states never reopen this summer? What if the promised vaccine doesn't work out? Will that "get our minds right"? With 150,000 projected to die from suicide and drug addiction as it is, what will more despair contribute? The lady at my local gas station told me nine-year olds are now committing suicide. What if they can keep us divided over the question of opening up or sheltering in place until China uses all their electronics embedded in our "Electrical Grid" to shut it down or burn it up: or sets off an EMP in space (or has North Korea do it) and the lights go out and the food in your refrigerator and freezer parish and all the delivery trucks' electrical system are fried? What about a "Second Wave"? What's troubling is that 1.2% of Americans die every year. That's nearly four million, many of whom come from rest homes, but this number is never mentioned. Can you feel the Malaise now?

I watched the new video by Ron Paul. I have a lot of respect for him and his attempts to audit, expose and dissolve the Federal Reserve. The video warns of a coming financial calamity. It also points out that "Millennials" are equal to, and will soon overtake "Boomers" as a voting block. It says that because they will make 20% less than the previous generation and the American Dream is dead to them thanks to the debt they were born into and had to take on personally to play the "GAME", they are likely to vote "Socialist". Nevertheless, rather than try to address the despair of the Millennials, Paul seems to direct us to a specialist who can help us make investments that won't suffer in a Socialist takeover, so that Boomers won't suffer financially as the young do when the Country collapses and the World with it. Unbelievable!

What we need is something to hold on to: something that can't be dismissed with talking points. Whose "right", IS right; and who gets to decide? Is it some Christian's Christianity, or some Imam's Islam or some Rabbi's Judaism? Or is it up for a vote or subject to Political Correctness? Unfortunately, religion was one of the first casualties of The Long Walk Through the Institutions. The clergy made it so easy by being so sure

while being so wrong. The very first page of The Bible gives both a description, and the location, of HEAVEN. Every Church has it wrong. You can still read for yourself on the first page of "The Choice". It was always to be so. Like Jesus' statement to the condemned man at His side at the crucifixion, which the learned have used for centuries to claim that we ascend immediately to Heaven upon death, when, in truth, we either sleep until the final resurrection or die outright and forever: 43 And Jesus said unto him, Truly I say to you, today you will be with me in paradise. Luke 23:43 (RSE), because the original text had no punctuation, those who added it to the original text, altered its meaning by placing the comma before "today" rather than after it. Just so, as you can read in the article entitled "Spoken" (also in "The Choice"), the clergy teach that Satan was cast out of heaven and onto the earth long ago; but The Book of Revelation in which that battle in Heaven is described, begins with Jesus' Angel asserting that all the things in The Book of Revelation come to pass *after* the days in which Jesus' Angel shared them with John The Revelator. Moreover, Satan is cast "into", not "onto" the earth: as it is a reference to his being cast "into" the bottomless pit. Perhaps the longest running malaise in history is the wait for Jesus "Coming on the Clouds". It holds no hope for those that the "religious" have failed, by being self-satisfied in their conceits that they have understanding concerning God's Mysteries. They attribute everything they cannot explain to descriptions of Jesus; considering Jesus to be all the Bible is about, when in fact The Bible is about God, His People and their Messiah: their deliverer, and those who serve The Messiah, God's Prince; in order to serve God.

Now when Michael does battle with the corrupted angels of Heaven, in Heaven (that sweet spot between the waters above and the waters below enveloping Earth) he is joined by the "The Host of Heaven" that chooses to serve The God of Abraham rather than Satan (or "The Beast"). However, according to Jesus' account of the struggle, He (The Son of Man, Jesus) has been engaged in battle for a period of time characterized as 21 days, at the time of His meeting with Daniel, (at which time the 21 days of battle have already transpired, Daniel 10:20, 600 years before Jesus was born); and only Michael has stood with Him. No "Host of Heavenly Angels" has been engaged. The reason for that can be found in the fact that Michael is also described in visions as the beast with four faces, who occupies that space in Heaven before the Throne of God upon "The Sea of Glass" which exists on Earth before the East Gate which Faces East; in a world in which all the inhabitants are dead (or perhaps sleeping) in "Spirit" awaiting the "First Resurrection of the Spirit": which is the second resurrection in history, but not the third which is the resurrection of the "Sleeping" from the grave. So did you get all that?

At the end of the second "Latter Day" of the "Tribulation", which is the year 2,000 because a day is like a thousand years to the Lord; the 21st day also began: because a day is also like a year, or a century to The Lord. Jesus, who had been in His struggle against the forces of "Spiritual Death" (referred to metaphorically as the prince of the kingdom of Persia) for 21 days since the crucifixion; leaves Michael behind in the 21st century, fighting that Spiritual Battle in Heaven while the Son of Man, Jesus, returns to Daniel. Jesus travels across time and space to tell Daniel of that battle that was going on in the future over 2,600 years hence (Daniel lived in 600 BC) and 2,000 years after the Jesus' crucifixion and resurrection: and also of the future that would unfold beginning in the days of Daniel. When Jesus' Angel returns from His visitation with Daniel, to rejoin Michael at the end of the "Age", to raise the dead in Spirit at the resurrection of the Spirit, the Host of Heaven will rise in the battle for Heaven:

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 1 Thess 4:16-17 (KJV).

Then Heaven (that place in the midst of us) will come down (metaphorically) upon the Earth for a thousand years to be ruled by the Body of Christ in the Spirit of The Lord.

Given all these things, it is time to look to the Bible for some clarification. Remember, "the air" exists only in the sweet spot between the waters above and the waters below that Genesis referred to as "Heaven". In the scene described in the Bible, in Acts 1:6-8 below, Jesus has been resurrected. He has spent time with the Disciples and He is about to depart:

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? 7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. 8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. 9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. 10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel; 11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. Acts 1:6-11 (KJV)

It is upon these verses that the Christian World has set its heart to look for "Jesus returning on the Clouds". However, the "Key" to this verse is in the ambiguity of "in like manner". After the resurrection, Jesus went, as promised, into Galilee; and these men, "Ye men of Galilee" now stand watching Jesus ascend. But look at the language closer and you can see that it doesn't say the cloud received him, followed by a period. The cloud received Him "out of their sight". The cloud blocked their view of Him as He disappeared. More importantly, we are promised "Spiritual" things (often in metaphor); which leads us back to:

28 But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee. Mark 14:28 (KJV)

So how do these two men in white apparel, who stood by them, address them? "Ye men of Galilee". Then they tell them:

"this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner"

Because we are told by Jesus that if someone is to say that He (Jesus) is here, or He is there; that we shouldn't believe them; it is reasonable to ask, "If these men in white addressed those watching as 'Ye men of revolution' (because Galilee translates as "wheel, revolution" in English), concerning the departure of The Christ, who had said previously that His departure would be a sojourn into revolution (Galilee), mightn't we entertain the idea that His return would be 'Likewise' (in like manner) in revolution?" Remember, Ezekiel saw "The Wheel" moving



“Way up in the middle of the air”; and wheels move in revolution. So let’s try to study on this sentence as a roadmap to Jesus’ return through revolution. “Ye men of (Galilee) revolution, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? (Remember, Heaven is in the midst of us. It is “At hand”) this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.” The question then becomes, “does the phrase ‘so shall come’ refer to revolution as ‘Ye men of Galilee’ does; or does it refer to the cloud that obscured their sight?” Is a better translation: “You men of revolution. Why do you look in amazement? Jesus, who rose from the grave, to go before you into revolution, will return in revolution to raise the Dead in Spirit up to Heaven at the resurrection”?

It has been explained by Isaiah how the Wise Men and the Holy Men and the Learned Men would be confounded by The Will of God: much as “The Singularity” was gathered together, also by The Will of God (“Spoken”). It has been shown that Genesis explained in some detail the nature of our atmosphere millennia before mankind had any notion that sky gave way to “Space”. All these things; including the probability that Jesus “Time Traveled” from fighting to bring down the Beast in The Year of Our Lord 2000 and 2010; revealing the location of Heaven and the battle over it to His servant, as He fought along side His servant Michael in the “20 teens”; back to show Daniel the history of the world which lie between: bear witness to the awesome nature of Our Father In Heaven and His Perfect Son Jesus, our Lord and Savior. All these things kept as mysteries to the wise and the learned, while still shouting in plain sight to any who would listen, bear witness to the awesome Glory of God. Still, it is Prophecy that is the proof.

I have read some of Nostradamus and it seemed to me that his prophecies were so vague and ambiguous that just about any event in history can be wedged into them. Not so with the prophecies of The Bible, and yet to make them too explicit would have undone God’s Holy Plan altogether. The Rabies of Jesus’ day knew of the Messiah to come. Some clergy today say there are some 300 references to Jesus in the Old Testament, The Hebrew Bible. Yet the secret was still so well hidden that no one other than the People of “The Three Kings”, the Zoroastrians, was aware of the star of Bethlehem when it appeared. Moreover, and despite this, when the Three Wise Men made known the sojourn they were on, it alerted the authorities to

the event and caused the death of all the male babies in that region at the hands of those authorities. So I ask you what do you think the last two thousand years would have looked like had Jesus said plainly, “You will see me again only when you are in revolution”. People would have long ago turned away from all the bloodshed brought on by trying to follow a God they could not begin to understand. Had He said, “One day there will be this thing called a Republic, based on principles of democracy and you will have the power as citizens to have a peaceful revolution; which is what I espouse”, what do you think men would have done to the meaning of the words Republic and Democracy? How many outlines of Peaceful Revolution would you have had? Look what they have done to the word Revolution. We have one every Sunday night on “Fox”. I am still amazed that Bill Still’s, “The Money Masters” is on Google Video. Such information would have been as meaningless to them, in their time, as telling them about “Horseless Carriages” in the age of carts and chariots.

The Bible uses words like, “In the fullness of time” and for good reason. Evolution is very real, but only in the sense that WE are evolving Spiritually, and have been as fast as our petty little natures would allow: to the third and fourth generation. In the midst of this pandemic the clergy warn “The end is near” even as they look the other way to the interest on monies that is crushing their neighbors and ignoring God’s own laws against it, in favor of Catholic “Tradition”. Just how low the world will be brought before we reject those who defend the tyranny of the Communist Chinese Government in order to make a quick buck, or push The Cult of Political Correctness upon the world in order to gain favor from the Central Banks they worship, The Holy Bible doesn’t make clear. I suspect it is not about the amount of time so much as about the amount of humility and contrition required.

We have had “the fullness of time” to work these things out thanks to God and His plan. Imagine the People of Israel under Nebuchadnezzar saying that they were going on strike until they got all the things, that we having today, won’t even fight to defend: like “The Bill of Rights”. They would have had no option other than the whip, or perhaps starvation. So we have been given time to trudge through history as fast as we were able, just as Jesus promised.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you

## THE END

I believe that the Holy Bible is true and correct and complete when the New Testament is joined to the Old Testament; and that the best and truest translations of it are The King James Bible and The Revised Standard Edition (1952). I believe America became “America” because Americans once believed as I do. Judaism doesn’t believe in The New Testament or in Jesus and His message. When Jesus came to His fellow Jews teaching His “New Thing” we call the Gospel According to Christ, He ran afoul of the “Learned” in their Temple and their “Traditions”, so they sought to have Him silenced. Catholics proclaim Jesus but their “Church” referred to its god as the “ESSE” (meaning the verb: TO BE) rather than the God of Abraham and characterizes Jesus as a “portion” of God. It also concerns itself with “Traditions” rather than with The Bible, which they forbade their followers to possess for a millennium and a half. Islam is bound, by Muhammad’s story, to study and honor and “Read” The Bible, yet the men in Islamic leadership reject that “Message” and rule according to “Traditions” of their own. Protestants are all over the place with regard to Biblical Interpretation but most hold to the Catholic “Traditions” of “Just Wars” and Jesus mischaracterized as God Incarnate; and remain separated from each other by “Traditions” of their own. Secularists would be our gods if we’d let them. They believe in “Science”. They have “Faith” in “Peer Review” when its just another institution that has its own “Traditions” to defend.

Yet all these forces have played a role in bringing The Bible, The Ark of the Covenant, which carried The Word of God, to all Mankind, across time and space, to these very days. I believe The Bible is a puzzle that can be unlocked using the “Keys” that Jesus gave us, but only when the time for that unsealing has come. I believe that, that fact has been demonstrated with the revelation concerning the location of Heaven and the time and the method of the battle over it. I have come to believe in the possibility that I am a ghostwriter for He who has led me to the truths I have attempted to share with you: that the name which was written, which only He knew, was the same name which best personified the Spirit of those who attempt to follow in His Path in these last days of this “AGE” and the reason why I happened to choose it as my Penn Name, George Bailey. True “Scientific Method” dictates that if an outcome can be accurately predicted, then the hypothesis predicting that outcome is reliable and valid, even if it can’t be fully explained: for example, gravity. Prophecy “Fulfilled” therefore “Proves” The Holy Bible and its ONE TRUE GOD.

Stopping ISIL, or any other radical group from recruiting, comes down to sharing the “Truth” that The Bible and, in particular, The New Testament, was “The Book” delivered by Jesus as spoken of in The Koran, and that Muhammad was instructed to “Read!” Therefore Sharia Law is the law of men who sought to change Muhammad’s message and usurp the Law of God with “Tradition”, just as The Roman Catholic Church did to Jesus’ Gospels with its Traditions. The remedy requires, however, that Protestants face the “Truth” as well. I believe that unsealing The Bible eventually leads to peace on Earth and that that time is at hand because of what I have seen and tried to share with you. My beliefs are bound to offend some people. I don’t know how to avoid that. I can only say that had I been able to show you what I have seen without offending anyone, I would have. As my only goal was to make things better, I hope you can forgive me my trespasses.

Nevertheless, these are the facts. Judaism awaits Elijah who will fulfill the promise of the Prophet Malachi and usher in the arrival of The Christ. Practicing Jews still set a place at the table for Elijah at the Passover meal in anticipation of his coming. Christians believe that John The Baptist was Elijah because The Bible says that that is who the Apostles “thought” (understood) Jesus was referring to when they said, correctly, that Elijah was prophesied to come in advance of The Christ and Jesus answered that he, Elijah, had indeed already come. Many in Islam await the return of the “Twelfth Imam” who is anticipated to return with Jesus, but not as His subordinate, but as a Messianic figure in his own right. This Twelfth Imam is said to exist currently in a state of “Occultation”, which is said to be a hiding away from the world by God, in which he may or may not exist among us. Other Muslims believe he is yet to come. He is said to function in ways similar to the way mainstream Christianity “professes” that “The Holy Spirit” interacts with the living,

He also embodies elements of Elijah’s “Spirit”. Shiites believe that this last Imam was named “Muhammad ibn al-Mahdi” according to my reading of Wikipedia, which declares that in 2012 there were 3,000 men in prison for claiming to be the returned Imam. But like those who have claimed to be Jesus returned, when Jesus said He would be neither here nor there, al-Mahdi was said to have warned, “Whoever claims seeing me before the rise of Sufi-ni and the call, he is a liar and a slanderer.” Some Muslims believe that only the line of Imams that were born of the bloodline of Muhammad are legitimate. Some think that lineage was not the key, but that ability and democratic appointment should have ruled.

The important thing to remember about Elijah is that his power, his “Spirit”, was transferable. He transferred his “Spirit” to Elisha according to the Biblical account. So that John the Baptist could have, indeed, embodied the Spirit of Elijah. Or it could be that because God’s “Time” is different than ours, Jesus’ answer to the Apostles concerning Elijah could be just one more stumbling block that the Learned were “Destined” to be misled by. After all, when cross-examined by the Learned Men of Israel, Jesus asked how King David could say, “The Lord said to my Lord?” In the past tense, in reference to a future King: The Prophesied Christ

The two parties that dominate our current Government have played the “Good Cop, Bad Cop” game with us for so long that in both 2018 and 2020 the GOP began retiring its members from congress to keep from ending up a majority in both Houses once again after Trump’s election caught them flat footed with a President willing to make the “Conservative” changes the GOP gives lip service to, but avoids accomplishing with the help of the Democrats. Democrats will give you a “Green New Nightmare” and Republicans will let you keep your oil: for now. But do you believe either party is ignorant of this looming collapse in oil? What about the “Deep State” and its Corporate Media? Have they told Trump? Concerning Babylon, Jeremiah 51:58 reads “\*\*\*\*The People labor for nought, and the nations weary themselves only for fire.” A spoken word is energy in motion at a *frequency* audible to mankind. In the beginning there was a word and the word was with God and the word was God. At the end of the Age of The Beast of Revelation, God revealed a frequency to mankind through a Greek Physicist (among others. Note: The Apostles gave the Gospel of Jesus to the world through the Greeks). That frequency separates water into Hydrogen and Oxygen and gives rest to the weary: but some continue to do evil, despite the fact that you can now see them for what they are if you’re willing to.

9 Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. 10 For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. 11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed: 12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned. 13 Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: 14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise *men* shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent *men* shall be hid. 15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? 16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter’s clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? Isaiah 29:9-16 (KJV)

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river. 6 And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, How long *shall it be* to the end of these wonders? 7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and swore by him that liveth for ever that *it shall be* for a time, times, and an half;

that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: 9 Of sin, because they believe not on me; 10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; 11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. 12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you. John 16:7-15 (KJV)

Another lesson of this Pandemic is just how fast the whole thing crumbles when we all stay home. Imagine, as suggested back in the year 2000, in Revolution Number Ten, that we all stay home until Government agrees to implement an agreed upon set of changes: which now includes that the title of the dwelling for which we each pay to live or operate a business, be signed over free of debt to those who make those payments or pay that rent and all debts be forgiven as prayed for since Jesus began the battle against the prince of the kingdom of Persia 2,000 years ago. What if we demand that the Government grant each dwelling a “Frequency enabled Hydrogen power electrical generator, complete with EMP shield and \$50,000 per adult: starting retroactively for today’s sixteen year olds in two years. They should probably mandate that all new refrigeration and cars come EMP proofed against “Solar Flares” as well. The whole world would certainly see the Holy Spirit (Ghost) of God Almighty descending on The Body of Christ as It ascends from the dust of Spiritual Death to become One with Jesus on a Heavenly Plain: and the news of it would most assuredly go out on the clouds. I’ll end with two works. That last portion of the last page (of what I have termed the compilation) that has yet to be shown to you, so that nothing I have tried to share is hidden from you. In it you will find a reference to some passages from The Book of Ezekiel. I suggest you read them and then watch the video from The Book of Answers entitled, “The Visions of Ezekiel”. Lastly, the last chapter of the last book of The Old Testament: the Prophet Malachi.

and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these *things* shall be finished. 8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what *shall* be the end of these *things*? 9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end. 10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand. 11 And from the time *that* the daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninety days. 12 Blessed *is* he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. 13 But go thou thy way till the end *be*: for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days. Dan 12:5-13 (KJV)

Those who await Elijah, await a “Spirit” made manifest in a human man. That “Spirit” has been identified by various Traditions as various persons; sometimes sounding, incorrectly, a lot like The Spirit of Jesus. In truth, Judaism and Islam both await the same Spirit that Jesus said was coming, but which Christianity’s Learned obscured with Traditions in order to claim to be “Channeling” Divine Knowledge through the Holy Spirit. Jesus called him the “Comforter”. Some have interpreted his title as the “Counselor”. He is subservient to Jesus: Jesus who is his Lord Christ, The King of Kings, who sits at the right hand of God Almighty. The “Comforter” precedes the second coming of The Christ in Spirit: Jesus the “Head” of the “Body”. He comes amid the Whirring Wheels (Ezekiel chapters 1,3,10, & 43), spinning in “Revolution”, where he receives most of his “Higher” thoughts and realizations. He is the protector of God’s Covenant of The Arch of the Bow After the Rain (which promises that the world will never again be destroyed by flood), against the flood spewed out of the dragon’s mouth to destroy Western Christian Civilization and dominate the world: asymmetrical warfare. Our Father named him Michael: The Arch Angel of Heaven. He was seen in visions dressed in linen, with a writing case by his side. He is the defender of The Word of God we call The Holy Bible and he contends against Traditions and the Learned Men who contrive them in their attempt to usurp the Power Of God. He worships Our Father in Heaven, The God of Abraham. He prays to The Father as Jesus instructed, offering up the sacrifice Jesus made on his behalf as atonement for his transgressions and he does all he was commanded to do in scripture. At his coming there will be two kinds of people: those who are with him and those who are against him.

The whole argument about global warming is both a moot point and a red herring designed to get the kids fired up to force the issue before the reality sets in on its own. You have been offered free, clean, unlimited energy and freedom; and you have also been offered debt bondage for your children to save a bankrupt system; bankrupt by the Word of God. Choose.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: *for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it*. Isaiah 1:18-20 (KJV)

17 Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. Matt 4:17 (KJV)

21 Neither shall they say, lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you. Luke 17:21 (KJV)

Amen

1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. 3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgments. 5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD: 6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. Mal 4:1-6 (KJV)



# “People Are People”

If recent events have taught us anything, its that there is a group of people who want to erase “Western Culture” altogether and though they say their goal is to make “Black Lives Matter”, they only care about the those Black Lives that are taken by police. As explained before, it has been the “War on Drugs” and the politics of “Mothers Against Drunk Driving”, coupled with the funding of Law Enforcement and the Courts through “Revenuing” that has opened up this wound being picked at. Unfortunately, because “Americans” are powerless to articulate an alternative to the “Woke” representation of America’s history reflected in the “1619 Project” and taught in our educational system, we have become a house divided and you know what Jesus and Lincoln said about that.

The alternative interpretation of the meaning of the feet of clay mixed with iron (from Nebuchadnazzar’s dream), rejected for publication by both The Tufts and Berkeley Student Newspapers, did not ignore nor whitewash the evils that exist to this day within the American Experience. What it did do was to point out the forces which have done battle against those evils in the context of the prophesy which has come to fruition; beginning with those “1619 Forces” as argued by those who hate this country; in competition with those forces mustered against evil which arrived at Plymouth. The progression of the battle begins long before The Christ is born and is laid out “Westward leading, still proceeding” in “The Overarching Tale” from “The Book of Answers”. To understand the battle and its participants is to be able to explain to those being beckoned by the Anarchists funded by people like Soros, that when they follow those who would destroy Western Civilization they serve the “Iron” which causes the clay to become mired. They are therefore, not the “Good People” they believe themselves to be, but are in fact fighting against the forces of “Good”.

My understanding of the 1619 projects and its framing of history is very limited, but I do recall seeing something, somewhere, about how “Police Forces” actually “evolved” from groups of men hired by the “Powerful” (rich) to put down the “Weak” and powerless. Of course that argument can be extrapolated back as far as Mankind itself. Unfortunately, when you build a society on “Debt Bondage”, it is inevitable that those who work within what is alleged to be a “Free Society” and yet, are unable to accumulate anything beyond a subsistence living while being abused as a result of “Revenuing”; will come to see “Police” in terms of oppressors who one must still turn to in times of crisis. Sadly, because “Respect” is the greatest compensation given to Law Enforcement, these dual aspects of Law Enforcement leave Cops justifying the ambiguity of their role and distancing themselves from the very people who both rely on and reject them.

The unfortunate outcome of such thinking is manifest in all things. After losing my request for a trial concerning the foreclosure of my home back in 2010, I stopped into the sheriff’s Office before moving away. The Sheriff was out so I explained to the Deputy that the copy of “The Money Masters” which I was leaving for him to share with the Sheriff, would make clear that our “Monetary System” was based on a scam; which pretends that our currency has value other than that which it receives from citizen’s willingness to pay their taxes and support that currency. I explained to him, as I have tried to explain to you, that a contract (such as a mortgage) which is based on a fraud (such as charging interest as if we were still on a “Gold Standard” and the banks held all the gold) is null and void under Law as decided in the Supreme Court Case concerning the Schooner Armistad. That case is the basis for the movie “Armistad”. In the movie the author of the script imagines the argument delivered by John Quincy Adams, because the actual argument was not considered important enough to be recorded, by the person taking notes. Nevertheless, that “decision” was a major catalyst toward The Civil War; and in freeing that portion of the Nation that was not freed at the imagining of the Nation, the stage was set to free all mankind from the Beast that Andrew Jackson slew for a time: the same Andrew Jackson who is now berated by people who can’t see their own part in the subjugation and servitude of the entire world. However, this bit of history isn’t included as one of the milestones in “The Overarching Tale”. Even though it is a crucial part of the march “Westward Leading” of The Christian Ethic which is at the core of the justification of ALL Americans to be proud of “The Nation We Have Become”; and the catalyst for this war against “America” by the evil powers of the world that seek to destroy us: that “decision” made the case for “American Justice”; not the case for God.

Be that as it may, I explained to the Deputy that because the Sheriff is the highest Law Enforcement Officer “In the Land” according to the Constitution, were the Sheriff to see the crime as I have explained it, and refuse to evict householders such as myself in the future (this was 2010), WE could have our day in court and free the country from this lie. His reply was that (despite his having taken an oath to defend the Constitution) he could not see a situation in which he would fail to carry out an order by the Court. It is the same mindset that drove the Atlanta man over the edge and into the grave. Its easy to see the forces that caused Law Enforcement to turn our “Night Out at the Bar” into a revenue stream for municipalities under the guise of public safety. What should be easier to see now is how it worked so well at social engineering. You may have noticed that even the Democrat States kept liquor stores open through the pandemic as “Essential”. It has been alleged that that was a function of the tax revenue from liquor sales and pot sales: which is true. It’s also about what was portrayed in the movie “Cider House Rules” which was a pro-abortion movie that acknowledged that those who live in “The Real” have a right to deal with life as they have it dealt to them and not as those who don’t live down in the Cider House would dictate. DUI Laws are about making sure that people who live in “The Real” do their medicating at home, alone, rather than in the company of others who might come up with solutions like the ones Sam Adams and his friends came up with over a beer just prior to The Revolutionary War.

You must remember, there was a serious “Militia Movement” afoot in the mid-west just prior to The Oklahoma City Bombing, and that carnage that rightly turned good people away from such gatherings. But the unrest was still there and just below the surface when 9/11 happened and the “Deep State” got the authorization to begin “Big Brother”. If you don’t hate Trump, you have, no doubt, taken notice of how that has worked out. The question is, “Have you noticed how the ‘Shut Down’, this Government Mandated Quarantine, has done to churches and restaurants what DUI’s did to bars?” If you stay home with your “escape” of choice and watch TV like a good American, you can keep you divided and keep you from comparing notes or ideas. Those who will decide what is allowed to be seen can all work from home so that they can be indoctrinated in whatever they are to allow you to know. In that way, those “In Charge” can manipulate you into whatever course they see fit until the democracy is gone and “democracy’s threat” to those who make money from interest on money created from nothing is removed. Why else would the ultra rich like Soros bankroll Anarchists? Any drug that may reduce deaths, like Hydroxycycloquine must be discredited so as the keep the threat alive, no matter how many die from the lie. Those deaths only prop up the Quarantine. They want you to “shop from home” so the kids

don’t meet in Malls, but rather get their views sanitized online by “Big Tech” where a non-PC remark could leave you banished socially. It’s why the crime committed by the family, who owned the company, that was founded by three Communist Party members, and profited from the “Opioid Crisis”; is being adjudicated by the “Justice Department” in “Bankruptcy Court”, where they can keep their \$42 billion family fortune.

When I hear the term “Juneteenth” I think of people who were kept too ignorant to know the date. Maybe I’m ignorant of something. But though they hate those people who kept them ignorant back then, they embrace their narrative today rather than face their own demons. The “Demon Spirit”, which insisted that “Africans” be inferior in order to justify the “Institution” of Slavery has been exorcized from America’s “White Middle Class” only to reemerged in the form of “Black Lives Matter” to assert that “Americans” born White are born morally inferior. If justice were the cause of those truly behind these June Marches, they would have begun marching with the revelations concerning Clinton’s selling of our uranium to the Russians, or Biden’s son getting rich in Ukraine and China, or the truth about The Deep State trying to frame Trump, or the extradition of Julian Assange, or the framing of Flynn and Stone. Police are “Trained” to operate by the system designed by those at the top. If, as they claim, “Racism is Systemic” (built into the system), it is there because of those who “Built” that system; not “White America” who has stood at the back of the “Affirmative Action Line” for the last half century. The irony is that the police who went along with this creeping oppression are now coming under attacks fostered by the same people who used them to do the oppressing.

We can all see the direction the “Left” is trying to take the Country. Even four more years of Trump can’t get rid of all the “Activists” and this “Cultural Revolution”. Historians will note (if allowed to tell the truth) that Trump’s greatest contribution was to force the “Left’s” hand. We have been the frog in the pot slowly heated for the last fifty years. Another Presidency filed with someone like Clinton would have seen us fully cooked, but Trump interrupted the plan and forced their hand. He intended to reverse the process, rather than just halt it for a term or two, which forced them to go for broke and it exposed them for all to see. The Seventh Day Adventists are obsessed with a “Uniting” of Church and State in which the Catholic Church is predicted (by the Adventists) to seize power and force everyone to go to church on Sunday rather than Saturday. In truth, the State has already united with a Church that I have named “The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness” and imposed its will here and around the world. This “Church” has completed its “Long Walk Through The Institutions”, even to The Supreme Court. It has followed in the path of Adam and Eve, discerning “Good” and “Evil” independent of God’s Word The Bible. It is now in the process of removing the history of these United States and “Western Civilization” with it, even to either NPR or PBS suggesting that you purge your bookshelves. Perhaps you should burn the wrong thinking ones.

I think its fair to say that many, maybe all, of you think I’m crazy. Still, I can see a scenario in which the Papacy pulls another “Constantine”; only this time, instead of acknowledging “The Light” of Christianity and incorporating all the iconography of Christianity into its Universal Church and excluding the Bible: this time around it returns to its Pagan Roots and joins forces with The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness in a new Universality; again, excluding The Holy Bible. It has been reported that the Vatican has already entered into a “Secret Agreement” with the Communist Chinese Party aimed at giving “Cover” and credibility to the CCP in exchange for monies flowing into the Vatican Bank. That agreement is reportedly being extended. Such a move would come from a need. That need was established by the great minds of the Communist organizers who came to realize that the need for some sort of “Deity” was what was missing in the Communist Governments of the past. Not only did they decide that a strong middle class was a detriment to getting a good revolution off the ground: but the “Opiate of the Masses” as the inventors of the Communist “Idea” had coined religion in general, came to be understood as a necessity in “sedating” the citizenry long term. Unfortunately, Christianity and The God of Abraham are at odds with Communist ideology, whereas Catholicism only gave lip service to The Holy Bible so as not to lose all its parishioners to Protestant’s Biblical Theology when Catholics came to The New World where everyone owned a Bible. The true deity of the Catholic Church is the “ESSE” who is interpreted by he who sits on the throne of the Catholic Church, thus allowing the Pope to costume fit doctrine to the needs of “The State” as in days of old. Ironically, what the Communists came to understand too late, was an idea Caesar had seized upon when he “Incorporated” Christianity into his Universal Church. The commies only recognized the result and not the motive. Jesus came by way of Galilee, which is the reason this “Protestant” Christian Nation was not sedated and had its revolution.

A “PC” government would not embrace the ideals found in the book “Revolution Number Ten”. “RNT” imagined a peaceful path forward based on Biblical Principles. In order to not “Offend” a God I believed existed even though I had never read The Bible, I read it once through as I began the work. Because I am dyslexic, which makes reading slow and laborious, I only read it once. For many years I remembered, incorrectly, the last words of the Old Testament as “and if you believe, Elijah”. I have no idea why. “RNT” lays out a set of demands that are forced upon the Government should the whole of the Country (at least those who do the work that makes it run) “Strike” in something akin to the trial run this “Shut Down” has caused: funny how God provides us examples. Unfortunately, because the revolving date of July 4th, every fifth year beginning in 2000, has passed in the year of perfect sight, 2020; it is of no direct use to you for another five years.

If you were to read “RNT” you would not find a “Religious” work. However, because I felt led to all my answers in ways I have explained elsewhere, it did end with an acknowledgement to God and His Christ, Jesus. When thinking about the descriptions of John The Baptist in The Bible, we are given a picture of a man who left civilization behind to call his people out of their daily lives to seek to wash away their sins in anticipation of the coming of the Messiah. But John was considered by some to be a nut job wearing leather as I recall and eating things like locust. Jesus recounts:

<sup>33</sup> For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. <sup>34</sup> The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners! <sup>35</sup> But wisdom is justified of all her children. Luke 7:33-35 (KJV)

Those of you who knew me, know that I feel at home among the bar flies and I don’t hold with the clergy who claim that Jesus was referring to grape juice in this quote. What I was, was a “frustrated young man” (to quote Mr. Potter) who set out to come up with a plan way back before all the division, when no one seemed to be able to solve anything: and now we know why. When it was done I decided it wasn’t worth the grief it would cause to speak out. The rest is written elsewhere. So I published and forgot about it until 9/11. Check out the only critique of the book online and you’ll get

Paid for by Russ Denton, Prairie City, OR 97869

the second of two made by the same guy from Wheaton College. And again I was “DONE”: until, following 9/11, after I had begun reading and rereading The Bible, I stumbled on Ezekiel 9/11. So I brought suit against a woman some of you know for defaming me, assuming that her defense would be to claim I was, “Reality Challenged” and a jury would decide: in which case, if I was found sane I actually hoped to stop the invasion of Iraq. Crazy huh: but it did allow me license to publish what appeared to be a rather crazed portion of my article, in exchange for removing my criticism of the court.

No, I’m no John The Baptist. But my friend Denny once told me I was a “Stand Up Guy”. So I have made a fool of myself many times for what is little more than faith; and I have come to you proposing that you have a peaceful revolution in order to retake control of the Government and the Country God gave us. If you spent the time to read the passages from Ezekiel I suggested and watched the video “The Visions of Ezekiel” you may or may not have seen anything that would remove your skepticism. It probably means nothing that when I published “RNT” I was living on my acreage with a Portsmouth address but actually equidistant from the town of Persia through which we traveled to come home from the town of my youth, Council Bluffs. None of these things is of any use to a skeptic; especially one who’s living is derived from dismissing them. I am not the kind of person you would expect to be delivering anything to the world. My only redeeming qualities seem to be my tenacity and my willingness to share what I see despite the cost. That being said, it is a fact that I have stood end the end of the Berkeley Pier over the sea of the San Francisco Bay and posted the poster, which revealed the nature of the beast with four faces who stands the least of Heaven, before God Almighty upon the Throne of Heaven, and Jesus, the Prince of God, Who sits at God’s Right Hand; and I have stood in the heart of the Land and published in this very paper with my hand raised to God, that these are the days in which there should be no more delay, but that the secrets of God’s Mysteries should be revealed; and though I knew only Ezekiel’s visions at the time, so they have been, with the location of Heaven and the time of the battle over it: not to mention the “language” concerning Jesus “Coming on the clouds”; which is new to me as well . Still, you have to wonder, why this guy? This is what Daniel was told.

<sup>12</sup> Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. Dan 10:12 (KJV)

So, this is part of the next to the last page of “RNT”.

“I am unworthy by my mortal nature. But I pray that God in his mercy will forgive me and so I have built up a temple to His Name in my heart and as its foundation I have placed the teachings and the love of his son Jesus and I have placed upon the alter of the Temple in my heart, the blood of the lamb, my savior, in whose debt I am forever humbled, so that I may be atoned. And as I go through that time I am allowed, I will do my best to revel in that time, and I will carry his alter in my heart and I will never be apart from it so that I will be counseled against my transgressions as I am in the presence of Christ’s church and the alter of my God: not just on the appointed days but in all my hours of all my days. And if I am considered worthy at the end of my days I will enter God’s Holy Kingdom. I will not sit before the throne for I am not of the twelve tribes. I will not sit ahead of others because of my works. But if I am allowed to be the lowliest of the multitude, then I shall have more than I could hope for, and surely in that there is a lesson for those who have wisdom.”

<sup>7</sup> And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, **What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? <sup>8</sup> But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings’ houses. <sup>9</sup> But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. <sup>10</sup> For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. <sup>11</sup> Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he. <sup>12</sup> And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. <sup>13</sup> For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John. <sup>14</sup> And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come. <sup>15</sup> He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.** Matt 11:7-15 (KJV)

Things are changing awfully fast. The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness is certainly ascending through violence. If the PC Police decide your Bible is one of the books that needs to be burned because of the suffering caused in its name, history suggests that the police who enforce church social distancing will come for your Bibles as well. In fact, such a move is imperative, as The Holy Bible is “The Rock” upon which America was built by the “Clay” who would be molded by The Will Of God. The young now have a “Woke” saying that, “People are people”. Unfortunately, some people are clay, but many are iron who take things by force and the battle between the two in Heaven is reaching a crescendo. Trump made the case for “American Exceptionalism” in his Mt. Rushmore speech, but while it was well done, it wasn’t enough. The world is in peril because the “Age of Grace” ran out along with the “Continual Free Will Offering” back in 2010. We are now in the “Age of Revelation” and all these disgruntled young people demand proof of God while being too jaded to look for it. Moreover, those who should be explaining it to them are too prideful to accept the proof. May I suggest that you download the website Revolutionnumberten.com and Thebookofanswers.us while you can and study them along with a Bible (King James or Revised Standard Edition). Your movements are being recorded, each hour of each and every day. If you go to church, if you watch “The Money Masters”: they know it. If they come for you, you have no defense other than The God of Abraham and His WORD; and if you will not defend Him against other gods, why would He defend you? The Overarching Tale is the argument in defense of God and His Holy Bible. Moreover, you have no way to keep your Bible should they come for it, other than to deny its principles with violence, or seek a plan of nonviolence. I know of no plan for peaceful revolution other than Revolution Number Ten, with its credentials, purposed to defend The Holy Bible and its precepts. Again with the irony, if it turns out I’m crazy; your fine, the kids are fine, and everything is going to be great. On the other hand, if it turns out that God has indeed sent you a messenger and you ignore the warnings given you and disregard the answers and the plan offered; I’m not the crazy one; as it is God Himself Who sends destruction in its many forms on those who do not fear Him. Put another way, what would you answer when standing at the judgment, if you were asked, “When you were offered Proof of God and the words and the knowledge to quell the anger of the young raised to hate the country God’s People built for you; did you investigate them?” Me? Crazy or not, I have done all I was commanded to do.

<sup>19</sup> If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

<sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:19-20 (KJV)



# Dear Senator Grassley

During the Democrat convention I listened to Barrack Obama give a speech in which he told a number of untruths, projected his indiscretions onto President Trump and ended with what sounded to me like a veiled call, a dog whistle if you will, to upheaval should the election not go Biden's way. I've noticed a lot of posturing from the "Left" about how Trump would cheat in this election and how if he lost he might not surrender the office without a fight. I've even heard it reported that some group of high-ranking Democrats has a "War Game" scenario in which they claim the election was fraudulent and call upon "Like Minded" heads of the Military to remove Trump from office by force. One thing is certain, and that is the underlying threat that if we want things to go back to "Normal" (that is, back to work and school and an end to the violence and race baiting) we need to give Democrats the power to implement once and for all, the Socialist Agenda they have been slow walking for fifty years: but even that may not placate this "Crystal Naut" playing out across the country.

It doesn't matter what charges A.G. Barr and his investigators bring against the conspirators involved in the 2016 election or who is exposed as having used the levers of power to undo this country, if the "Press" spins the truth or lies or obfuscates with omissions. We will still end up a nation divided: but there is another way. I understand that you are no longer my Senator. I tried twice without success to relocate back in Harlan, but the Lord saw fit to make a place available to me in Oregon. As you well know, no Oregon Congressman is going to expose a press alienated with the "Left": but you have the stature, the experience and the backing of enough of your constituents to do that very thing.

As we learned with Director Grennel's release of the "Basement Transcripts" from the Adam Schiff inquiries into Russian Interference, liars such as those who went on television to promote the false narrative that continues to divide this Country into two competing "Realities", tell a different story when UNDER OATH. To that end, I implore you to call on the "Pundits" and self-professed "Journalists" of "Cable", "Network" and "Internet" news and commentary to appear before an open committee of your choosing to "Testify Under Oath" concerning their knowledge of the events they have misrepresented. If they refuse, subpoena them. Even the Attorney General has accused them of lying to the American People. Force them to tell the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth, or be held to account for lying to Congress. When they asked Jesus which of the Commandments was the most important He said they were all important. That's because "Bearing False Witness" in the Press leads to riots in the streets and will bring down a Country as fast as killing one another: which false witness is leading to. The history of our Country is being rewritten according to a false narrative promoted by a Press that does the bidding of those who do not believe that We The People have any right to self government. They have turned the "MOB" loose to "Turn challenges into purpose" to quote Senator Harris, who accuses Trump of "turning tragedies into political weapons"; which is projection on her part.

For over three years now, the team put together by "Hannity" on "Fox" has done the work of uncovering the truth and reporting it; as have others at that last bastion of Journalism. Unfortunately, it is of little consequence when all other forms of news are allowed to openly mislead and the consumers of news are allowed to choose their own truth. A.G. Barr says he needs a crime before he can prosecute. For my money, all those who lied in the Press over the last four years should be charged as co-conspirators in a coup attempt along with all those who "Slow-Walked" the investigation: but to call yourself a news organization and not tell the truth is fraud by any other name and should be prosecuted as such. You Sir have been wandering in the swamp for forty years now as I reckon it. You have been entrusted with the power of The People to do their bidding. I can think of no greater service you could provide them and this nation as a whole, than to settle this question of "What is the truth?" before riots become insurrection and truth becomes the prisoner of the victor. A simple question such as "Have you seen the transcripts from the Schiff investigations?" Followed by, "Did you report

on the discrepancies between these people's statements on your 'Show' or your 'News Cast' and their testimony under oath?" and "Did you retract the statements you made concerning their allegations when the transcripts were declassified?" You might ask if they "Aired" the clip in which Biden bragged of extorting the Ukrainian Government and if not, why; when they accuse Trump of everything no matter how nonsensical. Ask them if they ever showed the clip of Trump denouncing the White Supremacists who showed up in Charlottesville, or did they edit that part out so as to confuse. Or you might ask them if they think their viewers know about Hunter Biden's billion and a half dollar deal with the Chinese. Or "What would prevent people from sending in one of these unverifiable mail-in ballots and then showing up at the poles to vote again". After all, under an existential threat like Trump, their religion almost demands it. The whole process mirrors the way people tested multiple times for the virus, to see if they've recovered, are counted as a new case of the virus for each positive test, to make it look like an "OUTBREAK", to extend the "SHUTDOWN". Hey, it's only people's lives and livelihoods, and "the soul of America is at stake. Heck, they don't even work in public sector union jobs with guaranteed wages, or vote Democrat."

We have heard a lot from the "Left" over what may or may not be done concerning Ex-Presidents without becoming a "Third World Country". Given the fact that President Obama broke with precedent to accuse Trump of all manner of indiscretions that many of us believe he, in fact, committed; it seems only fair that President Obama should have to answer (under oath) the question of what the infamous "January 5th" meeting was all about and who it was that came up with the idea of using the "Logan Act" against General Flynn and why. The day after Obama's address at the digital Democratic Convention, Juan Williams was still listing General Flynn as a criminal associated with President Trump. Democrat pundits are still denying "Obamagate" and claiming this one single actor (Kleinsmith) indicted so far, acted alone. President Obama accused Trump of using the Presidency for personal gain for himself and his friends. Maybe you could ask how Trump has done that and how that compares to what I thought I heard was Obama's one hundred million dollar deal with Net-Flix. I don't know what value he contributed to equal that amount of compensation and I'd like to know, now that he is throwing stones at Trump: especially in light of Biden's family members and their profits. We needn't prosecute an Ex-President like a third world country unless he perjures himself, but we certainly have a right and the need to shame him if he broke the law and now subverts it by destroying the confidence of the PEOPLE in THEIR GOVERNMENT.

I believe you are capable of coming up with enough questions on your own to shed light into this darkness if you are willing to do the People's bidding. I'm sure the "Reporters" who have appeared on the "Fox Line-up" could help you fashion any number of questions that could expose the truth, whether that truth is the one espoused on "Fox" or the one the "Main Stream Media" has championed. We need something like thirty days of hearings to seek the truth from as many witnesses as you can expose as liars to their followers before the election, to unite this Country behind one narrative or the other. There is so much misinformation. Like the Trump tax cuts were only for the rich, when every self-employed person in this country got a 20% tax deduction as California Democrats passed laws to make self-employment nearly impossible. The point is that we have lost faith in all our institutions, just as "The Long Walk Through The Institutions" planned. The arbiters of "Truth" were designated at the founding of this Country to be "The Supreme Court" and "The Free Press", but both have been overrun with zealots. By recapturing faith in the Press, by exposing those who have usurped its power to corrupted ends, we can once again recapture the integrity of all our institutions with the light of the truth and the "Truth will set us Free".

Do your job Senator. Be an agent of truth and not just a politician covering his own behind with shows of integrity that produce nothing in the end. Help lead us out of the desert known as the swamp and into the Promised Land. You

owe it to us. These people have politicized even our medicines. The FDA receives a third of its funding from drug manufactures who stand to profit from new therapies and its 17,000 BUREAUCRATIC PUBLIC SECTOR UNION members receive protections from Democrat run unions; resulting in the politicization of and denial of Hydroxychloroquine as a early response therapy to this Chinese Virus; when it may have stopped as many as half of the fatalities. It took until last week to get "Convalescent Transfusions" the "Blessing" of the FDA, when the practice has been used for other illnesses for over a century: so where was the "Harm!" Therein lies the responsibility and the mishandling of this virus that the Democrats are trying to hang around the neck of the President as an election issue. If you remember, early on in this Pandemic, doctors in Europe were reporting recovery numbers that approached 100% among groups treated with Hydroxychloroquine early on. Yet these are the "Experts" Biden says he would turn to: who along with the bureaucrats and the Press demand "Double Blind" studies in which fully one half of those involved will be denied these potentially life saving effects in order to "Prove" efficacy in the midst of a pandemic: while at the same time spewing lies about the dangers associated with its use (which are nearly non-existent). They are, in essence, denying the drug to everyone, until such time as we "Make Sacrifice" half of a number of large study-groups to the gods of science. Don't forget that early on we also saw a shortage in "Stores" of the drug: reportedly, because doctors were writing prescriptions to stockpile the drug for themselves and their family members. These are the men and women of science and their compassion within Biden's "Soul" of America. You should ask the "Anchors" of the Network News, "Who used up the stores of PPE and failed to replace them?" They should testify as to who allowed the production of PPE to be moved to China and did they report on China's world-wide "vacuuming up" of all the available PPE before China told the world what they had unleashed: only to hoard and restrict the release of the PPE produced by American Manufacturers like 3M in China. Then follow up with the question of "How is Trump responsible for those things that happened under Obama/Biden?" You should ask them first of all, how many of them and their family members have received Hydroxychloroquine as they spoke out against it in public.

And one last thing: why can't we take away that "special exemption" from individual companies like "Facebook", or "Google" on an individual basis when they become editors rather than platforms; and leave the law in place for everyone else. That seems to me to be the way to stop all this censorship that would bring competition back to the marketplace by giving "Up and Comers" that exemption's protections to compete against those behemoths who have decided they want to be "More" than just a public "Platform" at the cost of such protections. Just as the FCC should be pulling the licenses of these "Networks" who use the public airwaves as surrogates for the Democrat Party (or maybe the Communist Party) for not registering as such; if Internet Companies want to be arbiters of what they think is acceptable speech, they need to do it as the religious organization they have become: and religious organizations are not covered under that exemption as I understand it. For that matter, none of these companies that shut down all those doctors who spoke out to try and save half the country's fatalities from the Wuhan Virus by advocating for Hydroxychloroquine, have licenses to practice medicine. Maybe all those involved in media, who have been complicit in the deaths of so many with their lies should be charged with crimes associated with medical malpractice, or perhaps manslaughter: but most of all, we need "Truth" to have its day, and you have been given the Power of The People to do just that, and you are so obliged. We are drowning in deceit and the corruption of it; and the ONLY cure for it, is to repent of it. If Trump doesn't win by a landslide, we are almost certainly headed for civil unrest, if not war, at the hands of the forces of the "Left". It's up to you Senator. "The truth is the light and the darkness cannot overcome it." "Let there be light!" It's God's Own disinfectant.



# The Flood

<sup>37</sup> But as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. Matt 24:37 (KJV)

<sup>8</sup> And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying, Gen 9:8 (KJV) ---11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. Gen 9:11 (KJV)

Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time. Rev 12:12 (KJV)

<sup>15</sup> And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. Rev 12:15 (KJV)

The term, "False Equivalency" is a reference to a psychological tool of deception often used by people trying to conceal truth. Democrats have "Conflated" the term "Trump Voters" with "Racism" in order to deflect from the truth that the Democrat Coalition is based on racism and sexism and intolerance. Similarly, Democrat leaders have conflated "Lock-Downs" with the notion that those "At Risk" are somehow "Forced" out of quarantine to commingle in public if lockdowns aren't imposed on everyone. Looking at the situation from thirty thousand feet, so to speak, allows us to see that forcing people back into confined settings at home (which is the refuge of the "At Risk") actually causes unnecessary "At Risk" contact as born out in "Lock-Down States". Similarly, it should be up to individuals to determine their own risk concerning the vaccine. People not at risk from The China Virus are no threat to those at risk once those at risk take the vaccine. Nor does someone's refusal to take the vaccine in any way hinder those at risk from taking it. That's another false equivalency.

All this is consistent with the CDC stopping the testing of individuals in Washington State by independent labs when the virus first appeared, until the virus escaped, as the CDC then subsequently failed to test. It is consistent with CDC claims that we had nothing to fear, that masks don't work, that human-to-human transmission doesn't happen. It's consistent with New York and New Jersey Governors "Forcing" patients back into Nursing Homes when infected with "The Wuhan Virus", while beds sat empty on ships at dock in New York and in tents in Central Park. It's consistent with making the therapeutic "Hydroxicloroquine" "UNAVAILABLE" to Doctors on the front lines of the epidemic as those Doctors, who were proving its efficacy in the field, banded together to shout the truth on Youtube; only to have their first amendment rights trampled for the sake of a type of Medical Genocide, in order to bring down a Presidency. The AMA finally repented of it's ban on the drug in December. December: when the vaccines came on line. It's consistent with Bill De Blasio and Erick Garsetty, sending Police and Sheriff's Deputies out to arrest bar owners (who have a favorable opinion of Law Enforcement) for trying to open their businesses before they go broke, when they refused to let Law Enforcement protect these very same businesses from rioters.

You were told about "The Long Walk Through the Institutions" (you can read the article within "The Choice") and looking around we can see them all overrun in the "Flood of Revelation" amid this "Asymmetrical Warfare" that a 30 year veteran "Army Intelligence Officer", speaking on Lou Daubs, explained as a CIA technique for overturning "Foreign Governments". As I informed you concerning the summer "Caravans" supported by people like Soros, this Officer likewise identified the components of a "CIA-style Coup" as revealed in "BLM" Protestors, "Antifa 'Shock Troops'", coupled with "Media Misinformation", economic upheaval, corrupted Government Officials and, of course, the flow of influential money.

When Trump said he would "Drain the Swamp", no one took it literally. But that is, in fact, what "Literally" happened. When the water is drained off, all the "reptiles", as Judge Jannine so adeptly counseled concerning AG Barr, are revealed for all to see. All the Republicans were delighted to ride to victory on the coattails of The President, and then they all fled for deeper water as the "Cabal" set out to cover up the corruption of the 2020 election and make the whole Trump Nightmare go away. They want to return to the good old days before people like John Ratcliff were allowed to become DNI and

spill the beans about how many in congress are revealed as compromised by China in the "Intelligence" that crosses his desk daily. When people on the "Inside" are at risk of being held accountable, the whole system becomes untenable. China and others have a harder time buying influence for fear that the deeds may not remain in the dark of the Deep State, used only as leverage, should people try to do the "Right Thing". Like the woman who testified against Trump at his Impeachment about her knowledge as it applied to her station at the Ukrainian Embassy. They didn't appreciate his meddling, which becomes understandable when she is then revealed as allegedly having been "Spying on his campaign" from the within that very embassy. The "System" can't function if the game and the players are at risk of being revealed. That's why, even though the FBI had the Hunter Biden (Smoking Gun) "Laptop" in its possession during the Trump Impeachment; which was based on Trump daring to ask the Ukrainian President to "Do the right thing" (meaning expose the corruption); the FBI "OBSTRUCTED JUSTICE" and hid the laptop. If all you have is "Network News", you never heard about the Laptop before the election; or Erik Swalwell and his Chinese Spy girlfriend, or two or three times more votes being counted than there were registered voter in some counties or the truck driver who said he delivered 280,000 fraudulent ballots from New York to Pennsylvania. You've been lied to.

The Drug Cartels that are poised at out boarder, the Chinese Fentinel Trade killing tens of thousands a year, the "Birthright" citizenship that Congress can't ever seem to see as a problem, the sick doctors chemically castrating confused little boys and making barren lost little girls, the Government Officials removing Parental rights from the process and the morally bankrupt facilitators that promote such insanity, are all mortar rounds hurled against This Shining City on a Hill. From the wars "Invented" in the Middle East, to the Television Commercials that "sell" you Gay Marriage, to the "Hate Laws" that falsely equate their intolerance of your religious beliefs with an act of hate on your part; to Teacher's Unions that threw school children as sacrifice upon the altar of the Democrat Agenda: this is War of an "Asymmetrical Nature".

The United Colonies of New England were acknowledged by the French King as "Sovereign" to become These United States; but no treaty was ever signed with our Royal Masters, The Bank of England that controlled "The British Crown". From The War of 1812, to The Civil War, to Woodrow Wilson's "Federal Reserve" and League of Nations; from WWI, WWII, 9/11 and Iraq, to the rise of China: the wilderness refuge of Christ's Church, that gave birth to a Christian Nation of People's "Endowed by their Creator, with certain unalienable rights", has been under siege in "The War in Heaven". The Democrat Party has become an agent for those who hate the restraints of "Law". They serve those who wish to rule by fiat as Sovereigns. The first thing that the Democrats did when taking the "House" in 2018 was use their power to pass legislation that would allow them to subvert the election of 2020 with "Mail-In Ballots". Like the Robber Barons of the 1930's, the Silicon Valley Oligarchs, raised up in these days by the same "Moneyed" interests, have funneled money (150 million by Zuckerberg in 2020) into subverting our elections and now Biden is choosing two and three of his staffers from Face Book, Twitter and Goggle: respectively. What ever happened to "Quid-pro-quo"? From activist Prosecutors in major US cities releasing criminals, down to the four ballot counters caught on tape pulling suitcases of ballots from under tables in the dead of night to "Steal" Georgia for Biden; to the "Media" (Social and Mainstream) and even the FBI participating in the "Cover-up" of the Hunter Biden Laptop in the weeks before the election: this is "The Flood of the Book of Revelation". We have seen it now from its very "Roots" deep within the local politics where ignorant people sell there souls for one form of compensation or another; to do the bidding of those who see elections as a way to "steal" power from the People: up toward the top were "Power" twists and subverts "Truth" into "Lies" through the Media and the "Deep State": and now, even to its pinnacle, where Corporations, the Privileged of Davos and the like, along with other World Leaders including the "Pope" himself, explain how they intend to implement their "Great Re-

set".

As Americans, WE THE PEOPLE were given some awesome Institutions by our Founding Fathers. Unfortunately, after fifty years of The Long Walk, We were really only left with three arrows in our quiver. We just went through an election for the Presidency in which the FBI and Justice Department kept "Secret", investigations into Joe Biden's son and family that began in 2018; claiming that their "Policy" was not to release such information within sixty days of an election. That is to say that after some five to seven hundred days of investigations they were unable to indict, or make known such investigations before running up against that sixty-day "No Fly Zone": except to say that Obama and Biden were not part of any investigation. OK. So we all know how honest and clad in integrity those people are in light of the cover-up of Obama-Gate. So let us consider the New York Post articles that surfaced two weeks before the election concerning the Hunter Biden "Lap-Top" that made clear the "Pay-To-Play" nature of Joe and his family with regard to any number of foreign governments, including China. The FBI remained silent even after the ex-business partner Tony Bobulinski risked life and limb to come forward "Publicly" and in his own name, to give witness against Joe Biden and his family; and stating that the FBI had already interviewed him concerning the matter. So that these "Institutions", The Justice Department and The FBI are little more than criminal organizations involved in conspiracy and "ELECTION MEDDLING". Just as culpable and criminal in this Election Fraud is the Main Stream Media and the Social Media that kept this information from the Public at large. Each tech and each Pundit that disavowed or obscured or suppressed the story from the "New York Post" is GUILTY of "Conspiracy". There were also fifty purported "Intelligence Professionals" who "Signed" a document dismissing the New York Post article, as "Having all the earmarks of Russian Disinformation". Of course all these were members of The Deep State and probably involved in Obama-Gate; which could only remained "Covered up" if Trump lost the election to someone as corrupt as Joe Biden: who was himself, little more than a disposable Trojan Horse to deliver the Presidency to the radical from San Francisco, Kamala Harris.

From the hundreds of lawyers representing the Democrat Party in lawsuits prior to the 2020 election designed to "Flood The Zone" with Mail-In Ballots, to the thugs who badgered pole watchers, all these forces brought to bear in the 2020 election broke the arrow of "Free and Fair Elections" as laid out in The Constitution of These United States. It came down to a simple question as presented to The Supreme Court in the filing of the Texas Attorney General against four of the States that "Broke The Law of the Constitution" by changing the rules of their elections without the consent to their legislatures under the guise of Covid-19 in order to subvert the process: in order to collaborate in the continuing conspiracy to overthrow the election of 2016 and then to cover it up. They broke the Law over and over again in an attempt to remove Donald Trump because he was about to expose all of them in Washington for what they are. They broke the law in this last election in an attempt to cover up their cover-ups. In the broadest sense, it is all treason, and given that all our Institutions have fallen, it should not have been a surprise that The Supreme Court would fail to hear the Texas Case. The Court declined claiming that Texas had no "Standing", because it could not show "Injury". But the Constitution does not mention "Standing". That is a term of Law, which subsumed the "LAW" of the Constitution with an inferior law. Any State, any citizen, suffers injury when "ANY" laws used to appoint a President are changed in an Unconstitutional manner. Like an arsonist, in an apartment, within an apartment building burned to the ground by a fire in that arsonist's apartment; our "Election Process" was burned to the ground using laws designed to do that very thing. We are States "UNITED" by nothing other than THE CONSTITUTION. There are no "Time Constraints" (so-called Latches) concerning unconstitutional laws so long as The Constitution is "Upheld"; which the courts, low and high refused to do. We are fallen!

On the other hand, what would have happened should the Supreme Court have protected the Constitution? The "QAnon" People on "The Flood" Continued on page 8A.



*“The Flood” Continued from page 7A.*

the Internet, claim that Justin Trudeau is actually the son of Fidel Castro. And you say, “What?!!” But then you remember that the “Dominion” voting machines offices were in Canada and you consider Sydney Powell’s assertions that the “Dominion” machines were developed to keep Maduro in office in Venezuela before our CIA began using them nefariously around the world. You couple that knowledge with reports that China put \$400 million dollars into Dominion right before the election and Tucker Carlson’s story about Chinese Army “Cold Weather Training Exercises” being conducted in conjunction with Canadian troops in Canada, in 2019 (18 of them) and Trudeau as a “Manchurian Candidate” doesn’t seem far fetched at all. Add to that reports alleging that a new Canadian Law allows foreign entities to “Protect their assets” and is being used to amass Chinese troops at Chinese owned factories just north of the Washington State boarder (war games and all, unbeknownst to Canadians) and you might expect a repeat of the plot attempted by Great Britain to invade our West Coast during our Civil War; that was thwarted by the Russian Czar (Forty years later “Power” got even using The Bolsheviks). If the Supreme Court had found according to the Law in order to preserve The Constitution, the West Coast radical “Left Wing Governors” may well have “Succeeded” creating a vacuum into which China could attempt to flow. They may still. QAon followers believe the recent “Earthquake” on the Canada/ Maine boarder was really an American “Move” against similar forces aligned against the Eastern Seaboard.

Some sought election redress in our corrupted Courts: “Lower Courts” where judges refused to entertain evidence that had yet to be “Proven” in a “Catch 22” that denied adjudication until adjudication had been provided. Still others search the Internet for signs from “QAon”, believing that all the “Powers That Be” are aligned in a Satanic Cult that is about to be undone by a Secret Society of “Good” operating within the World’s Body Politic like Anti-Bodies of God Himself. Some hope for the return of Donald Trump so that he may bear the weight of the World like Christ Himself returned; allowing all those who were counseled by Jesus to pick up their own cross and bear it, to return to “Making Money” and watching “Monday Night Football” and let “The Donald” handle it. It has been demonstrated that 10% or more of Biden Voters would have voted instead for Trump had they known about the “Hunter Laptop”. Unfortunately, all those of you (if any) who pushed Senator Grassley to extract confessions from the Media concerning their lies about Trump and in the form of National Hearings before the election; were ignored. Now your champion stands whining on the Senate Floor, complaining that the great works of his committee go unnoticed by the Media. It seems none have sought refuge in “The Lord’s Prayer”, which is the mechanism to de-fang the dragon by “Defunding” the “Moneyed”, their Corporations, their “Packs”, their “Endowments”, their “Think Tanks”, their “Lobbyists”, their “Pension Funds”: their “POWER”. “Re-Capitalizing” these would then become a function and prerogative of “The Treasury” in

the absence of a dismantled “Federal Reserve”. Trust me on this.

You were offered “Free, Clean unlimited Energy” and you declined it for Biden’s “Green New Deal”. You were given the way through this “Pandemic”. Unfortunately, all the “Cures” such as Hydroxichloroquine were denied us because a cure would undo a vaccine. Whether the vaccines are merely a “Cash Cow” for “Big Pharma” or something far more sinister is afoot, we will have to wait and see. But what should be obvious is that the “Democrat/ Media/ Deep State/ Wall Street/Influence Peddling Cabal” which was focused on selling out America to the highest bidder, has been going on in earnest all the way back to “True Blue Bill Clinton”. The “Existential Threat” of Trump was his exposing people who had already “Sold Out” and could not buy their souls back; leaving them with one option: to resist. These Democrat Governors have no choice but to try and “Soften Us Up” for what ever it is that the “Great Reset” has planned, by “Shutting Down” their economies to weaken the Nation: Like California’s proposed new “guaranteed income” as Biden provides twenty or thirty million new (previously illegal) citizens to receive it. On Jan. 1, 2020 California had already made “Independent Contracting” illegal. Add it all up and the future promises that you will work for a Corporation, or the Government, or learn to live a “subsistence life” on a “guaranteed income”: unless, of course, you work illegally. The “Swamp Creatures” are bought and paid for by our enemies. The way through this Pandemic was dismissed and we have reaped our reward. You were given Revolution Number Ten and all its answers to the problems of the world but it was left to pass for another five years. You were given the path to the answers to The Secrets of the Mysteries of God and the PROOF that The GOD OF ABRAHAM is the ALMIGHTY CREATOR of the Universe. You were given the “Key” to it all with “The Lord’s Prayer”, but instead we’ve allowed families to be turned out into the street and businesses to be bankrupted. He sent His servant to show you the secret things that should be the focus of the Internet rather than the conspiracies that may or may not be true; or even if true, will not unite us or lead us home. Yet the world sits in darkness as foreign governments commit cyber-warfare against our Government under the nose of the head of Department of Homeland Security’s cyber unit, who assures us that the 2020 election was the most secure in US history.

You placed the candle under a basket and you have suffered as you have suffered and so shall we continue to suffer and to be undone until we turn our face to God. With the arrow of the courts broken, the final arrow provided by The Founding Fathers and championed frequently by the much-maligned Thomas Jefferson, is the arrow of The Galilean: REVOLUTION. So what manner of Revolution shall we embrace? If violence is engaged WE will lose. Violence is the vehicle of corruption. “Revolution Number Ten” suggested that we do away with “The Electoral College”. Recent history has demonstrated that The Founding Fathers were wiser in their Politics than I; leaving no question that “The

Constitution of These United States” and “The Declaration of Independence” are the “Bedrock Documents” of Our Nation. But it’s no longer about politics. It’s no longer about an election. Its about God, His Law and Law versus Lawlessness. It’s about uniting the Country and the World under one paradigm and that paradigm is that The Bible is True and “It’s” God is God and His Law, THE LAW.

For two thousand years prior to the “Last Emperor of China”, the Emperors of China were considered to be gods. When Moa revolted against Western Power’s Suppression with The Cultural Revolution, the history of China was erased within the Chinese Culture and replaced with The Communist Party. (This is Antifa’s “Playbook”). When President Xi made himself “Ruler For Life” he assumed the “Mantle” of “The Emperors of China Past” and as such he exalts himself as a god figure “DESTINED TO RULE THE WORLD”. As Antifa and BLM chastise America for its sins, past and present, they align themselves with Corporate Benefactors who promote China, as China holds “Weagers” in “Slave Labor Camps” producing goods for Western Consumption, that enriched these corporations and, by extension, BLM and Antifa; for the “CRIME” of being Muslim. Given that Xi is also driving Christianity underground in China; it is worth mentioning that, (like Christians that claim “The Christ” was God, or Islam and Judaism that deny Jesus was “The Christ of Prophecy”); Xi denies “The Christ”: which is the very definition of “Anti-Christ”. Prophecy promises an end to all the World’s false paradigms in the unification of the world with the Revelation of The Gospel and triumph of “The Cornerstone of God’s House”, the Word Of God made flesh, Jesus.

<sup>34</sup> Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. <sup>35</sup> Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. Dan 2:34-35 (KJV)

We must hold all those involved in Obama-Gate culpable, right down to the members of the boards of the corporations whose media outlets were part of promoting the “Russian-Hoax” story and the subsequent “COVER-UP”. These are guilty under RICO statutes as are all those who were complicit in the corruption of the election, from the lawyers who filed suit to change the Mail-In ballot rules to those who were involved in the purchase and assimilation of all the Dominion voting machines (if they were in fact corrupted); every bit as much as those who gathered together the “Caravans” in this Asymmetrical War against America. But that can’t bring us together. Search the website “Revolutionnumber10.com”. Search the Scriptures. Take the investigation to the world on the clouds. Seek and you shall find and when you find your answer, you will know the truth: “And The Truth Shall Set You Free”.



# The American Political Party

Do you remember the Antifa thugs that attacked Trump supporters each time they disbanded their Washington rallies in 2020? Where were they on January 6? Well it appears some of them were over at the Capital Building acting as the “Tip of the Spear” for the other radicals (Some of which were Right leaning radicals and some of which were Anarchists with no party affiliation at all). The Article of Impeachment rammed through the House of Representatives preceded the knowledge that the “ATTACK” on the Capital actually started before the President was done making a speech that in no way “Incited” Trumps followers to “STORM THE CAPITAL”. It came before we began to see that people had been organizing the attack “ONLINE” since January 1st. It came before we learned that the FBI had warned The Sergeant at Arms of The House (Who is under the direct control of The House Speaker, Nancy what’s her name) and no one, not Police nor National Guard nor FBI nor Homeland Security were allowed to prepare for what the FBI said was coming. So what was coming and who drew in these rioters?

You may recall that all manner of attempts to use the Laws of this Nation were, in fact, used in the run up to that day; to get the evidence of Election Fraud in 2020 into the Courts, both State and Federal. They were trying to contest an election that half the Country knows was a sham. Attorneys went before Judges with affidavits from hundreds of people who were, in many cases, risking financial and even physical harm, to tell the truth of what they saw as it pertained election misconduct. ALL: that is to say “ALL” those courts, from local to Federal, took a big squat over The Constitution and used the Bill of Rights to wipe. The AG of Texas tried to get the Supreme Court involved and it followed the same methodology.

What you may have forgotten, or never heard or understood, was that some of the State Houses had, over time, seen enough evidence of fraud in their States to understand that the rumors were true. I believe it was, four of the six contested States had sent letters from those State Legislatures asking that the Congress return their electors (that is the votes sent by the states to the Electoral College) so that the legitimacy of those elections could be looked at in light of this evidence and the electoral votes changed if so warranted. The plan was to have the required amount of Representatives from the House, and Senate (one of each per State), in the Federal Government. “Object” to those electors sent from the six disputed States. That would trigger arguments that would last two hours per disputed State, in order to show the American People at least some of the evidence that the Courts and The Media have suppressed. It was then to pass to Vice President Pence to refuse to accept the “CONTESTED ELECTORS” from those States and “RETURN” those specific electors back to those States to let “THE STATE LEGISLATURES” either re-certify or change the Electoral College Votes “on the merits”. It was “NEVER” put on Pence to make the decision concerning who the votes would be cast for. Interestingly enough, Pence sent word to the Trump Supporters listening to Trump’s speech (still in progress), that he was not going to get involved in changing the votes (or something similarly disingenuous) at 1:00: which, coincidentally, is when the “Tip of the Spear” began its assault on The Capital: eleven minutes before Trump’s speech ended.

We all know about the mayhem that ensued: though many have yet to be shown the tourist like atmosphere that accompanied many of those who entered. We have been well acquainted with the horror, which, many of the Congress say they felt. We know that bad people did inexcusable things that day and we are All Of US on board with the prosecution of those people, commensurate to the crimes they committed. That would include something beyond insurrection if it turns out the result of what they did that day was the result intended at the level of those who organized and incited these individuals beginning on or before Jan. 1st: after it was announced to the world how those trying to share the evidence of voter fraud with Americans and The World, intended to proceed on January 6, 2021.

You remember how “The God Father” advised his son concerning how to determine who had orchestrated their betrayal? He said the one who comes to you with a plan is the one who set things in motion. So, consider: all avenues had been denied The American People in matters concerning the viewing of evidence gathered concerning “Election Fraud and Misconduct” in the 2020 election. The Mainstream Media that controls the flow of information to those who voted for Biden had put a gag order on election fraud coverage in the same way they covered up the Hunter Biden Laptop revelations. The President’s Lawyer John Eastman articulated the only remaining avenue. As described, one Congressman and one Senator were to object to each of the six contested sets of “electors”, thereby setting in motion a two hour debate on each state’s election integrity. So, what happened? Well, at 1:00 Pence Tweeted out his statement and the “Insurrection” began at the Capital. The Congress was forced to flee to safety and kept there until the area was secured, which just happened to take all day. Then, rather than starting the process over in the morning, they reconvened that night. Most of those who had committed to challenging Electors from the six States in question, used the reasoning that; because Trump Supporters had stormed the Capital, they weren’t going to “Object”, as promised, as some sort of punitive measure in retaliation against Trump Supporters. What evidence of election misconduct that was allowed from the one or two States that were challenged was shared in the wee hours of the morning and never covered by the

press. So, who gained from the PLANNED “Storming of the Capital” that was organized “ONLINE”, warned of by the FBI, under responded to by Law Enforcement under the control of Palosi and “Mitch” and “spun” by a complicit National Media?

Steve Bannon has been pushing for the idea of a trial in the Senate in which the “Defense” of Donald John Trump could take its own sweet time to share the evidence of election fraud with the American People on the floor of The Senate. It is, after all, the “TRUTH” that there was election fraud, that is at the heart of The Left’s attempts to make the questioning of the election results an act of insurrection, in and of, itself. Consequently, the Left has pivoted from claiming that the Trump Speech set his attendees at the speech on a rampage that was simultaneously occurring a forty-five minute walk away from where the speech was taking place. They now claim that his “False” claims of voter fraud are really what was behind the “Storming of the Capital”. As I write this, I would bet nearly all I own that no such evidence will be allowed on the floor of the Senate, even if they have to acquit Trump outright to block it.

Biden promised us a dark winter and you can be sure of it. There are those who still hope the Q Anon “Alternate Reality” is real and not just some psychological operation to finish the work of “The Malaise”. Retired CIA Director Brennan has signaled what we can expect and it sure sounds like the fulfillment of prophecy. These are strange days indeed and clearly something is afoot. Last week an internet search for “Antifa.com” landed one at the “Whitehouse” website. Enter QAnon into a promo code and you got half off on your pillow order. After Brennan called the Deep State “to arms” to rain down on a number of “Types”, including Libertarians and Religious Radicals, a young man was arrested for a 2016 “Meme” that told people to vote by text. As I understand it that parody got him charged with “telling lies concerning an election”, which sounds a little rich in light of the Democrats and their “Russian Hoax”. In addition, Wall Street had to temporarily halt certain trades because a group of “Outsiders” banded together on the Internet to use “Wall Street Insider” techniques and practices against “Wall Street Insiders”; reversing the flow of money from “Insiders” to “Unconnected Outsiders” which is not allowed. The Government is looking into taking action against the Outsiders in this “GAMSTOP” affair, in which the media have labeled participants, insurrectionists and domestic terrorists. The only truth in these uncertain times remains The Holy Bible and It’s God and It’s Revelations; being fulfilled in these first two decades of this seventh millennium.

I remember when what we now refer to as “Gay”, was called “Homosexuality”. The high courts found that folks who believed that such lifestyles were incompatible with Biblical Teaching, were infringing on the rights of those so engaged if they refused to accommodate them in matters such as “Housing”. It became illegal to discriminate in any way against those practicing such activity. Now the “The Walk Away” movement, which has as its “Head of Operations” an openly “Gay” man, has been barred from Social Media for his “Politics”; which are not aligned with the same “Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness” that gained him the power in matters of work and lodging. In the same way, I remember when we were “Commanded” that in order for women to achieve their rightful place in Society it was necessary to allow Women Sportscasters into men’s locker-rooms after the game as they showered. We were to lower physical standards so that they could qualify to disenfranchise men, from Careers that required physical strength, using “Affirmative Action”. Now Biden has claimed the same “Right” for young men who, for what ever reason, have decided that they are women who need similar protections in women’s locker-rooms. We are to drop DNA results as a standard for being “Female”. My place in society most closely resembles that of an Old Lesbian Black Woman in mid-twentieth century America, but I doubt my “Identifying” as one, who is also a millionaire, is likely to see the courts uphold my claim, as it not “Politically Expedient”.

We have sown the wind and we now reap the whirlwind. I recently watched an old movie favorite of mine, “Hombre”. I saw the angry White girls at the front of the Black Lives Matter marches and their parents in Doctor Favor and his wife: except the maligned are now “Nativists”, rather than Native Americans. I saw how the goodwill of good people is undone by them and their demons. I leave it to you to figure out which character you most resemble. I come from the “Woody Allen” generation that questioned and ridiculed the “Social Norms” of the world. Allen did it with comedy, which is the best way and the reason comedy is dead today in a social structure that once referred to “Conservatives” as “But-ton Down”. I watched “Hannah and Her Sisters” last night and I was astonished to reflect on how what we once laughingly saw as the frivolous, whimsical, petty and narcissistic idiosyncrasies of a pampered, wealthy and “Connected” Class; has become the “Self Proclaimed, Moral Compass” of the entire world.

Even Jessie Waters, whom I think does a good job most of the time, now refers to those who incited and “accelerated” (a “tradecraft” designation for those trained to spin-up an unsuspecting crowd into an unruly mob) stormed the Capital, not as Antifa and other fringe groups, but as something that sounds like Trump outliers. Biden has given China access to our power grid once again and the self-contained free-energy hydrogen machine I wished for all of us remains a dream at odds with “Control of the State”. The truth of their withholding of a hydrogen economy was our opportunity to discredit the Democrat

Machine in the eyes of Democrat Voters so that we could turn our attention to draining the swamp; but that time has passed. I told you about how Russians came to inhabit Ukraine under Stalin. They say Tibetan men are being taken away to concentration camps as we speak and their families and properties being handed over to Chinese Males. China has an estimated forty million males of family age as a result of the “One Child Policy”, who have no females with which to form a family. As we have abandoned the family in our pursuit to make sure all our women can become all they can be at all costs, China has adopted a policy to help some of it’s bachelors form families. With Biden’s help they may soon be coming to a farm and family near you in the same way Saint Fauci helped fund the virology lab in Wuhan that, it appears, did “Gain of Function” genetic “tweaking” of the biological weapon The CCP (Chinese Communist Party) unleashed on us with planeloads of infected Chinese New Year celebrators; as they told us the virus wasn’t transmittable from “Human to Human”.

God promised that if He did not relent there would not be even a remnant left. What He was referring to, only time will tell. We are promised a time of tribulation spanning some three and a half years. I had hoped it was Trump’s first term, but we are obviously not in Heaven yet. The Chinese People have had their fortunes derailed for a hundred years, as have the Peoples of South and Central America, as have most of the Peoples around the world; because they were under the thumb of the Oligarchs and their form of Capitalism. Americans suffered as well, but as a “Free People” of a middle class, free of a Central Bank for eighty years or so between Andrew Jackson and 1913 (when we got The Federal Reserve); we look like the beneficiaries of all the thievery and graft perpetrated by the Oligarchs and the Suedo-Capitalists; because those Oligarchs are the ones with the megaphone telling all the disenfranchised that we are. American Minorities have been seduced by the same siren’s song. We have already seen the rise of the “Brown Shirts” with Antifa. On January 6, 2021 we witnessed the equivalent of “The Burning of the Reichstag” followed by the introduction of “The Big Lie” from the “Talking Heads”: a term which finds its origins in Hitler’s book, “Mein Kampf”. The CCP Virus spending and The Democrat’s new spending agenda will eventually lead to “Hyper Inflation”. All that remains is for US to make unjust war on some other country, or even defend someone like Taiwan, to align China and the World against U.S. and any who would stand with US: which is the most likely goal of The CCP.

People have been talking about Trump starting a new Political Party. The problem is that “Entrenched” Republican actors will never follow a third party and that finds us short of an electoral majority. What we need is a way to merge The Bernie Bros with The Maga Movement and invite Hispanics and Blacks and Asians and Indians and Native Americans and all the rest who are ready to drop the hyphen from their American designation, to join us. That should be a little easier now that Biden’s Inauguration marked the end of “Lock-Downs” nationwide; making clear the value The Democrat Party puts on power as compared to how it values People. For some reference as to what that means in light of “The 1619 Project”, let me suggest the movie “Sweet Land” as your guide. I’m sure some will try to use it to advocate for illegal immigration as Hollywood intended, but a careful analysis of which communities and forces are involved and the allegiances reveled, do not bear out such a conclusion. Hint: the “Legitimacy” of America has been called into question with attacks from the Left like “The 1619 Project” and “Critical Race Theory”, both of which are lies. “The American Party Platform” has been offered as part of “The Choice” at [Revolutionnumberten.com](http://Revolutionnumberten.com) for some time. It advocates for those things mentioned in news articles published in both The Blue Mountain Eagle and The Harlan Tribune, from the “Heaven” article in 2016 to the present. For myself, if we can’t have things straightened out by forces I know nothing about, then I would suggest that an American Party, so organized, could sweep in, in 2022, impeach all those installed illegally in 2020 with real evidence and “Select” Trump for the next two years; leaving the next four open to his re-election if he and WE so choose. That means a multitude of “Fight Club 2.0” groups, which are really churches, studying together to see if there is any reason to accept the things I have shared with you. The intervals between the five-year windows for Revolution Number Ten doesn’t end until 2025. Our elections will never be trustworthy again until we have major changes in leadership and in our attitudes toward each other. But should somewhere around a hundred million citizens register as American Party Members with their names affixed to that registration as required, we will need no fair election to know who has been elected should WE preordain Trump as the nominee of The American Party in this single exception because of the 2020 “Steal”. I so nominate. In addition, I suggest that “The First” people to step forward for any position as a member of this Party, running for any office at all, be the Party Candidate so long as they emulate the signers of The Declaration of Independence by pledging in writing, all that they have as forfeit should they fail to faithfully champion the two articles (1 & 2) listed in the American Party Platform. As this is a revolution (albeit peaceful and in accordance with the Constitution of These United States), a betrayal of such an oath would be a fraud and punishable as such. The rest is up to you.



## SHOUT!

I know a guy, in his fifties, lives over by Des Moines. A couple of years back he was standing in a long line at a Casey's when three or four pickups full of Hispanic men drove up together and entered. When he had moved up to second in line, two of them crowded to the counter in front of all those who had been waiting. This guy told them it was unacceptable behavior and one of them invited him "Outside" to settle it with a fight. When they got outside the one of the two that exited with him, who had challenged him, began to apologize for his behavior, distracting this guy as a third man from the group snuck up from behind and sucker punched him, knocking him out. The video footage showed him being kicked, as he lay there unconscious.

The police officer assigned to the case had no intention of doing anything. The company where all the truckloads of men worked said the sucker-puncher no longer worked there and the deputy didn't want to arrest the other two even though they were involved and claimed they didn't know the assailant, even though the video showed them leaving together. When the man assaulted pushed to talk to the police chief, the chief explained that even if he arrested the guy and he was deported, he would be back in a week. Of course he would have probably had to pay a coyote and that would have served as a deterrent; but there would be nothing in it for the courts or the police, so nothing was done.

You've been told about the "Malaise" and had "Asymmetrical Warfare" explained to you. What you may not know is that China delivers the raw ingredients for "Meth" to the Mexican Cartels along with the Fentanyl and then "launders" their money for them as well. The Cartels have become a surrogate army for the CCP (Chinese Communist Party) and your new President has just opened the floodgates for their invasion. All your leaders are compromised and your God plans to gather His Harvest and deal with what is left.

I used to work my water truck on forest fires out west back in the eighties. It was big money, but the Forest Service made it so difficult to comply while still being able to work construction that I gave up trying. The work was so hit and miss that one couldn't get enough work to do it full-time and give up construction all together. Four years ago my ex-brother-in-law called me to ask how he could get a water truck that was available to him on one of the many fires burning where he lived in Montana. I told him the truth, that it had become too political. As it happened, I was talking with a young guy about it, on the job I was on at the time, and he told me his father-in-law had offered him a house and full time job in a water truck on fires in Montana. Turns out he had seven, or nine: I forget. He was retired Forest Service and his trucks worked every year, all the time: which is at the heart of all the fires far more than "Global Warming". The point is that our government functions a great deal like The CCP. There was a similar project back at the beginning of the "Rap Music" rage. The story comes to me second hand. I was told about an interview with a man who claimed to have been an aspiring "Rapper" who claimed he was invited to a meeting of "Producers" who made him sign a non-disclosure agreement that he was now breaking. I was told of his claim that in the meeting it was disclosed to the Rappers that what the producers were looking for was rappers who would promote a drugs, sex and violence lifestyle because they were also involved with the newly imagined "Private Prison Industry" and they wanted them fully occupied. The Biden Crime Bill went a long way in that direction as well. The man being interviewed had declined the invitation and honored the non-disclosure agreement until recently. This is how Government insiders get rich as "Entrepreneurs", and the "Little People" get regulated into oblivion. I watched an interview on "Monkey Business" with Garret Ziegler; a member of Peter Navaro's former staff. It's worth your time. It turns out that even in The White House, 80% of the staff is residual from administration to administration. They, along with the "Beltway Press" and the Lobbyists and the Permanent Bureaucracy have far more in common with the members of The CCP than they do with the subscribers of The Harlan Tribune. Trump threatened their power and prosperity and they blame YOU.

As Iowans, you should be aware of the "Brown Eyed" "Blue Eyed" experiment an Iowa teacher conducted on her grade-school class back in the 1950's. She told the one group that they were superior and the other that they were inferior and soon the children exemplified the characteristics they had been assigned.

Then she told them there had been a mistake and that the reverse was, in fact, the case. Soon after the characteristics of the two groups reversed. Much like abortion, and the violent culture created from whole cloth by media to subordinate inner cities, "Systemic Racism" is being pushed upon The Black Community to demoralize them using the eye color model in the same way the Democrats have pushed to kill them in the womb with Planned Parenthood. On the other side of the same equation, "Black Lives Matter" has been used to push the false narrative that Police are out to get Minorities because of their race when, it's also true that, they get arrested more often because of the culture their young bought into. This has been done to lower Police Moral along with Police numbers in advance of this new open borders policy that returns gang members and every other kind of criminal element back into a society that, as demonstrated down in St. Louis, dare not defend itself under threat of prosecution by George Soros elected Prosecuting Attorneys. They're closing those same Private Prisons now as well; which forces States to release huge numbers of criminals back into a society that has no jobs for them thanks to the CCP Virus and the ill-conceived strategy the Medical Bureaucracy forced President Trump to adopt by attacking him and any prophylactic or therapeutic medicines in the media. You can read a letter I wrote to the Shelby County Sheriff back in 2010 or so, about what was likely to come of all this. It's in "The Book of Answers". You need only remember how the Police threw down their badges and ran in the aftermath of Katrina to imagine what the future could hold.

The word "Political" was misspelled in the last ad entitled the "American Political Party", so I guess you can dismiss it. It required you to seek out and watch "Future Car" and sit through "Money For Nothin' & Your Hydrogen Free". You'd also have to watch the closing argument in the movie "Armistad" and read the "Law" that emerged from the Supreme Court Case that inspired the movie. Moreover, having done your due diligence, you would have to share what you had learned with everyone, including people who don't agree with you or with me. They used to call that "Citizenship"; and it's what made America, America: that and the spirit expressed pretty clearly in "The Last of the Mohicans". There is some small amount of reading required too, but very little.

All my life I watched as my parent's generation, "The Greatest Generation" accepted the interest my generation paid on its debts as fair and correct in order that they might get 2% or 3% interest from the banks on their savings. The Churches were silent as well; despite God's Own admonishment against "Usury". Given the amount of currency pumped into the system recently and "New World Order" crowd's signaling their readiness to implement a new global monetary system, any hope you have in your 401K is misplaced when the act that will force the new system on us is a collapse of the current system: and probably the reason behind all the spending. If the whole "Game Stop" drama didn't convince you that the game is rigged I guess nothing will. Nevertheless, the dismissal of debt, based on the Legal Precedent set in The Schooner Armistad Case, is "The Law" that institutes "The Forgiveness Of Debts" which is laid out in The Lord's Prayer as the prerequisite to the ascent into Heaven on Earth. It is the "Deplatforming" of the Oligarchs, which is the de-facto end of the corruption of the evil in this world that is absolute in its power, by voiding the very debt markers that give them power. The Armistad Case "Found" that a contract, any contract from a mortgage to a credit card, is null and void if the contract is based on a fraud.

When you were asked to participate in the creation of a new political party in 2022, it seemed like a long time to wait. Given the speed at which we are being sold out and the preparations being made to silence and punish any type of dissent, it seems clear that we may not have two years. As Steve Bannon is fond of saying, "Courage Begets Courage". Just as importantly, as many as 10% of Biden's voters say that had they known about Hunter Biden's "Laptop" prior to the election, they would not have voted for Biden. Given that Trump won handily despite the meddling and the misinformation and the fact that the forgiveness of debt is more of a "leftist" talking point, (not to mention all those who vote Democrat in order to save the planet): a coalition of these forces probably well exceeds a hundred million if people calling themselves Christians (ninety million of them) would act like Christians and

answer Jesus' prayer to God. The answer then becomes as easy as going down to reregister as a member of The American Political Party. Not in a year, or a month; but tomorrow. Then again, in this climate of fear, even registering to vote and attaching one's name to a given political ideology is daunting. Then again, it's not like signing your name to the "Declaration of Independence". Or maybe it is. So you bravest ones put your "John Hancock" up there. You timid ones muster up some courage and follow with your cross to bear. They will try to suppress the news of your deeds. It will be up to you to gather the proof of your numbers and spread the word and news of it: or you can wait until your women are being raped to "get your mind right", as explained in "Cool Hand Luke" (such institutionalized rape is going on in China at this moment), and your government releases her assailant without bail and his deportation is forbidden by a ruling class that sees you as the threat. Remember, WE have been divided and conquered by a ruling class that played "Good Cop, Bad Cop" with us using the Two Party System. By dividing both the Democrats and the Republicans; by taking a majority stake from both corrupted Parties, WE divide and conquer THEM!

Biden called his campaign a battle for the soul of America. That was the one thing he said that was true. I have no way of knowing how these ads have been received. When you were promised the answers to the secrets of God's mysteries it was not a false promise, but there is no monitoring of "Revolutionnumberten.com" available to me to tell me if anyone has sought it out. Even if there was, I doubt I would check it out as this work is not about self-promotion and never has been. Heck, I left the I out of Political. The world turns to "Newspapers of Record" and finds the kind of "Truths" that we have witnessed over these last four years, which are propaganda. History is in flux amid a rewriting of "EVERYTHING". The newspaper ads, both printed and denied printing, that make up the first twenty-some pages of "The Choice" reference The Holy Bible. It is the only "Reference" that has been placed in safekeeping in the homes of Americans since the first would-be Americans landed here in 1620. If you will open your heart and your mind to understand what has been misunderstood by the Will Of God until the appointed time, which is now come, then you will have your proof and your truth and the Truth will set you free. Assuming the probability that none, or next to none of you have visited "Revolutionnumberten.com" to investigate "The Choice"; it begins with a clarification concerning the location of Heaven as God described it before the clergy taught their own confusion on the subject to their followers. That "TRUTH" changes everything. Including the understanding of just who "The Host of Heaven" is. The ad entitled "Spoken", which appears as the tenth in the series explains how, in the same way, those same clergy, got the time of the "Battle in Heaven" (waged between the "Host of Heaven" who square off in the two camps of "GOOD" and "EVIL") as having taken place in the past, when it is clearly in the future. Once these misgivings were part of the doctrines of all the churches they were defended as truth for millennia, when a simple reading of the words in context clearly "REVEALS" them as false. Your clergy will ask you not to believe your own lying eyes. I ask you to ask why the Book is called "The Book of Revelation".

There's an old story about a man who is asked why, that when knowing the local poker game is crooked, he continues to play. The man answers, "Because it's the only game in town". The good people of this Sweet Land have been praying the Lord's Prayer for four hundred years and throughout that time, the evil of this world, which they prayed to God to be delivered from, has besieged them. The very first Pilgrims made alliances with the first Native Americans they encountered because those Natives were weak against their enemies (and needed the alliance as much as the Pilgrims did) as a result of a plague that Americans once understood was the same hand of God that blew the Pilgrims off course to today's "Plymouth Rock" where the plague had made a place for them. When the other Native tribes conspired to exterminate the new intruders, a veteran of the "Thirty Years War" (instituted against Protestants in Europe by the Pope for their daring to read and interpret The Holy Bible for themselves), dispatched their leaders in a trap that reflected the violence of the world the Pilgrims had fled. The horrors of Our History are reflections of the times in which they

Denton see page 8A





## HARLAN LIBRARY

March 2021 Programming

### Monday, 1st

Kids' Take & Make: Shamrock Decoration, pick up yours while supplies last.

Kids' Take & Make: Dr. Seuss Fun Bags, pick up yours while supplies last.

Easter Coloring Contest: Pick up your coloring sheet at the library. 3 age groups. Completed sheets due March 29.

### Tuesday, 2nd

Adult Take & Make: Paint by Numbers Kit, pick up yours while supplies last

### Wednesday, 3rd

10:30 a.m. Story Time Online with Emily\*

### Thursday, 4th

Popcorn Thursday: Grab a bag of popcorn when you stop by the library.

### Friday, 5th

10:30 a.m. Youth Readers' Advisory\*  
Noon Reader's Advisory Book  
Discussion with Liz and Dena\*

### Saturday, 6th

10 a.m. Babies and Books Online- Baby Bouncy Time\*

### Tuesday, 9th

Noon - Library & Lunch Book Club on Zoom

### Wednesday, 10th

10:30 a.m. Story Time Online with Emily\*

### Thursday, 11th

Reaction Contraption. It's not too late to participate. Get registered at the library and pick up the packet to get started.

### Friday, 12th

10:30 a.m. Youth Readers' Advisory\*

### Saturday, 13th

10 a.m. Babies and Books Online - Baby Bouncy Time\*

### Wednesday, 17th

10:30 a.m. Story Time Online with Emily\*

### Friday, 19th

10:30 a.m. Youth Readers' Advisory\*  
Noon Reader's Advisory Book  
Discussion with Liz and Dena\*

### Saturday, 20th

10 a.m. Babies and Books Online - Baby Bouncy Time\*

### Wednesday, 24th

10:30 a.m. Story Time Online with Emily\*

### Friday, 26th

10:30 a.m. Youth Readers' Advisory\*

### Saturday, 27th

10 a.m. Babies and Books Online - Baby Bouncy Time\*

### Tuesday, 30th

Moving Day for Laura Ingalls Wilder Program - presented by Laura Keys, MSLS view on Zoom

### Wednesday, 31st

10:30 a.m. Story Time Online with Emily\*

7:00 p.m. 5 O'Clock Somewhere Book club

\* Facebook Live events  
JOIN OUR Facebook page.



Due to storm, HMU asks for conservation measures

## Water main breaks challenge HMU

**HARLAN** -- Harlan Municipal Utilities crews spent Tuesday morning, Feb. 16 fixing two water main breaks in town. Dangerously cold temperatures have gripped the region this week, with temperatures in Harlan dropping to -26 degrees early Tuesday. Above, crews work on one of the main breaks near CDS and Concerned, Inc.

The bitter cold has created difficulties across the nation, including into the deep south where the power grid was put to the test causing rolling electrical outages. Intermittent power outages were seen in the Omaha and Lincoln, NE areas, as well as through Kansas, Oklahoma and as far south as Dallas and Houston, TX.

In Harlan, HMU officials on Tuesday made this announcement about power usage: "HMU's wholesale prices for natural gas have jumped from \$3 to \$240 per dekatherm for excess natural gas we have to buy at Market Prices. This is driven by extreme demand and freeze up at well heads feeding pipelines. One of HMU's wholesale Electric Suppliers (Southwest Power Pool) is experiencing transmission system interruptions due to continued increases in demand with Wind Farms 'tripping off' due to freeze up.

"As a result, we are requesting all HMU Customers conserve electricity and natural gas where possible as we endeavor to avoid service interruptions. If you have standby power capabilities we suggest you check status in case service interruption does occur or if we have to shed load or move to rolling blackouts.

"Your cooperation is greatly appreciated as we work through these next 6-8 hours until the weather starts to mitigate. Thank you ~ Ken Weber, CEO."

Watch the Harlan Newspapers for an updated article on costs from the storm and how local customers will be affected. (Photo by Bob Bjojn)

## Shelby NEWS

Janiece Rau  
February 16, 2021

Brenda Boyle of Papillion had lunch with her parents, Bob and Bonnie Myers, Feb. 9.

Alicia Rau of New York City flew home Feb. 11 to spend time with her parents, Tom and Janiece Rau. Because of the pandemic, she is currently not doing any band gigs. She is doing her online teaching (piano and trumpet lessons) and is also

doing her Clappy Hour performances from the farm.

Barb Lund and her sister, Dixie Nihsen, went to Atlantic Feb. 12. Dixie visited her son, Daniel Chipman, who recently had knee-replacement surgery on both knees. Dixie and Barb shopped in Atlantic, and then had a late lunch in Avoca on their way home.

Ann Koster of Avoca was a Friday supper guest of

her friends, Dave and Rose Sternberg.

Former Shelby resident, Lois Delph, died Feb. 13 at Atlantic Specialty Care, at the age of 84. Lois was a member of the Shelby American Legion Auxiliary and was a Gold Star Sister. (Her brother, Everette, died in World War II.)

Hadlee Busch visited her grandmother, Dixie Nihsen, Saturday afternoon and then stayed overnight.

## Paid for by Russ Denton, Prairie City, OR 97869

Denton from page 7A

took place and God has always found a way to protect His Own: even if that took the form of "Taking them Home". There was killing in Our Revolutionary War in order to give rise to Our search toward a "More Perfect Union". Kings and tyrants have corrupted the game in order to strangle Our resolve; but the GOOD PEOPLE prayed to be delivered. In the years that preceded The Civil War The Supreme Court made the decision concerning The Schooner Armistad despite the fact that the court was made up of old White men; despite the fact that some of them were involved in the enslavement of others; despite the fact that it would lead to war.

When I entered the Courthouse in Harlan in 2010 with "The Law" established by The Hand Of God to deliver the GOOD PEOPLE of this sweet land from Evil, I was denied my day in Court, in the same way I had been denied a loan that I had already paid the three hundred dollars to prepare and qualify for when the banks collapsed the economy in 2008, because they changed the rules so that they wouldn't lose at "The Crooked Game". It was the same game they changed mid-stream with "Game Stop" and the AMC Theater chain. It's the same crooked game they have played with "currency" going clear back to the Temple in Jerusalem in which Jesus overturned the tables to symbolize (as He so often did) the work of The Supreme Court to come, concerning The Schooner Armistad.

When you watch the end of that movie you see a summation delivered by John Quincy Adams that was manufactured by a Hollywood scene writer. It is, nevertheless, spot on. The recorder of the trial itself makes no mention of Adam's closing arguments, but is content to capture the essence of the trial itself. The movie's closing argument is the argument for Our time. A time, a fullness of time in which The Kingdom of

God is within reach, that has now come. Had We been "delivered from the Evil One" at the time of Schooner Armistad's trial, those enslaved under The Institution of Black Slavery would not have been able to register to vote. Nor would the Women of The Republic have been included as a result of Our attempts to "Form that more Perfect Union". Had I been given my day in Court back in 2010 rather than being dismissed (after the manner of the Lawyers representing free and fair elections in the wake of the 2020 election) I would not have seen all those things recorded for your instruction to this day. Your frustration at the corruption of this World and this Country could not have been manifest in your "Sounding of the Trump" in 2016 and the exposure of the Evil that resulted: even to the "Game Stop" fraud.

Steve Bannon's "War Room" wants Americans who supported Trump to get involved in the minutia of converting the Republican Party. I heard a young California lady with three kids call into a radio talk show to find out how she could help, stating that what she would like most of all was to go to Washington: when leaving your kids to others and ignoring the "Crap" your school board is teaching them, is abandoning the "Woman's Work" that was once the glue that bound the fabric of the Country together before we all decided we needed to be the gods making up the LAW. I understand that mental exercise takes more energy than building up muscle groups. I know better than most what it means to present arguments to people who have lost hope and, or, don't want to be shown they are wrong. The point of "Fight Club 2.0" was to make a group effort of doing the work required to see the "Truth". It is human nature that should some of you investigate "The American Party Platform" and dare to register accordingly, some others will be given courage to register as well. Courage begets courage. Some will be intrigued into investigating as well. More importantly, if WE THE PEOPLE can unite around that plat-

form, We will show each other that WE are UNITED against those who are openly waging this assault against us from OUR seats of power. How was Jericho "Taken"? That's right: with a shout! Once that shout rings out, the work of understanding all that has been revealed by The Will Of God will be shared among some seven billion people and not difficult at all. So think of registering as taking a mark upon your arm and upon your forehead to show that you would have "God's Will Be Done" as prayed for: and that free clean sustainable, reliable energy; safe from the elements and "Bad Actors", both foreign and domestic; is a policy that should not be controversial. It is a simple act with profound implications and not too much to ask when compared with having to explain why you were unwilling to when given the chance. Be reconciled young and old. Don't be confused into thinking that if the Oligarchy is reduced to the same \$50,000.00 bank account balance as everyone else that the world will implode. It is set to implode your current imagined wealth, not theirs; and then where will you be? This is The Battle For Heaven. You are among its Host. This is The Choice. Take your mark or receive one by default. The Platform appears at the end of the series of articles mentioned, as well as in "The Book of Answers". It is the point of embarkation from which the ascent into Heaven on Earth begins.

If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me. 24 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it. 25 For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away? 26 For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels. 27 But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

Luke 9:23-27 (KJV)

## Paid for by Russ Denton, Prairie City, OR 97869



# In Defense of America

The narrative for some time has been that America only exists because Americans stole this Land from the Native Americans. That statement is incorrect. The Land upon which the Thirteen Colonies sat was actually "Conquered" by "The Imperial Power of Great Britain", who competed for it with France. Great Britain was one of many such IMPERIAL POWERS that came into existence as a result of two conflicting "Spirits": the Corporation and the State. As I have explained elsewhere, "The Corporation" which was a Dutch invention, gave rise to wealth and power so great that such entities formed their own armies to enforce the will of those Corporations. The term "Gunboat Diplomacy" stems from a British Corporation as it relates to the domination of China and the opium trade (drug cartel) used to subdue it for a century. As the expense of such interventions was shifted to the populations under the control of National Governments in league with such corporations and the Bankers that funded them, the modern "World Order" immersed. The wealth created from the discovery of "The New World" of the Americas could best be exploited by forcing idle portions of a Nations workforce to migrate to develop those resources for the profit of the Corporations and the Nation States that did their bidding. England "Conquered" the landmass known as Colonial America and treated its European Immigrant "Subjects" with the same disdain its Aristocracy treated the surfs in the fields back in England. "AMERICANS", distinct from the original immigrant stock, immersed from the intermingling of FREE NATIVE AMERICAN THOUGHT (which bears little resemblance to the captive mindset being taught to our children today), with Biblical Law and The Christian Ethic brought here by God's Pilgrims. Realizing their own "WORTH" from both a BIBLICAL standpoint and from a Native American standpoint, they rebelled and seized the Landmass of The Thirteen Colonies from "Great Britain", NOT from the vanquished Native Americans undone by Great Britain, its minions (the European serfs set against the Native Americans), the Corporations, and the Bankers who pull all the strings to this day.

There is a similar argument to be made for "The Louisiana Purchase". History records that the French Imperialists were pretty brutal to their colonies as well. Case in point: Vietnam. We ended up there in the 1950's and 60's because French (Impirical/Corporate) Interests were exporting all the rice and leaving the Vietnamese People to starve. When Vietnam's Leader, Ho Chin Minh, came to Washington for help We refused and Ho Chin Minh went to China instead. The rest is history. However, when Napoleon came to the newly minted United States of America for money he then ultimately used to give the mortal wound to "The Beast that received a mortal wound and yet lives" (ask any Seventh Day Adventist); We gave Napoleon gold and We, A FREE AND INDEPENDENT PEOPLE, purchased Lands Conquered by The Imperial French and annexed those Lands that had been Conquered from Native American Peoples by those Imperial Forces and made them part of a Free and Independent Nation. Did bad people do bad things? Absolutely! But "CHANGE" was as inevitable as The Internet and a viewing of the movie classics "Papillon" and "Beau Guest" gives some insight as to how the French Foreign Legion would have dealt with the Sioux.

The same argument can be made for the Northwest where Russia had made inroads. Just ask the Ukrainians. As for the Southwest where "Dons" were given Land Grants by the king of Spain over Lands Conquered by Imperial Spain; along with dominion over the peons of those Lands: many of those not annexed in the Mexican-American War are trying to immigrate here today. So you see, America, far from stealing the Lands of this Great Nation, liberated them from Imperial Powers to form "A More Perfect Union", among all It's Peoples, Under God. Did the evil people continue to do evil? The Bible has told us they would and continue to until the battle is over. But the TRUTH remains that WE THE PEOPLE rejected "SLAVERY" as it pertains to the physical bondage of African Americans that Imperial England Instituted in its colonies. We have given "Preferred" status to Women: which is an over compensation and a mistake perpetrated on Us by those same "EVIL" forces to destroy the "Culture". We have reached out to Native Americans as never before in our recent history: unfortunately, to the same effect as our wish to be reconciled with our Women; and also due to evil players. All these attempts and successes to be reconciled to one another are a direct threat to the very same powers that began our journey of discovery to these shores four hundred years ago; that dragon that "Knows his time is short".

When the Pilgrims landed at Plymouth, they were fleeing persecution of a religious nature. Those who followed, who were not given Land Grants and Capital with which to buy slaves

(Shakespeare in Love), were fleeing economic persecution. FREE to develop wealth when left to their own devices and "Capitalized" with "Colonial Script", they prospered. Given dominion over those prosperous people, "Power" did what it always does: hamstring its competition for the sake of both power and greed. Because The Will Of God had ordained it so for the sake of "The Clay" (who to this day do battle with the Iron), this Country prospered to become a beacon of hope to the world: and so those who are of the very same Imperial Spirit as those who first sent all those Europeans against this Land when it was in the hands of Native Americans, have sent a second "wave". The Mexican Cartels in league with Crony Capitalists and Democrats and their dishonest media, are "ENSLAVING" those they bring here illegally with debt bondage collected under threat of punishment or death for their entire extended family. We refer to these powerful people who "pull the strings" as Oligarchs or The City of London, or those who meet in Davos; but they are the same Imperialists who destroy Nations and Peoples in order to create new Nations under their control. As you have watched "The Money Masters" as requested, you already understand that these "Moneyed" Powers don't care if a Country is Capitalist or Communist so long as the "Currency Manipulation Game" is allowed to continue: thus the nexus between Antifa, Black Lives Matter, Corporate America and the Banks that control them. So what the Black Lives Matter movement is really doing is aiding the Imperialists of this world in destroying America, the home of the free, so that they can return Americans to the Colonial circumstances we fought the revolution to escape. Like the bounty hunters that followed escaped slaves into Northern States to recapture "Runaway" slaves and returned them to the plantation for punishment, Black Lives Matter would dissolve this nation economically and physically to see US enslaved once more under a "New World Order" that is simply the triumph of the Imperialists "Globally" over the competing Nation States. This "Socialist" element of their movement goes all the way back to The War in Viet Nam when "Leftist Radicals" first sold their ideology to "The Black Panthers" and the "Weathermen": even to The Communist Party of the "McCarthy" era and before, which still exists to this day and had as one of its members, our CIA Director, "Brennan". These Imperialists have never lost sight of the fact that WE THE PEOPLE "Seized" through force of arms, "THEIR" property, which they won by conquering the indigenous Peoples of this continent. They rule by fiat with their fiat currency, which WE have borrowed in the name of our children and our grandchildren because soy bean prices are pretty good and we don't want to rock the boat or see free energy when it could lower corn prices. So the economies of the world and in particular South and Central America have been destroyed and their governments corrupted by the same manipulation of money that once caused the English Monarchy to raise the taxes of The American Colonies under the rule of that King who owed the war debt to the Privately controlled Bank of England that had, in turn, helped orchestrate the wars that caused the debt. "There is nothing new under the sun". That is, until the "Rebellion" We call The American Revolution that followed the King's heavy hand and that has been the determinative factor in the actions of "EVIL PEOPLE" ever since. We've been over that. Including how this supposedly "Stolen Land" belongs to The American People, when, because of Property Taxes, We The People only rent it from our Bureaucratic Overlords. But now, according to reporting from Michael Yon, CNN (which I think is owned by the AT&T Corporation) airs what amounts to infomercials down in South America, that show illegal immigrants how to get here (including maps) and where to find safety and assistance once they do; and this has been going on since 2015, when these same forces used the Middle East to invade Europe.

So here's the thing. We have Frank Gaffney on Steve Bannon's "War Room", telling us that China's previous leader Deng Shao Ping was suggesting a depopulation of the US using Biological Warfare back in 1991, despite having signed the 1984 agreement against biological weapon research. We have Saint Fauci and his minions using US tax dollars to fund "Gain of Function" Research in China, which seeks to increase a virus' ability to harm and/or to spread. We have the Spirit of Imperialism engaged in Asymmetrical Warfare against US, as well as in Europe. We have an illegitimate "Regime" operating in the White House as a result of a fixed election and appointing people, one after the other, compromised by China. We have a Pentagon focused on "Maternity Flight Suits" in preparation to do battle in The South China Sea against a CCP Navy that is bigger than ours; so that we can come to the

aid of Taiwan where "ALL" of our semiconductor manufacturing has been off-shored. We are spending enough Federally that a rise in interest rates or a rejection of US bonds by the "Market" (controlled by the Imperialists) will destroy our economy. Half the Country is still in lockdown until We all submit to a vaccine, which is not a vaccine in the traditional sense and was produced by people like Fauci when people like Bill Gates are saying the world's population should only be something like one billion. I hear he's buying up foreclosed farmland.

Over the last few years The CCP has been collecting US DNA, some say, in order to create a US specific plague that doesn't harm Chinese DNA. So why are our government and the governments of the world still sitting on their hands with regard to China? Bankers think they can use The CCP to destroy democracies and maintain the Central Bank Scam of charging interest on fiat currencies created from nothing and then "Pull the plug" on the CCP like they did on The Old Soviet Union. Whether it's the Bankers or The CCP that wins, it won't matter when the rest of the globe has either been killed or subjugated. History may one day record these two contenders as "Gog" and "Magog". Fortunately, all those of you who have read Revolution Number Ten know that a plan waits to be implemented by the Chinese People themselves as soon as the word is spread to the 300 million Chinese Christians Steve Bannon claims live in China: a plan published in 2000 and whose author was later given to see the revelation of the location of Heaven, the Time of the Battle for it, and a unifying theory of the Universe that is a physical description of God Himself (pages 2 & 10 of "The Choice). Unfortunately, that book doesn't serve the interests of the wicked any more than a realignment of Christ's Church serves those who have been "Selling" incorrect doctrines for two thousand years.

A good example of the forces aligned against Christ's Church and China's liberation can be found in the lone critic of "Revolution Number Ten" whose second of two critiques is still up on the Internet. Its author first gave the book three stars just to get people to read the scathing attack that followed. It was so over the top, that the current one replaced it: I think because the first reflected poorly on its author by virtue of its condescension. Readers of the critique will note that its author refers to my attempt to have the campus bookstore give out copies of the book for free (just as it has been offered for free on the Internet since 2000: Revolutionnumberten.com). They had agreed to giving them a spot until forty cases of books showed up. But, to the best of my knowledge, the first critique didn't show up in 2001 when the bookstore returned the books. It appeared some years later, presumably when I entered the campus to hand out copies of "The Book of Answers" on CD that challenged the doctrines of their salespeople: one of whom clearly wrote the two critiques. After all, it was announced several years ago that the college's "Head Man" receives \$850,000.00 a year in compensation for his soul saving work. Moreover, like the court case of The Schooner Armistad and the knowledge of free energy, which we covered in "Shout!", the plan to free the Chinese from The CCP has been awaiting God's Timeline; in this case, with the aid of a venomous Christian College Professor: or perhaps administrator.

None of this is the issue. The issue is you. Students of the Bible will tell you that Jesus told His Apostles not to go into Asia. One must wonder that, at a time when the first of the Chinese Emperors to be called a god was beginning that tradition (2000 years ago: near the time of Christ on earth), Jesus advised His Disciples to steer clear of Asia. As it turns out, some 20% of Chinese are Christians today. Not Christians like the ones at that Christian College that belittle people for trying to make the world a better place when they don't control the purse strings of the institutions that need to seem to be involved in making things better to justify the donations. Not Christians like the ones who steer clear of the "Lord's Prayer" because it demands too much from them; so they pray to have the Holy Spirit clue them in on God's Mysteries so they have something sailable for those congregated. Not the ones who quote that no greater love is there than one who lays down his life for another and then preemptively bombs some other Country. No, The Chinese Christians are the kind that get their arms bound behind their backs and are then hoisted up by the wrists to hang because they won't denounce their faith or stop studying The Bible. They're the kind of Christians, like many in the Middle East under ISIS, who die brutal deaths before they will deny Jesus as Lord and Christ and Savior. It's not like losing their savings, but its pretty inspiring to God, Who Promised that some of His People would be worthy to stand before His Throne in White Raiment. Meanwhile, those 401k's and your union pension funds have

[Denton](#) please see next page



**Denton** *from previous page*

been used to bankroll the CCP as they openly make war against you. If you doubt it, watch a couple of two-minute videos at "Presentdangerchina.org".

When God chose The Hebrew People as His People, they became "The Chosen People". When those same People turned away from God and sought after other things, God sent Nebuchadnezzar to destroy them and carry them away into exile. Then they were allowed to return after the allotted time to rebuild, only to reject "THE CHRIST JESUS" (which the Synagogues do to this very day) and seventy years later find themselves scattered to the four winds. Then some fifteen centuries after Jesus (a time and a half time), God revealed a New World. He populated it with a People "Who prevailed with God" ("Israel", which means, "who prevails with God"), to build a New Jerusalem. Now, the Bible promises that the Earth will swallow up this "Flood" sent out of the Mouth of the Dragon (that old serpent which is Satan).

You were given a simple task; "Read" (which would also mean watch videos in this day and age): as commanded by God through His Prophet Muhammad; "Share": as demonstrated by the Prophets and the Apostles and commanded by Jesus in the instruction to pick up your cross and follow Him. Lastly, you were asked by me to register to vote as a member of The American Party. The question then becomes, have you done so? Remember, when The Hebrew People went down into Canaan, God Willed that no Canaanites should remain alive. When The Pilgrims came to Plymouth, Providence had cleared a place for them both physically and politically with a plague so that they might survive and prosper. Now, as a god, ruling The CCP, the possibility exists that China's President Xi is preparing to replicate the circumstances of The Pilgrims at Plymouth for the colonization of The Americas and perhaps even Europe and Africa by The Chinese People. Should it come to pass that The Chinese People turn to God as "Israel" in the wake of some world wide catastrophe and "Shout!" against The CCP and inherit the world; the prophecy of the "remnant" would be fulfilled; though not in the way your clergy teach, but in the way the Synagogues' denial of Jesus as The Christ of prophecy worked out for the Jewish People. Just as the offspring of God's "Chosen" were not "Grand-fathered" into Jerusalem, neither do the victories of Our Forefathers make US worthy. After all, the reason the Canaanites were totally annihilated by the Will of God was that they offered up their children to a false god by burning them alive; and while we've only sold your children into bondage, along with their children, to please the god known as mammon (Things you value other than God) and kept silent about the "Flood" sent against us so as not to offend anyone even though The CCP may intend to commit genocide against our People; you should be able to see cause for alarm.

I have an old picture of a couple, standing in front of a sod house. I don't know who they are, but the picture was passed down without any note on the back, along with other family photos. The "Sod Busters" couldn't plant a crop until they cleared the one-foot thick sod and they had no lumber out on the prairie to build with, so they lived among the dirt and roots and heated their humble dwellings with cow chips and lived free in their poverty, from which they continued the work of building "A New Jerusalem in The New World: Heaven on Earth". Now this flood of people comes here illegally from all over the world; pushed on by forces they do not understand; and believing that the infrastructures of economy, roads, housing, schools, our vanishing legal system (including civil rights and equal protection), and welfare that are promised to them for the stealing, were stolen from Native Americans. It is just one more lie from the Dragon who sent them. You will notice that when those headed to The US from South America travel through the 60 miles of roadless jungle known as the "Darien Gap", they don't splinter off from the group to "Homestead" or become "Squatters" on that "vacant" space.

Only one third of Republican Senators come up for election in 2022. That means the "RINOs" and The Democrats will still rule even if you get fair elections, which is unlikely. If, however, one third of both Republicans and Democrats are replaced by American Party Senators, those few not compromised within the two parties, along with those who vote the prevailing winds, will allow for all these radical changes currently being implemented to be repealed with the House converted to an American Party Platform: which will, in turn, "DEFUND THE IMPERIALISTS". That will require a skilled and honest manager. By electing Trump as a Congressman from Florida and appointing him "Speaker of the House", the Impeachment of the sitting President and Vice President will give Trump the reigns of power until the 2024 elections. If you still think defunding the Imperialists too radical an idea, I suggest you find the recent offering from "Project Veritas", in which a Silicon Valley Executive warns that AI (artificial intelligence) is now inevitable and the Tech Oligarchs intend to become immortal in a world where un-needed people are viewed as

nothing more than ants. Of course that's an unfair characterization of ants because when their homes are under attack they will lay down their lives to defend their community rather than crawl down into the hole in hopes of being the last one eaten.

Just as importantly, the "defenses" placed around our nation's capital suggest that these radicals currently in charge of our government intend to push our buttons until they can foment a real uprising at the Capital. They are desperate for one. Most of those in charge have conspired with The CCP in its openly declared war against us. They weaponized The Deep State against a sitting President Trump. They thwarted the will of the People by rigging an election. Marshall Law is their only way out of eventually being charged with Treason. Better for them that we devolve into chaos and they flee to Europe, or that we find ourselves embroiled in a fighting war with China, rather than for We The People to gain power and hold them accountable. If we don't provide them with an "event", I look for them to enable one, if not orchestrate one. The media has already created the narrative of a Trump Inspired "Armed Insurrection", even though it was mostly people unaffiliated with The MAGA Movement and without a single gun in hand. The American Party is the only relief valve available and registering to vote as a member of it, the simplest, most straightforward way to unite The People, Under God, to swallow up this "Flood".

There is a reason The CCP fears its own Christians more than it fears our corrupted officials. You must remember that when The CCP speaks of America, it refers to US as Imperialists, not Capitalists: probably because of Britain's historical Corporate abuses against China; but also because our "Crony Capitalism" is mirrored in the "State Controlled Capitalism" of China. Like Democrats here at home, they are deflecting. In this case, the fact that The CCP is an Imperialist Power trying to replicate The British Empire upon which "the Sun never set". Both systems, Crony and State Capitalism, are in conflict with freedom and democracy and our Republic. Both dismiss The Bible as superstition because its entrenched interpreters leave Christianity wide open to such slander by using superstition to misinterpret "Truth"; and because both wish to become gods over The People. Over the last couple of decades The CCP has stolen a half a trillion dollars a year from Us just in Intellectual Property alone. They have been busy warring against US on many fronts, including by infiltrating our Universities with a flood of unreported cash in a successful effort to turn our academic elites into good Marxists, to take their place in Corporate America and The Bureaucratic State: complete with the word salad vocabulary necessary to destroy our civilization. On 3/20/21 Tucker Carlson spent an hour showing how those ideas have been implanted in a generation of teachers who are now trying to raise Our children as cult members of "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness", which is the first step in making "The State" their one true god in the same way The CCP attempts to subvert Christians on China. When it was revealed that White students in San Francisco's schools were 70% proficient in math and Black students were 58% lower at 12%, they changed the name of the school, because to address the problem would mean addressing the "Black Culture" as a failed culture derived from the minds of the media who were complicit in creating and promoting that failed culture, in order to divide Us and bring Us all down. The CCP now uses the same "Talking Point" lies that "Black Lives Matter" uses against America to justify CCP atrocities, as American Corporations fund Black Lives Matter's Marxist rhetoric. "Crack" wasn't all they used to destroy the inner city and that culture of violence and depravity has become what passes for "Culture" in the mainstream. Perhaps nothing the Socialist/Communists promoted was more destructive to the "Culture" and Our institutions than the lie now exposed by women themselves concerning sports. The lie being that on the battlefield, on the police "Beat", at the fire station; women are the physical equals of men. Moreover, a society that expends its energies replacing men with women will be a diminished society that leaves its children unprotected and its men without a place in that society.

On March 18, 2021 Tony Blinken, representing America's State Department at a meeting with the Chinese in Alaska, received this reply from his CCP counterpart: "for China, it was necessary that we make our position clear. So let me say here that in front of the China side, The United States does not have qualification to say that it wants to speak to China from a position of strength." Given that Blinken has been involved in the "Biden Center" at the University of Pennsylvania, allegedly funded by China; it is difficult to assess whether Blinken was compromised by America's deficiencies or by Biden's and his own. Still, it should be remembered that The Corporate World, run by The Banking World, which are aided and abetted by America's Bureaucratic State and The Deep State, are no different from The CCP. Likewise,

THE PEOPLE OF CHINA are victims of The CCP, just as WE are victims of THE MULTI-NATIONAL CORPORATIONS and Their masters THE CENTRAL BANKS.

This Battle between "Good" and "Evil" is a battle over who holds the moral high ground: the "Moral Authority". For two and a half centuries that high ground was undisputedly held by These United States of America. We were never perfect, but at some point We began to see our selves that way. We became "The Ugly American" making wars without God's blessing; and like Israel before Nebuchadnezzar, we were destined for this stumble. Again, like Israel we attempted to right our ship of State by electing the first man in forever who wasn't a swamp creature and half the nation turned its face to God with "the sound of the Trump". We attempted to rebuild Our Shining City On A Hill much as Israel rebuilt the Temple as a mere shadow of its former glory in anticipation of The Messiah to come. Unfortunately, when The Messiah came, the Jewish People rejected Him. Some look to Donald Trump as a messianic figure, but he is a flawed man much like King David. Some still sit and wait for the coming of The Lord Jesus on the clouds. People ask, "Why is God waiting?" and of course the answer is, "He's been waiting on you." I have shared with you the things done in preparation for the coming of The Lord in the flesh and they all lead to you: The Body of Christ to be resurrected from the corruption of death, with the death of corruption. If you are not part of The Body of Christ resurrected and you reject God's prophesied Plan as The Jewish Israel did 2000 years ago, this Nation will surely go the way of the Jewish Nation of 70AD.

The question of "Right" and "Wrong"; the Battle between "Good" and "Evil"; was made crystal clear by Jesus when He explained that, "Only God is Good." The Corporations and their media have been busy destroying "The Culture" that gave rise to this once Great Nation. They support Black Lives Matter in its bid to destroy the "Nuclear Family" created as Man and Woman by Our Father in Heaven. They have tricked us into one war after another for the last hundred years. They have led us away from God in the mistaken belief that "Mammon" (stuff) should be the focus of our lives, and the result has been that Our children are more likely to believe in "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness", than they are The Bible and Its One True God. The rising threat of China was only made a reality by the greed and complicity of Corporations and their minions in the overthrow of Western Civilization because democracy and The God of Abraham Who anointed it, are a threat to The Central Banks that control the Corporations. As gods of their own making, The CCP is also in conflict with The One True God, Who is "Good": making them "Evil" by contrast. Like Satan before The Throne of God, The CCP, The Main Stream Media, The Corporations and their minions stand as Our accuser, claiming that We are not "Worthy", as God promised We would one day be, and insisting that we should, therefore, be subjugated rather than given Free Will.

God is your only refuge and His Christ taught you "The Lord's Prayer" for a reason. When "The Cultural Revolution" put Mao in charge of China seventy years ago (remember what happened in 70 AD), China "Defaulted" on all its debt. So, between the theft of our intellectual property, the interest on the old Chinese debt, and other CCP criminal behavior for which The CCP is culpable; not to mention the CCP Virus: The CCP owes the world a lot. "Forgiving the Debt" of the world would free Africa and the other "Belt and Road" slaves, with monies China owes The Imperialist Capitalists: thus canceling the debt of "The Third World", by "Defunding" The Imperialists in turn and in return for centuries of abuse perpetrated on the entire World by those Imperialists. Thus WE come full circle with justice (as apposed to "Equity" as defined by Word Salad). It would also free the illegal immigrant debt slaves, although that might involve our better angels.

"Defunding" Imperialism, both Capitalistic and CCP, would allow "Sovereign Nations" to control their own currencies and "Capitalize" THE WORLD as laid out in "Revolution Number Ten". It would "defund" criminal organizations and build economies of scale in Africa as well as Central and South America, which would swallow up this "Flood". Add to this, "Free Hydrogen", and you bring down, Putin and his oligarchs; the Mullahs in Iran and Turkey; and the Communists in Venezuela. If we stand for "Good" and "prevail with God" as Israel, true to the Law as established concerning the Schooner Armistad; and to The Glory of God; the World will follow. The voices of our accusers, like the Communists who deny Our God and tell Us Our morality is just as debased as theirs; will be silenced and Our Forefathers and Their God, Justified by Us before the World. To paraphrase my namesake's guardian angel Clarence: You've been given a great gift: A chance to see what the world could look like if it wasn't dead in its corruption. Can't you see what a mistake it would be for you to decline to be born again of a new spirit?



## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

### Banks Vs Credit Unions The Spirit of Competition

#### To the Editor:

As a resident of Denison / Harlan area and someone who has seen first-hand the good that credit unions do for Iowans, I was troubled by Senator Schultz's March 19 editorial. Several of his comments felt like they came straight from the Iowa Bankers Association. Credit unions are doing what they were intended to do - provide Iowans with a choice in the financial marketplace. Senator Schultz's legislation will only support big banks getting bigger and create financial deserts in communities.

Contrary to what Senator Schultz suggests, credit unions were created by the Iowa legislature in 1925 for the explicit purpose of competing with banks and providing a cooperatively-owned option for consumers. For decades, banks have tried to restrict credit unions' ability to serve Iowans by advocating for laws that would limit who credit unions can serve or the types of services they can offer. That kind of policymaking only benefits one group of people—bank owners.

From the great depression to the great recession, including redlining and fake accounts, history has continued to prove that credit unions are needed to balance bad actions by banks. I would hope Sen. Schultz doesn't want to limit his constituents' right to choose a not-for-profit financial

partner.

Although they provide similar services, banks and credit unions are structured differently. Banks are for-profit and owned by a select group of stockholders. Those stockholders elect the bank's board of directors, who are compensated. Credit unions are not-for-profit, financial cooperatives. Every member of the credit union owns one share and has one vote in the election of the credit union's volunteer board of directors, who are not compensated. Banks serve to provide the best financial return to the select stockholders that own them. In contrast, credit unions exist to provide the most affordable financial services possible to all their members.

To be clear, credit unions pay millions in taxes, including property, sales, payroll taxes and a state tax on reserves that banks don't pay. About twenty five years ago, banks were allowed to elect Subchapter S status if they have fewer than 100 shareholders. "Sub S" banks receive state tax credits that other banks don't, costing the state nearly \$20 million annually, and they don't pay federal corporate income tax. If banks feel credit unions' tax structure is preferable, they should turn over ownership of the bank to all customers and become a cooperative.

Credit unions' cooperative business model benefits Iowans in many ways. Federal data shows that credit unions are nearly twice as likely to approve a mortgage loan to

a low-income Iowan than a bank. Last year, Iowa's 1.3 million credit union members saved more than \$150 million dollars by belonging to a credit union. As cooperatives, credit unions reinvest their earnings to benefit all members in the form of lower fees, higher interest on savings and lower interest on loans.

Senator Schultz' bill would prohibit a bank from selling to a credit union. I can't think of anything less free-market than the government stepping in and prohibiting one business from selling to another. I can't imagine bank owners even like the bill. There is no similar law anywhere in the country. If you take away credit unions as an option, community banks likely only have megabanks as options for buyers.

Senator Schultz has 11,547 credit union members in his district that count on him to represent their interests. Iowa banks are doing extremely well — they control 99% of the ag loans in our state, more than 94% of the commercial loans and 84% of the deposits. Banks have many advantages over credit unions; there is no "unlevel playing field." SF 530 is a solution looking for a problem and I hope the Iowa Senate will see fit to move it no further.

*Sincerely,  
Denny Siemers  
Chief Executive Officer  
Town & Country Credit  
Union*

a possible sale vs normal operations? Is HMU going to a different accounting system

the competition petition. If you listened to Mr. Nadel talk, one of the first things

### Disappointed

#### To the Editor:

I have lived my entire life in Shelby County except the time I spent in the military overseas.

I have subscribed to the Harlan paper most of my adult life. I don't remember the Mores ever printing a paid two page ad from another state.

I take the paper to see what Shelby County people, business, community organizations, government, schools, sports, church, law enforcement, ads, are doing.

The Ron Denton ad strikes me as not about Shelby County. It would be interesting to know his source of income. If he thinks he is a evangelist and talks hate

while quoting Bible verses. The evangelist I listen or read about talk of love and forgiveness.

His message to me is unAmerican. Too many American men and women have given life and blood to make America what it is.

I may need a refund of my subscription.

*LaVon Christensen,  
Harlan*

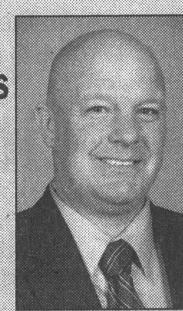
## The Schultz Perspective: Protecting Iowans

The year 2020 will be remembered by most of us for the rest of our lives. A questionable presidential campaign and election season gave many doubts about our national electoral process. Covid-19 escaped Wuhan, China and spread around the globe. The national debt skyrocketed in response to the pandemic, which continues climbing to this day.

But the most disturbing memories for me were the months and months of riots and conflict in several of our large cities across the nation. Even Iowa experienced the pain of seeing riots at the Capitol and in other areas of Des Moines. The only thing standing between the rioters and major property damage to malls, houses, and our state Capitol was a thin blue line of law enforcement officers.

City police, sheriff's deputies, and state troopers all took part in stopping those who went beyond protesting and began threatening property damage, theft, and violence in each of these events. It was again made clear to me that the men and women who serve in our law enforcement agencies deserve the best legal support we can

**Schultz's  
Comments**  
by Jason  
Schultz,  
Iowa  
Senator  
District 9



give them.

This session the Iowa Senate passed bills to support those who are put in dangerous situations, often without warning, and who must make split-second decisions that may be reviewed for years. SF 479 would deny state funding to cities that defund their police. This bill provides justifications for one-time expenditures, decreases in population, or other possible routine reductions in a law enforcement budget. Left-leaning, progressive cities have learned the hard way that trading cops for counselors in violent situations only leads to more violent crime.

Another bill, SF 476 codified a concept known as qualified immunity. This concept, initially established by the US Supreme Court, gives law enforcement officers certain le-

gal protections as they work in completely uncontrolled and frequently dangerous environments. It does not give them total immunity to act with disregard for the law or behave in a punitive manner.

Finally, SF 534 addressed the violent riots in Iowa last year and in several other parts of the country. This bill covers a number of problems uncovered in last year's riots. One specific issue this bill addressed was criminalizing the act of purposefully shining a laser pointer into the eyes of law enforcement officers, potentially seriously damaging their eyesight. This bill does not impede anyone's First Amendment right to protest, but it does protect innocent Iowans whose lives, homes, or businesses are threatened or destroyed by rioters.

Supporting our law enforcement is crucial to keeping our communities safe and ensuring they can do their jobs to the best of their ability. These bills protect Iowans exercising their First Amendment right to protest, Iowa law enforcement officers doing job, and the community from property destruction.

### Our Side

#### To the Editor:

My father's name and



## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

### Stop sign

Seems a lot of letters concerning HMU and the Manning School situation have taken a large amount of the 400 words editorials?

My concern involves a STOP SIGN.

I live in Avoca, and on Wednesday, 3-31-21, I was scheduled to get my 2nd COVID shot.

As I was leaving town on Highway 59 a semi ran the stop sign at the I-80 exit right in front of me. Also as I

traveled up Highway 59 another semi didn't stop coming off a country road.

I am 74 years old and when I was taught to drive, I stopped at the signs and still do. I drive the speed limit on 59, which is 55 MPH. But amazed at how many cars, trucks, semis, etc pass by me.

Maybe if people would pay attention there would be less accidents.

Why do we have a law if no one obeys it?

*Jean Jensen, Avoca*

### IKM-Manning School bond proposal

About a year ago, the IKM-Manning School Board was beginning the push to try to pass a \$19 million dollar bond issue. The school board tried to pass a bond that included millions of dollars worth of wants and not needs. Their plan was to have everything in Manning.

A committee was formed to oppose the passage of the bond, and last September the voters of the IKM-Manning School district defeated the bond.

Now the bond proposal is being put before us again. Again it will be \$19 million, maybe even a little more than the last time. Again it includes a lot of wants and again doesn't just focus on the urgent or required needs. That includes 4-5 million dollars for an unneeded second gym, among other things. The board will try to convince us again that it isn't going to cost us that much. It wasn't true then and it isn't true this time.

The board has given a weak commitment to keep-

use the building in Irwin, their response is "for now".

This past winter, the opposition committee met with three board members. Each said they were strongly committed to continued use of the Irwin building and making needed improvements there. We ask that these board members stand by their commitment and resist continued efforts by other board members to intimidate them into changing their minds.

The board will probably make the bond vote in September official at their April meeting.

As we move to the next vote, I ask that you stay informed. Talk to your friends and neighbors, and help them stay aware of what is going on. At this time, the committee opposing the bond is next scheduled to meet April 20th in Manilla. Anyone opposing the bond is invited to attend. We have and will continue to hold meetings in Irwin also.

If you have questions, ask. If we don't have the answer, we will find out. Much more on this as time

### Another Letter to The Editor

Few remember that "Bin Laden" was a CIA "Creation". Fewer still ever heard the reports of his denial of involvement in "9/11": though he did celebrated the attack. Hardly anyone at the time could have even begun to imagine a "Fake Narrative" being sold to America by its "Media". I penned "Revolution Number Ten" for the children. When I published it as an E-Book the year before, in 2000, it contained a promise. I told them about the old Chief from "Centennial" who had driven a stake into the ground out on the battlefield and tied himself to it to give the young men courage. I promised them that I had done the same metaphorically and that I would not withdraw from the field until the battle was over, lest they find themselves alone in the fight. So I have continued to point out that the hole in the side of the Pentagon was too small to accommodate the plane they say made that hole, just as I have put all I have seen since "On the Record".

Its been suggested that my ads may have been "financed". Rest assured, over the last twenty years and the tens of thousands of dollars, it was all "Paid for by Russ Denton" and not just in money. "In Defense of America" stood up for those who bled and died at Our founding, who are currently being demonized. It advocated for "The Law",

for "Forgiveness" as it relates to "The Lord's Prayer", and for using the electoral process and "Impeachment" to "Right" the election fraud of 2020. These were all once American values; instilled in me by Grandparents, who were long ago laid to rest beside their parents, in Shelby and in Wheeler Grove. My People are buried all over southwest Iowa. They were also the values and the culture of the family who lived next door and in whose home I had sleepovers in the 1950's, after they had integrated my neighborhood at 36th St and Fontanel blvd in North Omaha. If these values have become hateful and un-American, it only shows how badly We need to repent.

It works like this: first they ignore you. Then they try to discredit you. Failing those, they kill you. So if you want to shut me up as Bill Gates sprays the atmosphere with Ba-AL to cool the planet, and the banks shut down your Credit Union, get a copy of that 3/30/21 article and get it off to all your friends and Tucker Carlson and his like: and they'll do it for you. Until then, I'm still staked out as a "Registered" American.

Another letter to the editor

*Russ Denton,*

*Prairie City, Oregon*

P.S. At a time when "Freedom of Speech" is under attack from all quarters, you should be supporting a newspaper that allows it, rather than threatening that paper, even if you hate what they allow to be published. Patriots bled and died for that right as well.

## Shelby County Extension offers gardening tips

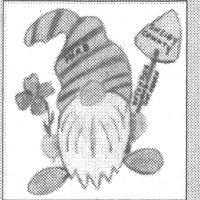
Hi, here we are for another week of preparing to garden!

Our plants need to have a healthy and safe environment to grow in so they can be successful. Our main topic for this week is garden soil management. We have soil test kits you can get for free from our office that you can send in soil samples to have them tested. The tests do have a fee. Organic matter (the leaves, stems and roots of dead plants) are important for soil health and water movement in our gardens. There are commercial additives available, too. Animal manures are an option, but use them sparingly, as they can burn plant roots if used too generously.

There is more information in the ISU Extension and Outreach publication: PM 820: Garden Soil Management: <https://store.extension.iastate.edu/product/Garden-Soil-Management> Manage your garden soil more effectively. Learn about tillage, integrating organic matter, soil testing and pH, fertilizer application and more.

I would encourage you to sign-up for the Iowa 4-H and Youth Development program "Gardening to Give". We had 18 participants in Shelby County last year and would like to add many more this year. All ages can participate, you will get even more resources to help you as you

Guest  
Editorial  
by Shelby  
County  
Extension  
Office



garden. You will also be encouraged to share your extra produce and report it through Gardening to Give. There is more information here:

<https://www.extension.iastate.edu/news/registration-opens-gardening-give-program>

To register for Gardening to Give use this JotForm:

<https://form.jotform.com/210555089666969>

Don't forget to stop into the Shelby County Extension and Outreach office, if you would like one of the City of Harlan garden plots this year. Select your garden plot, pay your \$20 fee, pay your \$20 deposit for your water key and get a packet of resources to help you get started. There are only 6 plots left.

Families can sign-up for seed starting kits using this form: <https://form.jotform.com/210705418242144>

I will put together these kits for you to pick-up at the extension office!

See you next week!  
And remember: There's gnome place like the garden!

*Herb*



# Numbers

I have an old acquaintance, who has a hard time getting through the writings I give him, but he enjoys very much, extended orations on the matters and “from the mouths of babes” as they say; he set me to thinking. Before we get to that, I want to talk to you about numbers and about emotions.

If you watch any “News” from the “Right” you have probably heard some pundit state that the “Left” uses “Emotional” arguments even as they avoid the science and data they claim supports them. Emotions are a powerful thing. A “Mob” is an emotional thing and we’re all too familiar with those as of late. The thing about emotions is that they need to be dealt with. Dreams are the mechanism we generally use to manage the process. Sleep is a major part of the organization and reconciliation process in which dreams help us deal with various emotional problems we are dealing with. The fact that dreams are very often disjointed from what is “Normal” during waking hours is not relevant to the process as it is an emotional endeavor seeking an emotional outcome.

If you’re having trouble following that, it might be better to look at “math”. Up until recently, it has long been accepted that  $2+2=4$ . Those of us who haven’t bought into the “Woke” narrative that math itself is racist, “Hold these truths to be self evident” that  $4x4=16$ . But even the most ardent Evangelicals will swear on their Bible that “Heaven” is a place “Above” the atmosphere even though Einstein’s “Revelations” on “Relativity” point out plainly that there is no up and no down in space. Moreover, God Himself told us through Moses that “Heaven” lies between the Waters Above and the Waters Below. Jesus told us that “Heaven”; “is in the midst of us”. So Heaven beyond our atmosphere is an emotional response to the “FACTS” as laid out by God and His Christ Jesus. The reason that it is so hard for Evangelicals to accept the “True” interpretation is that it “DOESN’T ADD UP” when “Organized and Reconciled” against all the other misrepresentations that make up their “Religious World View”, which is based on the Emotions related to their Evangelical Identity; their “SELF”: which is “Traditional” and emotional rather than “Reasonable”.

At the other end of the Political Spectrum we find the “Woke Mob”: all emotion, all of the time. They face the same “Reconciliation” problems as Evangelicals, but with a distinct difference. Evangelicals, and other “Religious” people, are able to separate their “Religion” from their “Everyday Lives”. Because Heaven is somewhere far removed from Earth, and even Life, in their minds; they don’t have to reconcile the irreconcilable, but rather accept the premise that upon death, it will take care of itself. The “Woke” folks aren’t so lucky. Their religion “IS” their politics and they are “All Up In It”, “All The Time”. Researchers have recently suggested that as many as 62% of White Liberals have had “Mental Health Issues” at some time in their lives as opposed to 20% or so for Conservatives. This bears out the fact that when one holds emotional views that “Do Not Add Up”, and can’t be adjudicated and reconciled do to hypocrisy, we become as “Unbalanced” as a wrong answer to a math equation. Never-Trumpers who once identified with Jason Bourne found themselves cheering on The Deep State during “The Russia Hoax”. “My body, my choice” has been rolled over by demands from “Experts” that “Everyone must get ‘gabbled’ with an experimental vaccine; even if you’ve had the virus”. Military women who pronounced themselves men’s equals could not bring themselves to give up women’s sports the way they condemned The Boy Scouts to pedophile lawsuits. It causes one to “Twist” their reality in a way that leads to a mental “Break Down” of sorts in the “Dream State”. This has only been more exacerbated by the limited time constraints on sleeping, which have become the norm in modern times: by design.

I say “by design”, because those who have sold us the “Woke” lies are the same “Controllers” who now want to remove  $2+2=4$  from the classroom; probably in attempt to help with the reconciliation process for people no longer being taught to think. The irony in all this is that for two millennia it has been “The Church” that has been separating Mankind from “Reason” with emotion. People think that Protestants and Catholics are being replaced with Communists, but it is closer to the truth to say that they are being replaced with “The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness” which has anointed The Current Roman Pope to be the head of its “Universal” Church. Anyone watching the “Headliners” at The Vatican’s latest New World Order festivity on mind, body and spirit should be able to see from the Guest Speakers which way the winds of change are blowing. Even President Xi has expressed his exuberance at the direction The CCP’s two billion dollar deal with the Vatican has moved The New World Order agenda forward in The CCP’s favor as Chinese Christians are persecuted and their Bibles “Outlawed” after the managerial style of Popes of The Dark Ages. The “Opiate of the Masses”, which was never “The Holy Bible”, was always the emotional interpretations passed down as “Traditions” of Churches that kept Mankind looking up into space for salvation when “Heaven” was always “IN THE MIDDLE OF US”. But how could you conceptualize the work “Blind Guides” have accomplished against Christianity without the example of “The Woke Mob” to learn from? It is Catholic Charities that are moving this invasion force throughout the country, north from the southern border. Why? Because in the homes of most American families of Catholic Immigrants past, you will find a Bible. The Catholics sent here from Europe a century or more ago were an invasion force that failed in its mission to bring down this Christian Nation. Because Catholic Churches competed for parishioners in America, the Vatican allowed Bibles to “Infiltrate” Catholic homes and down played the disdain it had and has, for the WORD OF GOD, as though it was a thing of the past. Because European American Catholics failed to bring down America’s Bible Based Christianity, The Vatican now sees this new invasion force as a means to an end for itself and its new partner, The CCP. This “Critical Race Theory” is a weapon pointed by The CCP at the color of the skin a large portion of those who were born, and intend to remain, free: and used to divide and conquer and replace all of them and ALL Americans with people who know nothing of God’s Word.

It was God Himself Who made you as you are. It was He Who gave us physics and math and pointed us to “The Truth” when He saw to it that “Numbers” was given as the name of a Book of the Old Testament. He created a world

and a reality that functions as true and as irrefutable as numbers themselves. It was God The Father Who Called Out:

16 Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; 17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. 18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. 19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: 20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:16-20 (KJV)

To put it another way, lets add all this up and see what can be reconciled. Like the girls who twisted themselves up emotionally to believe that Witches had performed Witchcraft against them; and the mob that was convinced that seeing if people float is a good test of whether or not someone is a Witch; emotion is incredibly dangerous when not under the watchful eye of reason. Right and wrong are as much a function of mathematics and reason as numbers are within God’s Creation. Vengeance, after all, is nothing more than an attempt to “Balance” accounts. It is necessary for the reconciliation of thoughts and ideas involved in our mental health; and yet, “Vengeance is mine.” Sayeth The Lord”. For that very reason, The Old Testament gave Mankind the release of “An eye for an eye and a tooth for a tooth”; and while it has been misunderstood by most, it is a limit to one’s need to be reconciled. That is to say, “An eye for an eye”, not, “An arm for a loaf of bread”. Jesus came with a “New Thing” called the forgiveness of sin in which Jesus offered Himself as reciprocity, as payment, with the caveat that all inequity will be judged by Jesus in the end; so that you can put that equation to rest in Him. As for the perpetrators of inequity, they are promised the balance of absolution through forgiveness; but only upon repentance. This “equation” was perverted by the Catholic Church with it’s selling of salvation for money, called “Indulgences” and, as discussed, gave us great cathedrals and great inequity which did not reconcile the imbalance of “The Dark Ages”. This lack of “(Reason)able Reconciliation” led to “The Reformation”.

I’ve only watched short segments of two “Saturday Night Lives” airings over the last many years. In each of those I saw, they did “Bits” where they portrayed “Old Folks” as “having”, such as old expensive classic cars, or financial wealth, juxtaposed to young people who had little or nothing. Like all media these days, they were planting a seed in the minds of the mob. In Cambodia, after We exited Vietnam in the 1970’s, their young people began a genocidal rampage against the “Other”. Replacing math with emotion means the end of right and wrong. Here in America, the “Other” is White Christians who are being portrayed as the ones who “Have” because of “Systemic Racism” that hands down “Generational Wealth”. This argument makes young people “FEEL” either angry or guilty, or both: and that is precisely why the Woke Mob is making the argument of behalf of The Chinese Communist Party (CCP), which has bought off nearly all our current leavers of power. Moreover, there is no group in the world more vulnerable to this argument than those who occupy the family farm (with the exception of the Washington Beltway and the Oligarchy, both of which have a defense plan).

I was telling that old acquaintance I mentioned about Elijah, his story, and how it is promised that Elijah must return in advance of “The Coming of the Lord”. My friend asked me why. “Why does Elijah need to return before The Christ of Revelation?” I answered that Kings of old were always announced: usually by a trumpet. But then I got to thinking about “The Trump” that America “Sounded” in opposition to this “Irrational Mob” running the world and coming after America. I thought back to how every preacher and clergy has taught that Jesus is coming on the clouds and every eye will see Him: even though Jesus said that if anyone says they did see Him “here” or “there” that we were not to believe them: and it just doesn’t “Add Up”. It doesn’t allow for reason to prevail.

So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter. Eccl 4:1 (KJV)

16 For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed. 17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them. Lam 1:16-17 (KJV)

Ezekiel’s “Visions” were very similar to a dream that he could not reconcile; not because it wasn’t true or real, but because he had no understanding of the world all around us in the 21st century, and it came to him as a dream like vision and not a documentary. The visions describe both actions and attributes. Clergy are content to ascribe the visions to Jesus, just as they ascribe the “four living creatures” and every other “Mystery” to Jesus: and then pass the collection plate. The visions, like the mental images conjured up in the minds of men concerning figures described in The Bible, are “”Fantastic”; and yet life and reason, while entirely awesome, tend to be more mundane. So with one breath they consolidate all these descriptions and attributes to the singular individual Jesus and in the same breath they identify all these as separate entities. In the same way, the characters of The Bible that we await seem supernatural, while in reality they may be as simple and ordinary and workaday as a character from an old Donna Reed movie. Still, the question remains, “Why do we need Elijah?” Is it possible that Jesus doesn’t return like “The Silver Surfer”, but rather in another way? If emotion is the antithesis of reason, which has become synonymous with “Toxic Masculinity” in the Age of Emotion championed by those who accuse people based on their skin color or their nation of origin or their sex: then those who accuse have taken the mantle of “The Great Accuser” and those who seek the truth, seek refuge and reconciliation in God’s Own Reason.

4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments. 5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day

of the LORD: 6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. Mal 4:1-6 (KJV)

I have another old acquaintance who read “In Defense Of America” and told me that if everyone got \$50,000 tomorrow, that in a year, half would have nothing and the other half would have it all. But that wasn’t the proposal was it. The proposal was to defund the Oligarchs and their Central Banker Overlords who are making war against Our Republic and democracy itself with the help of The CCP; and to give the world free clean limitless energy. In other words: honor the Law established in the Armistad Decision that led to The Civil War, as Juxtaposed by Our Supreme Court that refused to hear Texas’s Election Fraud Arguments. In “addition” free Mankind from bondage to the energy companies. The proposal is not an emotional argument about whether people are worthy of your doing the right thing. The Biblical makes clear how the two sides, mentally ill and mentally sound, tally on the scales of The Almighty.

Remember, every American owes around \$100,000.00 if Biden gets his way. Remember that those who die and leave that debt to the newborn upon their birth will be judged accordingly. In a world where all debts are forgiven, that \$50,000.00 becomes a reflection of the value of “ALL” American assets combined rather than “Funny Money”. If farmers or businesses need additional operating capital to build or to plant, they can borrow at the cost of servicing the loan without “Interest” against property that is free and clear of debt and taxes. The Oligarchs will be broken and unable to make war on US. Corporations will be bankrupted and come under the receivership of “Boards” that reflect the interests of workers, Counties, States and The Nation; to compete with “up and coming” competitors that are allowed to raise Capital outside the control of Wall Street; and Multi-National Corporations will be a thing of the past because they are antithetical to, and more powerful than, Nation States. These concepts and ideas are elaborated on in “Revolution Number Ten”; but Corporations going “Public” would at some point be “Purchased” by taxpayers and all Corporations would pay the standard 10% tax on all receipts and strive to make a 10% profit to support Social Security to free the young from F.I.C.A. With “Unions” outlawed, workforces allowed to run their Corporation into the ground will be replaced by new businesses built by the Entrepreneurial Class (presumably in another town) rather than the “Moneyed” Class. Facebook, Twitter, Amazon and Youtube would become part of the US Postal Service as a function of the Town Square: returned a government agency without unions and subject to government “Term Limits” and Constitutional limitations. This choice is not about how worthy others are to receive the gift prayed for since Jesus taught His Disciples to pray for it in The Lord’s Prayer. It’s about whether you will free the children and save the world from those who use money to buy power over mankind: or not. It’s about eternal life that hangs in the balance.

When “Revolution Number Ten” was penned, changes such as these were unthinkable to most people. Today, Our current Government is making far more radical changes in the other direction. At the same time, Sen. Josh Hawley explains that “Corporations” weren’t even legal in The U.S., due to the wisdom of The Founding Fathers, until Woodrow Wilson; who also gave US The Federal Reserve. The answer to the question of which way is the “Right Way” to go and what is Truth, can only truly be answered by solving the enigma, the “equation”, using the theorem of The Holy Bible to solve the “The Mysteries of God” contained therein. Within the articles published here and in “The Blue Mountain Eagle”, and archived in “The Choice” offered at “Revolutionnumberten.com”, the clues to that answer are laid out as best I could. They are offered without price to any who would venture to journey toward balancing the equation so as to make it add up and reconcile God and His Children in Truth.

When A.O.C. speaks of “Indigenous American Rights” for people invading US from south of the border, she promotes the idea that “The White Man” (who was actually Spanish) conquered central and south America with a superior military force (horses, armor and guns), and some amount European Diseases (small pox). She conveniently leaves out how they were aided and abetted by other indigenous peoples who were tired of being offered up as human sacrifice to the gods of the dominant society. That society was vulnerable to the Spanish in no small part because of a prophecy that said a “Kinder God” was coming. Unfortunately, because the Spanish were loyal to The Papacy, their payments of plundered gold and jewels made to the Vatican by way of the Spanish Royals were understood to allow for horrendous things to be done in the name of God. Just as importantly, because Catholicism is a “Universal” Church and not a Biblical Church like Protestantism first strived toward, South and Central American Catholicism retained elements of the “Native” religions like “The Day of the Dead” in the same way the Greek goddess Helen was replaced by Marry “Mother of God” in the days of Constantine.

When people on the Internet talk about the detestable things they claim the Secret Societies of the World’s Oligarchies have been doing, like Satanic ritual sacrifice and other even more unspeakable things, it is difficult to believe. Yet according to Lora Logan, that intrepid reporter who was molested in an Egyptian square during that revolution, ritual human sacrifice has returned and is being practiced by the cartels Our current President and his handlers are allowing to control Our Southern Border. Among those being ritually sacrificed are some of the “Unaccompanied Minors”: those who are not otherwise either sold into bondage or “sex-trafficked”; according to her reporting. Ms. Logan states that (much like the beliefs of the Conquistadors) these pagan sacrificial rights are believed to exonerate participants of the atrocities they commit.

You are in need of a comforter, an Elijah, an Archangel and yet, you have not manned the watchtower. Though the time has come, you have not been awake. The question isn’t, are others worthy of what has been offered. The question is what makes you worthy of the things that have been shared with you? The answer to that is that Armageddon began in the midst of you, because of those who came before you, though you refused to see it. That great and terrible day of The Lord is upon us.



# Critical Theory

So it's Memorial Day weekend and as always, families across this country commemorate their dead. It's my understanding that the holiday began as a day upon which those who lost loved ones in The Civil War decorated the graves of the fallen, not in honor of their sacrifice, but as a remembrance of the cost of that war. I may be wrong about that. I'm often wrong. I certainly offended one of your veterans in the past. That's the nature of the argument and of the pre-"cancel culture" cancel culture, that forbade the questioning of wars with the false equivalency that questioning the war was the same as questioning the veterans who participated in those wars: calling it, "out of line".

Veterans have no greater advocate than Steven K. Bannon. He had a number of "Flag Officers" on his program on the 29th of May who had signed a document warning of the demise of the Nation as a result of this "Flood" sent against US: though they didn't see it in Biblical terms as I do. They spoke instead of the "DIME" which stands for "Diplomatic", "Information", "Military", and "Economic" and how China is either ahead or gaining in each category. They spoke of their responsibility as it relates to planning and to the detection of threats against this nation. They spoke of our engagements in Korea and Vietnam against these same Communist/Marxist forces that have seemingly infected all our institutions and levers of power. They spoke of what they called "Commissars" being appointed to monitor discrimination against Women in the military that will disrupt the "Chain of Command", that they referred to as "The Nose under the tent" that would destroy our military.

That same day, Frank Gaffney had a professor on his program who is a member of a "California group of Scholars". I didn't get his name, or the exact name of his group: sorry. He related to us how back in 1962 a group of two hundred Marxist Professors realized that their ideologies would never, ever, find a constituency in America that could get them elected or their proposals passed into law. So they hatched a plan, openly, to take over the institutions of higher learning and the Professor on Gaffney's program admitted that he and his peers laughed at them. Who's laughing now? The sad thing is that Universities could be de-platformed as Communist petri dishes, as easily by the State and Federal Legislatures, as "Critical Race Theory" is being "Institutionalized" by the Biden Administration. You simply "Purge" Institutions of higher learning" by demanding that State Funding and Federal Student Loans become contingent on at least 65% of Professors being anti-Communist. Call it equitable diversity. You can't defeat Critical Race Theory by banning it. You fight it on the field of "Ideas" and discredit it. Unfortunately, over the last sixty years, those who were charged with protecting the country against all enemies "Foreign And Domestic" have been playing out the scenario from the Western Movie Classic "The Searchers".

Let us compare the two different outcomes in Korea and Vietnam. In Korea we failed to defeat the Communist North Koreans and the Communist Chinese who, to this day, use North Korea as a threat against US. In Vietnam, where we lost outright, Communism was allowed to run its course and reveal itself inferior to the American Model. Moreover, relations between American Vets and Vietnamese Vets took on The Christian Model of meeting with and "Loving" thy Enemy. So while we were in Vietnam and Afghanistan and Iraq as an imperial force imposing Our will (which included Hillary Clinton's brand of "Feminism") on Peoples We had no right to impose Our will on, the Communists were engaged in "The Long Walk Through The Institutions" here at home. While we were making war on these Peoples in direct opposition to the Precepts of The One True Christ Jesus, those in charge of defending US were busy chasing "Scar" the villain from "The Searchers" who convinced us to leave home and hearth in the pursuit of a phantom. Moreover, like the child taken by Scar, who was seen as having become the "Despicable Other", we lost sight of our common humanity because of cultural differences. "Little Debbie" is personified by women who were convinced to leave behind a culture that nurtured the next generation with a Mom at home and a Dad at work. That model was replaced with one that was both self-centered and super-human. It introduced "Critical Theory" (which destroys a culture by "Criticizing" every aspect of it in preparation for a Communist takeover through upheaval), in the form of men's supposed millennia of oppression over "Victimized" women, which has now metastasized into both today's "Nose under the military tent" and Critical "Race" Theory.

Rather than "Reason Together" to seek the "Truth", we claimed to be the arbiters of Truth and thereby justified our actions. Rather than defend our ideals on the battlefield of ideas we force-fed "Wokism" in the form of Feminism and Gay Rights into cultures where such efforts were met with the same kind of outrage that we now feel concerning Critical Race Theory here at home today. We created enemies where we had none, in order to divide the world in preparation for the division we now see here in America to bring down democracy around the world.

I know that these ideas will be difficult to hear. But consider what we have seen in these last couple of years. Mr. Bannon has a daughter who, as I understand it, got a college scholarship from her participation in Volleyball. She then went on to become a Captain in a branch of the US military. When she did that, she did it under the understanding that Women are the equals of Men in all things except those areas where Women are superior. That is the mantra that has been pushed here in this Nation and in all the Nations into which We impose Our will upon other Peoples. Yet when young Women became the focus of The Long Walk Through The Institutions using "Transgenderism", they railed against the unfairness of lies being used to achieve a political outcome in the same way Men have been undone with the lies of Feminism. Were Men and Women the same, as purported, there would be no need for the "Nose Under The Tent" that the Flag Officers refer to as "Commissars" in the military to protect women against harassment: and yet that was always the plan of those attacking our Civilization.

Among those things I've gotten wrong is the possibility that I led you to believe that it was my idea that, Trump as House Speaker could then become President by impeaching Biden/Harris. I lost track of the name D C Draino (Rogan O'Handley), but he "Coined" the idea and I was remiss in not making that clear. Also, the Post Office taking over "Facebook" comes from a doctor of technology on The War Room (I think), but it is his "Great" Idea, not mine. My father had a mind that recorded dates and times in a freakish way. "Oh, that happened when I was in Omaha on the 16th of

May, in 1961." I can't tell you today's date most of the time, but I remember ideas, events and such in an eclectic way that often collate into patterns. When that happens I bring it to the world as best I can; not as a term paper with references and credits; not as a news report with corroborating witnesses: but as an expression of an understanding. Such an understanding was arrived at and published in this paper on 12/25/18 when you were told about the PBS News Hour story on Free Energy and introduced to The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness. When The Berkeley Student Newspaper refused to let me publish that same article in its paper, I inquired of Harmmeet Dhillion's Law Firm about defending my first Amendment rights, but her subordinate gave me a list of irrelevant law firms instead and declined, (They are currently suing California government officials for "Conspiring" with Silicon Valley against D C Draino).

So while I acknowledge my own lackadaisical attitude toward crediting others in favor of leaving that to historians; people who should know better seem to be leaving out the "Credit" deserved by others as well. Today, the push is on in earnest to return "The Grass Roots" of this Country to the business of The Country, by running for School Board or City Council or Precinct Committeeman. We are being educated on "The Frankfurt School" and "Critical Theory" as though they just discovered the truth; while in the "William Lind" article given to you within "The Choice" (@revolutionnumberten.com) it was made clear back in 2000 that The Long Walk Through The Institutions was contingent upon the abandonment of "The Culture" by Women. They are currently explaining how we are being separated into "Tribes", when Lind explained twenty-one years ago in a newspaper called "The Spotlight" that the "Lefties" hatched a plan to build a coalition of Minorities, Women and Gays as a bulwark against White Middle Class Males, to destroy the Middle-Class that was the glue that held all democracies together and the talking heads are just now uncovering the plan. While Ms. Bannon was busy disenfranchising some young male from his path as a contributing member of a healthy society, she was also failing to take up the mantle of "Maker of a Home" and member in good standing at the PTA (Parent Teaches Association) that would never allow "Drag Queen Story Time" in Public Schools or the racism of Critical Race Theory to raise its ugly head in a classroom, because the first thing these Commies were "critical" of was "Housewife" and "Homemaker" and the husbands that kept them "Barefoot and Pregnant". You ladies have been punked and your men along with you.

Consider if you will, the state of mind of Democrats in this country. From the perspective of "Right Leaning" folks, Democrats are every bit as alien as Afghan fundamentalists; except that rather than being stringent Muslims, they are members of The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness. So I ask you to consider that as the "Left" calls for the designation of "Terrorist" to be placed on "MAGA" supporters and Iran calls for Death To America; is it the Christian Response in either case to seek to make physical war on either group? Likewise, as in the Searchers, your Uncle Ethan is so distraught over "Little Debbie's" conversion to the Woke Culture that he has considered putting her down. Her proclaimed status as goddess, and the exile (or cuckolding) of her children's father has turned her children into BLM and Antifa activists: but her brother and the rest of us just want her returned to us and Ethan will come around.

If you watch as much news as I do, and have these many years, you abandoned the mainstream media some time ago. Still, even on the far right outlets that speak in opposition to the "Uniparty Line" of The Washington Elite and The Beltway Pundits you have never heard about the corruption of the monetary system, except for maybe Paul Nolan on LFS6B. If you watch the clergy calling home the Children of God, not one speaks of the criminality of charging interest or the tax breaks given to "Increase", categorized as "Capital Gains"; even though the interest on Our \$1.2 trillion debt to the CCP bankrolls their Military budget. In the 2011 movie "The Ides of March", candidate George Clooney explains that given the opportunity to serve, he will help usher in the new "Hydrogen Economy": which means Hollywood understood the technology in 2011. They all knew about Scientific America's "Future Car" with icon of the Left, Alan Alda; that aired on PBS in 2004 and showed how Detroit was waiting to go with Hydrogen technology in place. But like the 2016 disclosure of the free energy, hydrogen producing, machine on The PBS News Hour; all these ideas were buried in favor of CONTROL with battery technology emanating from Biden's handlers in China, Oil interests and of course the banks that control everything.

The Veteran who called me out, spoke of his service to the country and suggested that he had done enough for his country and did not appreciate my input concerning things outside what he considered "his world". He considered his opinion to be in line with American values. He was not wrong. Unfortunately, democracy requires eternal vigilance of its Citizens. On Memorial Day we lay wreaths on the graves of those who gave the ultimate sacrifice for this country and none of us dare to question why for fear of dishonoring the fallen because forces who benefit from war have conflated the issue. We have been convinced that to say we were misled and deceived into sacrificing friends, family and loved ones for an unjust cause, in an unjust war, somehow dishonors or discredits the sacrifice of those lost. If I remind you that, "Vengeance is Mine sayeth The Lord" and mention how many young people joined up in the military following the "Attack on 9/11", and the silence of Clergy, the counter attack will be against the messenger. If I explain that the hole in the ground in Pennsylvania contained no engines, landing gear or structural plane parts; that the first words of the first responders was reportedly, "There's nothing here"; and that Bill Barr was AG around that time; many will be offended by that truth.

I came of age during the Vietnam War. I stood against it, in a time when speaking out against war was more broadly accepted. Leaders and Icons like Martin Luther King and Muhammad Ali gave me cover. Today, people like Bannon quip about how the "Protests" stopped against Vietnam when the government ended the draft. Mine didn't. But the disconnect comes in the form of his relating the story of "The Marblehead Men" and their contribution to The American Revolution, largely because of the "Conscription" The Royal Navy imposed on random Colonial American sailors at sea, never to return to friends and family. "The Draft" was antithetical to "Freedom". "Ours is not to reason why. Ours is but to do or die", is the phrase associated with the signing over of

ones "Free Will" as a member of the Military. As a military force, involved in war, it is an integral and inextricable part of "Chain of Command" and absolutely necessary to the cohesion and performance of a "Fighting Force". At the same time, considering that the Founding Document of this great hope in the world acknowledges that Our Rights, which include "Free Will", come to US through Our Creator, such an allegiance to the Military is a paradox within the American Experience.

It is often said that democracy came to us through the Greek Civilization. I have argued that because Our democracy has been, up until now, based on "Laws", that Our's more closely reflects Israel at it's inception. Nevertheless, We as a Nation have followed in the path of Greece in one very important respect. When the Persians sought to invade Greece, they found an undefeatable foe. It wasn't just that The Spartans had an ethos that had transformed Greece into a "Toxically Masculine Society" (on steroids). It was that they were defending their home. It is said that back when Russia thought about going to war with The US, Russia came to understand that with a gun over every fireplace, such a ground-war was virtually unwinnable (that's why our enemies, and their minions in Washington, are using "Open Boarders" to "Invade" US now). The fall of The Greeks began with Alexander The Great, who conquered the known world in an ancient "Blitzkrieg" and then died, leaving Europe and the rest to forces well understood by "The Seventh Day Adventists"; and Greece to become a backwater vacation destination for the industrialized Germans within the European Union. We face a similar situation here at home. In a large and powerful "Career Army", war becomes a way for officers to "Move Up" in rank. It becomes a way for the Generals to ingratiate themselves with the "Military Industrial Complex" that will hire them when they retire. In such a Military it becomes impossible for someone like Trump to pull back the War "Machine" and the rank and file become fodder to the ambition of the "Brass". Those who were charged with protecting US from the threat within, were either asleep at the wheel or selling US out as "Critical Theory" completed its Long Walk to the last standing institution; the Military.

"Absolute Power, Corrupts Absolutely." I don't know who coined the phrase, but it's absolutely true. I think it was Frank Gaffney who coined the phrase "Transnational Criminal Organization" as an apt description of "The Chinese Communist Party". It is just as apt when looking at Washington DC in its current state. You must remember that the "Emergency Use Authorization" under which these vaccines are being distributed is contingent upon their being no "Therapeutics" available: that's the Law. So now that Hydroxychloroquine and Ivermectin have been shown to be effective around the world, this vaccine push is just another scam perpetrated against Americans. According to Maria Bartiromo, just one of the drug companies involved is set to be delivered a hundred billion in profits over the next five years. As we learned through years of noise from The Media, with its Russian Hoax: when the Democrats throw an accusation at someone, it's usually to get ahead of the fact that they already did the deed. It's a move right out of the Communist playbook. They went after Trump as a Russian Asset in no small part because Hillary had sold Our Uranium Assets to Russia and the "Deep State" had been complicit in the "Cover-up". When Biden allowed the completion of a Russian Pipeline into Europe by dropping the sanctions against it, it helped Russia and hurt us, but it caused no disruption to the flow of corruption that has existed between Russia and Washington because those "Trades" are generally "Off the Books" and run through places like Ukraine. The deals with The Chinese Communist Party are all made out in the open under the guise of "Trade" or "Finance". Because the façade of "Propriety" is a necessary component of that corruption, Biden doesn't want to know if The CCP unleashed a bio-weapon against the world.

The Communists realized long ago that "People" are reluctant to give up their "Free Will" when they are allowed to use it to build a life and a country. So they embarked on a strategy to corrupt the leaders of democracy with money. Money to win elections, which gave them access to power that politicians and bureaucrats could use to "Monetize" the assets of The Nation, including Free Will, and sell them to "The International Criminal Organization" that had all the money. But who has "All the Money"? Who paid the bribes that got The CCP into The World Trade Organization? Who creates money from nothing and charges interest on that money? Who placed the article in the London Times in the 1800's shared by Bill Still in "The Money Masters", that said, should democracy be allowed to survive it would mean the end of Kings? Who stands to lose that power should the world come to understand the "Game" first put to practice in the Temple in Jerusalem where Jesus overturned the tables. Why would Jesus, The True Christ of Prophecy give The World "The Lord's Prayer" and teach that we must follow the instructions of His Father In Heaven and "Come, Reason Together": "love thy enemy" and "Turn the other Cheek", if not to undo the Evil which was in the world in the days of Christ's Crucifixion and is still pitting us against each other today?

I lost a dear friend to suicide as a result of The Vietnam War. I lost at least one classmate in combat as well. I do not share the truth to denigrate their memory or the memory of anyone else, nor to belittle. The question then becomes, "Do we ignore the truth for the sake of those who were misled and let those who misled them prosper from their deceptions in order to spare the feelings of those who were misled?" That has been the way we have dealt with history in the past. Now the Communists have created a new and totally false narrative that they defend in much the same way, only using "Racism" as the line that may never be challenged. As has been explained previously, the concept of a "Just War" comes to us through The Vatican and its Warrior Popes of the past who made war on any who would not accept their Doctrine over the Words of The Holy Bible. It gave license to aggression around the Globe by The Transnational Criminal Organization of "The Moneyed" and their minions from Washington, to Europe, to Russia and To China and all the rest. They sent us to war to stop forces that they first set in motion in order to punish their enemies and divert our attention from The God Who Awaits US and His Risen Son that we might drive Evil from the face of the Earth. This battle will be won by all the George Baileys of the world, who go to work and help others succeed, without taking the profit for themselves. It will be won by the wives of those Georges who raise up generations of Christian Children while keeping an

Continued on next page.



Continued from previous page.

eye on the direction of the culture that nurtures and does not pervert the Laws of God that govern the Host of Heaven. All these will worship The Lord God, Our Father In Heaven, day and night by reveling in The Law and forsaking lawlessness and all will be right with the world because the knowledge of God and His Ordinances and the Power of His Holy Name shall be known throughout the World as True and Correct; so that none will fight to defend or deny it with force of arms, but will "Reason Together" to see all mankind raised up. Until then, the battle rages on.

**THAT SAID:**

Whether those who stole this election prevail in the short term (which obviously includes most incumbent Republicans who are part of the cover-up as well) or not, anyone willing to see can now understand that the tentacles of the corruption are the real "Systemic" issue that faces this Nation. From The Supreme Court that refused to involve itself in the corruption of the election itself, right down to election commissioners that now hire "Criminal Defense Attorneys" at taxpayer expense to protect them from reaping what they have sown, the Sheriff's deputies charged by a sitting Judge with safeguarding the Georgia ballots who left their post, the purported intimidation of a witness by The Georgia Secretary of State, to the minions below them that "Harvested" ballots that had no legal justification to be counted, and back to The Deep State that will not investigate, but rather sues to prevent election reform in order to stick its nose under the tent to suppress a Georgia audit: the "FIX" is in. What was the Mayor Dailey "Machine" in 1960's Chicago is now America writ large.

I've laid into Steven Bannon a bit here, but it must be said that he and his friends, to their great credit, have been the "Tip of the Spear" in this fight to save America by exposing the origins of the CCP Virus and exposing "The Steal" (though Hydrogen and "Usury" are conspicuously absent from his agenda). Mike Lindell has put together the evidence that The CCP rigged our elections using election machines in order to keep those on their payroll in power. Raheem Kassam and Natalie Winters and "The National Pulse" have done the "Work" of patriots. It hasn't been easy. They may not prevail. The FBI went after Trump's Lawyer, Rudy Giuliani, as well as Victoria Toensing in order to stop anyone looking under the rock that is Ukraine, as it is the clearing house for corruption money between the US and Russia. Still, you may have noticed that for all the military talk and admiration on "The War Room", it is the going back to the basics of "Involved Citizen" (which requires a less conspicuous, more dogged form of heroism), rather than "Preemptive Strike Invasion Force" interventionist, that they now champion: and good for them.

The same author/historian who told us of The Marblehead Men (some of whom were Free Black Revolutionaries) in his book "The Indispensables", told us about many acts of heroism in The American Revolution. To listen to the stories of those who died unceremoniously on "Prison Ships" as traitors to the British Crown, after having fought for American Independence, is heart breaking. These fought to be free from Imperialism and died without ever knowing their struggle would succeed. So that when we abandon the freedom they died for, in order to enforce our "Progressive" culture on people like an Imperial Power in our own right, the equation cannot be reconciled. The "Citizenship" bestowed on Americans by the sacrifices of Giants and commemorated on the forth day of July, is the method by which WE are called to spiritual and political battle against the International Criminal Conspiracy that is The Beast of Revelation; not the physical call to arms that these suffered in order to make that possibility a reality: and to allow that truth to be conflated into a reason to join in armed confrontation anywhere in the world, other than in the midst of a military invasion here at home, risks dishonoring the sacrifices made to deliver us from Evil.

The Malheur National Forest stands to my south overlooking the valley I live in. One passes through it to get over the mountains that separate John Day from Burns. Further south of Burns, out in some desolate high desert, is where the Malheur Wildlife refuge standoff went down about five years back. Locals tend to support the Bundy's and those who rallied to their cause in the refuge because it was, believe it or not, a far more "Peaceful" gathering than anything the "Left" organizes. Those involved said that if there were shots fired, it wouldn't be the protesters who fired first. They also called for dialog with anyone who wanted to hear their side of the conflict with the Government agencies that interact with cattle ranchers out west. So after having had meetings with the Harney County Sheriff (who the Constitution identifies as the most high and preeminent law enforcement officer in Harney County; even over the Feds.) a group of men and women, made a trek over the mountain toward Grant County to meet with that County's sheriff, where, in route, they were surrounded up in the timbered high country (rather than out on the open plain), and an agent of the Federal Government, who claimed he never discharged his gun, left behind nine shell casings (according to testimony at trial) and the deceased body of one of the "Peaceful Protesters". An acquaintance of mine, stopped on the road as the shoot-out transpired, witnessed men in white snow "cammo", emerge from the forest armed with rifles as my acquaintance drove off. The defendants were found innocent due to the lying, but not all of them were charged.

God dwells with the humble and contrite of spirit. That means that to be a Child of God, one must be able to be wrong. One must first "Gird" (Girdle: like a weightlifter's belt) themselves with "The Truth" in preparation for spiritual battle. That said, I would call your attention to Darren Beattie of the News Website "Revolver" (Yay Beatles). He was on both Tucker Carlson (6/15/21) and The War Room (check out his articles on "The Color Revolutions), explaining that there are twenty or so "Un-Indicted Co-Conspirators" from those listed in the "Charging Documents" in the supposed "Armed Insurrection" on Jan. 6th 2021, where not a single firearm was found. These appear to be informants and FBI agents who infiltrated the three main groups who reportedly planned and executed the storming of the US Capital on 1/6/21: which explains why the 10,000 hours of video of that day have been suppressed. The same infiltrators who supposedly thwarted the abduction of Governor Whitmer (with nearly half of those involved in the abduction being "Government Men"), may well have incited the 1/6/21 event to undo Trumps chances of returning the "Electors" back to the States to let those State Legislators investigate all the voter fraud now being exposed. They also gave cover and agency to the idea that Trump Supporters", categorized as "White Supremacists", might indeed be a target that the FBI should go after by claiming that anyone who speaks out against anything in the government should be arrested. Biden reportedly just signed an order to that effect.

The thing is, and this is where you must be as humble and contrite as you are able, this is how The Deep State" has func-

tioned for decades. It has been reported that as much as 50% of the "Terrorist Threats" thwarted by the FBI since 9/11 have been scripted by the FBI using lost and gullible "Marks". They are "Staged Events" that included a government agent who followed his mark and watched as that lost puppet shot someone in Texas: I think it was a police officer that got shot. It has been established that some of the "Intel" people (I think it was the FBI) were monitoring the movements of the 9/11 Hijackers here in the states in the days just prior to that attack and did not share news of their movements with other agencies. Leftists like those on "Democracy Now" were exposing such information back then before they "flipped" and aligned themselves openly with the authoritarian Surveillance State against Trump, which only shows that, with few exceptions, such activists were never invested in truth or justice, but only in discrediting Our institutions and stirring the pot. Was the Deep State egging the hijackers on and assisting them in order to get "The Patriot Act"? Was "The Patriot Act" prepared before or after 9/11? Is that why Queen Nancy has called for a 9/11-style commission for 1/6/21 to once again cover up an inside job? This much is clear: and see if you see a pattern.

In the 1980's there was a "militia movement" afoot here in America and it was upset with Our Government. A guy named Timothy McVey joined forces with some farmer you young folks have never heard of, to set off a bomb in front of a "Government Building" where the husbands and wives and loved ones of a lot of people, made their living as paper pushers. It also had a daycare facility that wasn't evacuated prior to the explosion: and an office of the ATF that was. The "Co-Conspirator" has never been interviewed publicly and remains in prison: much like Sirhan Sirhan, who shot Bobby Kennedy. McVey was reported executed by lethal injection in a "hanging" Sate and cremated within the hour: the militias disbanded in disgust over the bombing. The FBI agent in charge in the Whitmer case was reassigned to Washington DC just prior to the "Insurrection" on 1/6/21 according to Beattie. Bill Barr, who led Republicans to believe that he would be an honest broker by saying that there had been "Spying" on Trump, would let "The Durham Report" die on the vine and vanish down the memory hole. With many hundreds of signed affidavits to the contrary, he said he saw no election fraud. He was AG around the time of 9/11. Among those at the "Malheur Standoff", was a guy who showed up to offer his services as a bodyguard. He was never indebted. Turns out (according to Beattie) he was a Yale graduate who went on to become the founder and head of a militia group called "The Oath Keepers", who were reportedly one of the three "White Supremacist" groups that organized and orchestrated the supposed "Insurrection" on 1/6/21. He is also (according to Beattie) among the twenty or so, un-indicted coconspirators. Our current AG Merit Garland, the one who tried to shut down the Arizona Audit with threats of prosecutions aimed at auditors; the one suing Georgia to get the Justice Department's "Nose under that tent", was in charge of the investigation into "The Oklahoma City Bombing". Julian Assange languishes in prison for publishing the truth, and nothing more.

If these things seem impossible to you, consider the deaths in Iraq on both sides and the lies used to get US involved there. Remember the efficacy of Hydroxicloroquine and Ivermectine, and who suppressed that "knowledge" in order to promote an emergency vaccine (that would otherwise have no Emergency Use Authorization) and nation wide lock downs, school closings and the rise of authoritarians nationwide. Contemplate why, when Israel had all their young people take the vaccine and questions arose about heart problems that some of the kids had, did Our Government still push for, and Our Woke Universities demand, that students get vaccinated (even if they already had anti-bodies from having had the virus and beating it; even though they aren't at risk from the virus as a group; even though children rarely transmit the virus and even though older people who have been vaccinated are no longer at risk of such transmission anyway ) and receive a digital Ankle Bracelet in the form of a "Vaccine Passport" despite the risk. With perhaps 400,000 dead in this country because Our Institutions in collaboration with Our Government and Mainstream Media, denied the population therapeutic remedies, seemingly in order to manipulate the population and get an emergency exemption for drug companies that were also given a legal exemption from law suits arising from the vaccine, do you still question if they would kill three thousand Americans to get the power to spy on their enemies or those who uncover their plots? It was the FISA Court that they used to go after Trump. That Court was born of the Patriot Act and to this day no one has gone to jail or even been charged for abusing that Court. Consider that in Oklahoma and at The World Trade Center the result was not only a change in the social behavior and Government Power, but aside from the lose of life, liberty and national innocence, the thing lost was "The Paper Trail". At the Pentagon, whatever made that hole, made it in the newly remodeled "Accounting Department" and took out the accountants just relocated there. Like Hilary's E-Mail and Hunter's Laptop, the "Truth" comes to US through the filter of the media and we have viewed it through what The Apostle Paul compared to murky glass: but as their narrative unravels, as the light of the truth becomes a thousand fold, WE SEE!

There is a group of unaffiliated Wall Street investors that have been named "The Ape Army". I assume that, like "The Deplorables", it is a name they take as a badge of honor. They are currently buying and holding stocks in order to thwart the Wall Street Hedge Funds who have "sold short" in order that the hedge funds might reap the profits of the demise of the companies they have marked for destruction. By buying and holding those stocks, the "Apes" force the hedge funds to buy the stock at higher, rather than lower, prices to "Cover" their "Short Sales". The other day, the hedge funds lost half a billion dollars in a day. That used to be big money before the Government started spending a trillion a month. This reversal of fortunes for the hedge funds has them and their government cronies beside themselves. You must remember, it was Government that set them up by telling Americans that either Government will tax away all your money, or you can create a retirement account "Tax Deferred" if you will allow hedge funds to manage your money and use it to undo American Enterprise, fund China and get rich in the bargain. These are the same people who have Biden on the lookout for whoever dared to let the world know the "Top Secret" that the twenty-four richest Americans own a half a trillion in assets and only paid fifteen billion in taxes over the course of the last five years. Never mind who gave out Trumps phone conversations with foreign leaders or his tax records: this is serious. This could cause a problem. After all, take six zeros off five hundred billion (half a trillion) in working assets and off fifteen billion in taxes and divide by five years and you get three thousand in taxes on working assets equaling five hundred thousand and

Americans see that they pay ALL the taxes. Moreover, "Short Sellers" made some big money on 9/11.

This is the "Game". Peter Navarro has referred to Wall Street as a "Cabal". Jamie Diamond has signaled that his bank is saving cash in preparation for skyrocketing interest rates on new loans they will be making shortly. Hedge Funds are buying up houses and inflating the market in order to rent those houses back to those who can no longer find a house to buy, at inflated rents due to the shortage and inflation they have created. The "Stagflation" model of my youth in the 1970's is being reinstated to allow for another generation to be enslaved. Double digit interest rates on homes, inflated in value by hedge funds buying up housing stocks, credit card rates at 25% or more as the only game in town to access operating capital and the inevitable inflation from all the graft offset by managed unemployment to keep wages stagnant after the Paul Voulker Fed. Chairman model that said 11% unemployment was a good "Hedge" against inflation. The Oligarchs have all the power because they have all the money, and in a corrupt world, money outspends the best efforts of the Masses. When the elections have been shown to be fraudulent, do you believe that Our AG will indict those responsible for conspiring with the CCP to overthrow the Nation; or will he use the new Biden law to arrest those who criticize the Government and its "In Your Face" (to quote Bannon), rather than "Deep", State? A whistle blower has just come forward to Tucker Carlson to expose that The NSA has been illegally looking at Tuckers Emails, probably because of Beattie's appearance. Where is The Durham Report? Herein lies the justification for rental property ownership to transfer into the hands of renters who pay the cost to purchase the property and the taxes assessed against the property and the maintenance costs involved with the property but accumulate none of the equity accumulated in the property from rampant inflation. Were this a fair system with fair rules that did not charge interest or disenfranchise the masses with low manipulated wages and high manipulated taxes and manipulated markets; one could argue against handing over rentals when the Law established in the Supreme Court Case, involving the Schooner Armistad, is upheld. That is the Law concerning contracts based on the frauds associated with "Money" in these final days of the Age. But the system is corrupt and as those of US who have had our life's work stolen through treachery cannot be adequately compensated, it is fitting that WE seek our restitution in the form of a piece of the action for everyone concerned. Just as importantly, as pointed out to you in the spring of 2020, the next bio-weapon unleashed upon Us from The CCP should find Americans staying home for three weeks in their own homes, free from the tyranny of the banks, until the threat is under control.

In the battle of words, the framing of the argument often determines the winner. It would seem that in calling the storming of the Capital on 1/6/21 an "Insurrection", the "Uniparty" and the "The Deep State" were projecting the fact that it was indeed an insurrection: and they committed it. Moreover, the arguments surrounding whether or not proving the election was fraudulent would give Trump the Presidency, contemplate a political solution to a political question. However, because the CCP was involved in the fraud and "Aided and Abetted" by all those involved in illegal acts and conspiracies (which would include groundwork laid by lawyers prior to the election and the lockdowns implemented to give them license and those who drug their feet in uncovering the truth) surrounding the election and the insurrection, this whole event is an act of war, rather than a political act. Likewise, the purge currently underway in the Military is an illegitimate coup. As irony seems to be a teaching tool of God Almighty, it would seem that the decision concerning the Schooner Armistad is your legal solution to that problem as well but thus far you have rejected it for others and thereby for yourselves. You know, "Do unto others"? Because this election was a fraud perpetrated to hold you enslaved, it too is null and void under law. Remember, one not need be a "Lawyer" in order to sit on The Supreme Court: we've just been convinced they should be, to keep the politics of our LAWS from becoming too obvious. The legal question of whether or not your children should be enslaved in order to save the fraud and corruption, which has invaded OUR systems, is a question you, as a citizen, are more than qualified to adjudicate.

The endgame is to bring down The CCP with Truth and with the Law: not with a military confrontation. Had we used these tools to greater effect against the Moneyed Forces that gave us a hundred years of wars (as Jesus instructed), the ideas being presented to you here would not be so foreign to what you have heard before. Our troops would not have been so abused by politicians, or forgotten by a distracted citizenry. Had we not abandoned "Mom" for "Career Woman" and "Patriarch" for "Patriot Warrior", we would have defeated Communism long ago and The Oligarchy in the bargain. The saying, "That's the way it has always been", has been with us from the beginning. In the truest sense it is the voice of Satan. As Joe Kent explained on The War Room, it was not the abandoned American Ideals that he and his fellows ended up defending on multiple deployments, in a manipulated war. It was his "tribe". That "Truth" is a complete juxtaposition from the reason Abraham was instructed by God to leave his tribe behind. That's why Jesus proclaimed "A new thing". That's why if you will do your part to promote the de-funding of the Oligarchy we will see the triumph of "Reason" and "Love" where, from the beginning, we have lived with the failure of war. The Bible promises that at the end of the Age, the light will be a thousand fold. It promises that all your wise and learned shall be put to shame. What do we have here if not the failures and hubris and corruption of what Woodrow Wilson imagined as educated elites lording over the masses through a Bureaucratic State that he put in motion using forces explained to you previously, to serve the Oligarchy? If you watch Tucker nightly and don't get caught up in UFO's and Bartiromo on Sunday, or Bannon and listen to those to whom they give voice in these days, you will see "Revelation" on a daily basis. Bannon's War Room is available through any computer hooked to the Internet. Tucker and Maria are both on Fox. Watch the movie or read the book, "The Plot Against the President" and share it with friends and family. You must gird yourself with the "Truth". Not just the Truth" of The Holy Bible, but also with "The Truth" that is the REALITY OF HEAVEN as opposed to the narrative of a corrupted world. It then falls to you to call for justice. It falls to you to forsake your material possessions in favor of your spiritual well being, as the Founding Fathers did, and stand for the law that will free mankind from tyranny by defunding the Oligarchs and giving the world free energy to reconcile young and old in Christ. I tell you these things, not to belittle or to cause hurt or shame, or to discredit or dishonor: but because they are true and by extension right and correct: which is what I was commanded to do.



## LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

### IKM-Manning

#### School bond petition Dear Editor:

At its meeting Thursday night, the IKM-Manning School Board unanimously approved petition language that would call for a bond vote. If enough signatures are gathered, the vote would take place Tuesday, September 14.

In the petition, the dollar amount was set at \$19,950,000. While that number is larger than the bond vote from a year ago, the board made clear that the cost to taxpayers would remain the same. In fact, the higher bond amount is due to lower interest rates available to the school district at this time compared to last year.

IKM-Manning would benefit from the lower interest rates, allowing the district to address more of its facility needs with no increase in the taxpayer impact. Our community is simply getting more bang for its buck.

Currently, a petition is circulating to gather the signatures needed to put the bond issue on the ballot. After that, the board could place the question on the ballot for September 14.

*Sincerely,  
IKM-Manning School  
Board Members  
President Sam Hansen  
Vice-President Zach Meiners  
Amy Ferneding  
Beth Williams  
Roger Rasmussen  
Lucas Potthoff  
Dave Heller*

## What we have in common

#### Dear Editor:

In recent months, Russ Denton from Prairie City, Oregon has had lengthy articles published in the Harlan Tribune. We have freedom of speech and freedom of press and also freedom of religion in our country, so he has a right to express his opinions and beliefs. He does sound anti-Catholic.

In recent years since Vatican II, popes have apologized for past mistakes and reached out to people of other religions and faith communities focussing more on what we have in common than differences. Working together on social issues such as helping the sick and the poor and being against abortion is a good result.

Let's all be a part of God's family.

*Betty Tremel,  
Panama*

## More to Harlan than football

#### Dear Editor:

I'm Jeff Davis and I'm originally from Harlan but now I reside in Creston Iowa for the last 15 years, I come to the races in Harlan off and on not as much as I used to but the Shelby County Speedway will always be my favorite.

I was wondering why the newspaper doesn't cover the races like it used to? You guys quit covering the Tiny Lund memorial quite a few years ago which boggles my mind, Tiny put Harlan on the map not the cyclones, a well known racer from a po dunk Iowa town that made it big in Nascar but the newspaper never says a peep, then you have a Dale Swanson Memorial where there were a ton of people including me on a Tuesday night for a great night of races but yet again not a peep. Did you know that Dale built motors for Bobby Allison back in the day? So thats 2 people well know in the Nascar circuit from a po dunk Iowa town but it seems that if it doesn't have jack to do with the cyclones then its not news.

Shame on you Harlan tribune . More to life in Harlan Iowa than the football team!

*Jeff Davis,  
Creston*

**Harlan Newspapers**  
1114 7th St. • Harlan  
755-3111

## COURT REPORT

### MARRIAGES

Katie Marie Stutsan, 33, West Des Moines and Ross Lee Andersen, 34, Harlan  
Kelly Sue Doonan, Harlan, 52 and Weston Jon Gustafson, 45, Harlan

### WILLS FILED

None

### TRAFFIC FINES

Dallon Reid Bendorf, Harlan, operating non-registered vehicle  
Noah Patrick Benedict, Persia, failure to provide proof of financial liability  
Noah Patrick Benedict, Persia, operating non-registered vehicle  
John E. McCulley, Harlan, failure to maintain or use safety belts  
Jordan Danielle Clayborn, Oklahoma City, OK, speeding  
Marcie Faith Enarson, Council Bluffs, speeding

Stevie Ray Schmidt, Harlan, speeding  
Mac M. Lange, Harlan, failure to maintain or use safety belts  
Adrianna Fern Trail, Shelby, operating non-registered vehicle  
Trevor Daniel Jameson, Greenfield, dark window or windshield  
Brice Kelly Jager, Walnut, speeding  
Kathleen Renee Hillwick, Westphalia, dark window or windshield  
Edder Hernandez Genchi, Omaha, speeding  
Edder Hernandez Genchi, Omaha, no valid driver's license  
Kyle Alvin Newton, Macon, MO, speeding  
Jose Ramon Rosales Ayala, Storm Lake, dark window or windshield  
Carlos Fernandez Viveros, Denison, speeding

Coleton Joseph Freel, Manilla  
Jill Christine Schaben, Dunlap, operating non-registered vehicle  
Gregory Paul Thomsen, Dunlap, speeding  
Mackenzie Paige Baker, Harlan, speeding  
Steve A. Schnuettgen, Defiance, use electronic communication device- age 18  
Steve A. Schnuettgen, Defiance, fail to obey stop sign and yield right of way  
Robert Andrew Scribano, Norwalk, speeding  
Aaron Charles Long, Avoca, speeding  
Eduardo Garcia Lira, Kirkman, violation of instruction permit limitation  
Madison Marie Hansen, Lewis, improper use of registration  
Madison Marie Hansen, Lewis, violation - financial liability

coverage  
Gail Pauline Jackson, Harlan, failure to have valid license/permit while operating  
Rhonda L. Fiebelkorn, Harlan, dark window or windshield  
Rhonda L. Fiebelkorn, Harlan, operating non-registered vehicle  
Kyle Anthony Pfouts, Missouri Valley, unsafe passing  
Brandi Starr Nellie Strong, Exira, speeding

### SMALL CLAIMS

#### New Cases:

Salvo, Deren, Schenck, Gross, Swain, & Argotsinger, P.C. vs Shalee Jo Pruet, Persia, for \$3,845.70 plus court costs based on open account.  
LVNV Funding LLC vs Cardenas Garcia, Harlan, for \$642.06 plus court costs based on failure to make payments to Credit One Bank, N.A.

## POLICE REPORT

### Reports

#### July 3, 2021

Justin Andrew Dickinson, age 24, Harlan, was arrested following a traffic stop. Dickinson was transported to the Shelby County Jail where he was charged with driving while barred. Dickinson also had an active Carroll County warrant.

#### July 3, 2021

Tiffanie Ann Newcomb, age 36, Kirkman, was arrested following a traffic stop. Newcomb was transported to the Shelby County Jail where she

was charged with driving while barred.

#### July 7, 2021

Kathleen Margaret Petersen, age 20, Harlan, was arrested following a call for service. Petersen was transported to the Shelby County Jail where she was charged with domestic abuse assault.

#### July 7, 2021

Troy Dakota Weelborg, age 37, Harlan, was arrested following a call for service. Weelborg was transported to the Shelby County

Jail where he was charged with domestic abuse assault.

#### July 12, 2021

Chase Isaiah Ditzler, age 20, Afton, IA, was arrested following a traffic stop. Ditzler was transported to the Shelby County Jail where he was charged with theft 2nd.

#### July 13, 2021

Kenneth Leroy Fineran, age 47, Council Bluffs, was arrested on an active Pottawattamie County warrant.

#### July 14, 2021

Jacob Patrick Sweeney, age 28, Audubon, was arrested following a traffic stop. Sweeney was transported to the Shelby County Jail where he was charged with possession of a controlled substance and possession of drug paraphernalia.



## COMMUNITY CALENDAR

Note: for questions related to specific events, contact event leaders.

### Event Calendar

#### Friday, July 22 and Saturday, July 23

• Harlan Community Theater Presents Beauty & The Beast. 7 p.m. 2102 Durant St., HCHS Auditorium.

#### Sunday, July 24

• Harlan Community Theater Presents Beauty & The Beast. 2 p.m. 2102 Durant St., HCHS Auditorium.

#### Sunday, August 1 - Thursday, August 5

• "Knights of North Castle" Vacation Bible School for children 4 years-5th grade. 5:30- 8 p.m., Harlan First United Methodist Church. Contact church office for more information.

#### Monday, August 2 - Thursday, August 5

• Immanuel Lutheran Church Bible School for children 4-12. 12:30-4 p.m. Program and picnic will be held Thursday.

#### Monday, August 2

• Mobile Food Pantry, 5 - 6:30 p.m., Veteran's Memorial Building. Please enter from Chatburn Ave or 12th St and you will be directed where to line up. 1 box non-perishable foods, 1 box produce, 1 loaf of bread plus frozen meat. Sponsored by Harlan's Lion Club.

#### Monday, August 2

• Fire Dept. Training Night, 7 p.m., Fire Hall

#### Tuesday, August 3

• Harlan City Council Meeting, 5:15 p.m., Council Chambers/Zoom

### Harlan Community Library

Calendar - 712-755-5934  
718 Court St, Harlan • www.harlan.lib.ia.us

### Library and Lunch

Second Tuesday of Every Month, noon - 1 p.m. Harlan Library

### Shelby County Extension and Outreach - 712-755-3104

### Open Walking

• Veteran's Memorial Aud., 8 a.m. - Noon. May 4-7, 13-14, 17-21, 24-28, 1104 Morningview Dr., Harlan, 712-755-3440.

### Alcoholics Anonymous

• Fridays and Sundays, 8 p.m., St. Michael's Rectory, Harlan, lower level.  
• Sunday mornings, 8 a.m., Walnut Public Library, 224 Antique City Dr., Walnut

### NAMI Peer Connections (formerly Seeds of Hope)

• Mondays, 6:30 - 8 p.m., SCCO Building (Hero's Attic), 1105 8th St., Harlan. Support group for any adult facing a mental health challenge. Questions: namisiwiwa@gmail.com

### Narcotics Anonymous

• Starting Thursday, June 3, meetings will be held at Methodist Church, 7:30 p.m. - 8:30 p.m. Starting Monday, June 7 meetings will be 7:30 p.m. - 8:30 p.m. at St. Michael's Recovery. Saturdays at 5 p.m. SCCO/Heros Attic, 1105 8th St., Harlan. Please wear a mask.

• Currently no local Zoom® meetings. A list of virtual meetings are located at <https://iowa-na.org/online-meetings/> (Narcotics Anonymous # 1-800-897-6242)

### Overeaters Anonymous

• Mondays, 10 a.m., call 712-579-4169 if planning to attend please leave message.

### GriefShare Seminar/Support Group

• Mondays, 5:30-7 p.m., First Baptist Church, 1325 Chatburn Ave., Harlan. Visit [www.fbcharlan.com](http://www.fbcharlan.com) or call Todd Valline 770-340-2531 or church office 712-755-2711 for more information.

### Habitat For Humanity Meeting

• Last Monday of each month, 7 p.m., 116 Center St., Manning, IA  
Harlan Cemetery Association

### Fourth Tuesday of the month, 4:30 p.m., Stowe Red-E-Mix

### TOPS- Take Off Pounds Sensibly

• Every Wednesday, 5-6 p.m., Christ's Church, 1205 Lincoln Ave., Harlan

### Noon Enthusiasts Toastmasters

• First and third Wednesday of each month from noon - 1 p.m. in Room #10 in Loft Hall on the Iowa Western Community College campus, Council Bluffs.

### Gardening Angels Garden Club

• Meets first Monday of every month from April-November. For more info. contact Judy Rasmussen, 712-766-3338 or facebook.com/shelbycountygardeningangels

### Alzheimers Support Group

• Second Monday of each month, 1 p.m., at the Senior Center, Harlan

### VFW & Ladies Auxiliary

• Second Monday of the month, 7 p.m., Veteran's Auditorium, Harlan  
Harlan Kiwanis Club

### Second Monday of the month, 6 p.m., Town & Country Credit Union, Harlan. For more info. contact Bob, 402-670-3268.

### Shelby County Red Cross Disaster Assistance Team

• Third Monday of each month, 7 p.m., Myrtle Medical Center Cafeteria. All are welcome. Questions, contact 712-747-2617.

### MomLife (formerly MOMSnxt)

• Fourth Thursday of each month, May 20, 6:30 p.m., supper and meeting at The Norse Horse, Elk Horn. Support for mothers of school-aged children through high school. Check facebook page for updates.

### Lions Club of Harlan

• Second and fourth Thursday of each month at the Harlan Country Club at 6:30 p.m. For more info. contact Christine, 755-2969.

### Ladies Homestead Gathering

• Third Thursday of each month, 6:30-8:30 p.m. Immanuel Lutheran Church, 1700 19th St., Harlan. For 16 years and older.

## Internet Directory

 ouren.com	 terryknapp.com
 scsbnel.com	 fareway.com
 www.midstatesbank.com	 houghzaccone.com
 keastautocenter.com	 mediacomcable.com
 towncountrycu.com	 myrtuemedical.org
 exploreshelbycounty.com	 fmctc.com
 iwcc.cc.ia.us	 hansenhouseassistedliving.com
 harlanflowerbam.com	 pauleyjoness.com
 sondag-monument.com	 floraleleganceharlan.com
 APCIowa.com	 harlan cemetery.com

www.HarlanOnline.com  
and click on  
**E-Edition**  
Harlan Tribune and  
News-Advertiser

SPONSORED BY:

**IOWA WESTERN CENTER**  
Call: 712-755-3568, to Register  
[www.iwcc.edu](http://www.iwcc.edu)

**There's Never Been A Better Time To Begin Your New, Rewarding Career!**

<b>Starting Wage</b> of <b>\$18.05</b>	<b>PLUS:</b> • \$2/hour shift differential for 2nd shift!	<b>\$3/hour</b> bonus for Saturday/Sunday!	• Attractive Benefits Package & Options!
---	--	---	--

Apply In Person at Menards Visitor Center  
9402 East Street, Shelby, IA 51570  
Mon-Fri 7am to 5pm  
[www.menards.com/careers](http://www.menards.com/careers)

Shelby Distribution Center  
Equal Opportunity Employer



## Portsmouth NEWS

Connie Juhl  
July 2, 2021

Rita McElfresh of Port Orchard Washington was a guest of her mother, Theresa Grote, for a few days.

Wayne and Connie Juhl enjoyed eight days of camping in Nebraska. The first few days they were at Mahoney State Park near Ashland Nebraska and then went to Ogallala Nebraska to Van's Campground and met cousins Dennis and Denise Juhl of Colorado Springs, Jeremy and Nicole Juhl and family and David and Jennifer Juhl and family all of Colorado Springs. Boating, fishing, camp fires, beach time and visiting was enjoyed by all.

Marv, Jenny, Austin, Garrett and Brady Kohles of Lenexa Kansas were recent dinner guest of Stan and Dian Slaven on Wednesday. Beverly Kohles treated Marv and his family to brunch.

July 6, 2021

Chicks of 68 had a get together on June 11 at a local restaurant in Harlan. Later they gathered at the home of Lyn Brinker in Harlan. Those present were Joyce Book, Plattsmouth, NE; Lyn Brinker, Harlan; Emily Ohlinger, Omaha; Carol Foutch, Linda Reinig, Zita Smith, Portsmouth; Marilyn Bowkowski, Carroll; and Patti Mihina, Chicago. Great visits and greater laughs were shared. Next

get together is scheduled for September.

Carol Foutch traveled with her daughter Lori Hugen on Saturday June 26 to Lori's home in Albia, Iowa. While there, Carol attended several baseball games in which her grandson, Jaden Hugen, played. Carol was thrilled to be with the Hugen family when Jaden hit a home run! Of the six games scheduled for that week, only one was rained out. Carol returned home July 2.

Bev Ohlinger visited her son, Al, in Des Moines during the 4th of July weekend. She left for Al's on Friday morning and returned Sunday evening. While in Des Moines, Al and Bev attended a fireworks show at Prairie Meadows. Marie Ohlinger of Iowa City also stopped by to visit with her brother and her mom Friday evening through Saturday morning.

Ranae Kohles and friends of Lenexa, Kansas spent the weekend in Portsmouth visiting Grandma Beverly Kohles and Grandparents Stan and Dian Slaven.

Theresa Grote spent the 4th of July with family at the home of her daughter, Julie Theulen in Harlan.

### New Grandson

Glen and Becky Kleffman received word of a boy born to daughter Jamie Kleffman and Dylan Barrett of Minden. Briggs Timothy joins a little sister. This makes four grandchildren for Glen and Becky Kleffman.

## Shelby NEWS

Janiece Rau  
July 14, 2021

Michelle and Brian Benter and Bri of Aurora, CO, were supper guests of Michelle's aunt and uncle, Rose and Dave Sternberg, July 9. The next morning, Michelle and Brian returned to Colorado while 12-year-old Bri stayed to spend the week with Rose and Dave. July 10, Bri, Rose, and Dave attended a birthday party in the Avoca home of Dave and Rose's son, Matt and Janae Sternberg, to celebrate their son Luke's 15th birthday. On Sunday, Rose, Dave, and Bri drove to Boone where they rode the Boone and Scenic Valley Railroad.

Debbie Lake of Greensboro, NC; Jeanne Hodgden of Orange Park, FL; and their mother, Nancy (Henning) Wilwerding of Boco Ratan, FL, arrived at Eppley Airport July 8 to spend several days visiting relatives and Nancy's friends in Shelby County. Saturday morning, they met some of Nancy's former classmates from the Harlan High School Class of 1958 for brunch in a Har-

lan restaurant. They included JoAnn (Johannsen) Krummel of Avoca; Betty (Koster) Leuck and Pat (Sunderland) Mosher, both of Harlan; and Janiece (Schmidt) Rau of Shelby.

Nancy Baumhover and her brother, Dan Messerschmidt, both of Marion, visited their aunt, Bonnie Eggers, Sunday afternoon. Bonnie's children, Roger Eggers and Kim Buck, were additional visitors.

Finley Lund, son of Alisha Andersen and Jacob Lund of Ames, spent Sunday through Wednesday with his grandmother, Barb Lund, while his parents were on vacation.

Hadlee Busch celebrated her 8th birthday July 12. Her grandparents, Robert and Dixie Nihsen; her uncle, Josh Chipman; her great-aunt, Barb Lund; and Barb's grandson, Finley Lund of Ames, were guests of Hadlee, her sisters, Emalee and Kenzee; and their mother, Kara Busch, for birthday cake and ice cream that evening. Hadlee was then an overnight guest of her grandparents.

Gina Ferrell, Ava, and Nickolas of Iowa City visited Gina's parents, Tom and Janiece Rau, Sunday afternoon.

## Remembrance

ELIZABETH MARIE  
MARKHAM, 99  
April 17, 1922 -  
July 12, 2021



Born in Omaha, NE on April 17, 1922, I was the first born of 4 children to Ambrose and Agnes McPharlin Gladson. My younger days were lived during the great depression, and though we lacked in some material things, we had an abundance of love and caring. After graduation from Cathedral High School, I attended Van Sants Business College. Completing my studies, I took a civil service exam and began doing clerical work for the Army Medical Corps during World War II.

I met and married my husband, William S. Markham, in 1944, while he was attending Creighton University Medical School. We moved to California for his Navy internship during WWII and stayed for 7 years through the Korean War. I was left alone with 4 children while he served as a ship's doctor in the Sea of Japan. We were in Kansas investigating possibilities of a medical practice after his discharge from the Navy, when we had an automobile accident resulting in the loss of my husband's left leg.

In 1955, we moved to Harlan, IA with 5 children when Bill went into practice with a classmate from medical school, R.E. Donlin. In 1958, we lost our second oldest child, daughter Cherie, in a boating accident. She drowned in West Lake Okoboji at the age of 12 1/2 years. We pulled our lives together and had five more children, the last two being twin boys. My work was cut out for me.

Besides feeding, loving, and caring for a husband and 10 children, I found myself doing all the extra things you do as a mother: Brownies and Girl Scouts, Cub and Boy Scouts, 4-H, a band parent, drama, dance, numerous athletic events, etc. Then there were the medical and hospital auxiliaries, church parish council, church guild and being a lector and lay minister at St. Michael's Catholic Church and a member of the liturgy committee. I was also a member of P.E.O. and Review Club.

In 1969, after 25 years of marriage, Bill and I took a break and finally had our honeymoon. We were in Hawaii for ten days and took a leisurely trip home by cruise ship. What a wonderful time and such pleasant memories.

Five years later, in 1974, my husband had a massive coronary and died very suddenly at age 53. Two children were in college and four yet at home at the time of his death. I was appointed to the school board to finish the term to which he had just been re-elected. I was re-elected three times and served ten years. I went back to work as a secretary/receptionist at the Baptist retirement and nursing home for five years, worked at The Loft woman's clothing store, and then ran for Shelby County Treasurer, a position I held for 12 years.

In 1983, the Harlan Chamber of Commerce honored me with a "Citizen of the Years" award and in 1991, I was named Iowa's "Mother of the Year."

I grew and accomplished a lot over the years, but all the time I knew God was with me - I couldn't have done it alone.

Certainly this is the black and white story of Betty Markham penned and recorded by herself in preparation for the end of her days. What she didn't disclose was that she was a magnificent momma, grandmother, great-grandmother, sister and friend. She passionately loved her family and survived several late in life infirmities just to remain the loving and doting matriarch who was so very much treasured by her family.

Betty embraced family functions and reveled being surrounded by her children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren. She went out of her way to be kind to others, always generous with her hugs, warm welcoming smiles and sparkling eyes. Betty loved people and embraced opportunities to cultivate new relationships and celebrate old friends. Betty Markham lived life abundantly through faith, family, friends and community. Principles that make small town living a bit better for all.

Elizabeth Marie (Betty) Markham died Monday, July 12, 2021, having attained the age of 99 years, two months, and 25 days, surrounded by family members at her home of several years, Elm Crest Assisted Living facility, Harlan, IA. She was preceded in death by her husband "Dr. Bill", parents, one daughter Cheryl Lee and several beloved in-laws.

She is survived by nine children: Michelle (Steven) Mores, Harlan; William (Robin), Harrison, AR; Darley Jo (Steve) Adams, Clitherall, MN; Dr. Mark (Pat), Omaha, NE; Tim (Carolyn), Gonzales, TX; Mary-Beth Markham Burrack, Harlan, IA; Nancy (Jeff) Gress, Hancock, IA; Dr. Phil (Amy), Harlan, IA; Dr. Scott (Joan), Harlan, IA. And 26 grandchildren: Marc, Msgr. Kylan Retired, Katy, Mike, Jodi, Kerri, Molly, Kim, Emily, Danny, Matt, Beth, Jessica, Holly, Jon, Msgr. Joe, Dr. Claire, Jeff, Michaela, Alex, Andrew, Erin, Sam, Jared, Will and Sara, and 44 great-grandchildren and numerous nieces and nephews and a wealth of cherished friends. Other survivors include sisters: Helen Perrin, Omaha, NE; Jeanne Brogan, Norfolk, NE; and brother, Jim Gladson of Bella Vista, AR. Memorials may be made to St. Michael's Catholic Church and Shelby County Catholic School in Harlan.

A 10:30 a.m. Mass of Christian Burial was celebrated by Rev. David Polich, Rev. John Frost and Rev. Wayne Gubbels on Friday, July 16, 2021 at St. Michael's Catholic Church in Harlan, Iowa. Will Gress, Andrew Markham, Alex Markham, Jonathan Gessert, Marc Mores, Mike Mores, Jared Markham, Sam Markham, Kylan Adams, Joe Gessert, Jeffrey Markham, Danny Markham, Matt Rose served as casket bearers. Interment was held at Harlan Cemetery in Harlan, Iowa.

Pauley Jones Funeral Home was in charge of the arrangements.



(712) 755-3135 • (800) 831-6805  
www.pauleyjones.com  
Baldwin at 9th, Harlan, IA  
1304 N. Sawmill Rd., Avoca, IA

## Remembrance

DERALD LEON  
GRAYBILL, 75  
October 12, 1945 -  
July 1, 2021



Derald Leon Graybill was born on October 12, 1945 to Wilbur and Vera (Edwards) Graybill on the family farm Southeast of Tennant. He was baptized and confirmed at the Tennant Methodist Church and then transferred to the Shelby United Methodist Church. He attended Tennant School until the completion of 8th grade where he then attended Shelby Consolidated and graduated with the class of 1963. After graduation he attended Clarinda Community College for 1 year. On February 4, 1966, Derald enlisted in the United States Army. During this time, he served a year in Vietnam.

On September 16, 1967 he was united into marriage to Bette Zolk at the Shelby Presbyterian Church. They made their home in Hephzibah, Georgia for six months while Derald finished the army. After their return to Shelby, they purchased a farm 2 miles north of Shelby. Together they farmed for 39 years raising cattle, hogs, corn and soybeans. Together they had two daughters.

He was a 47 year member of the Shelby Legion Post 240, and served on the Shelby Community School District Board of Directors from 1982-1991. In 1986 he was presented with the Farm Citizen Community Service Award. In 1998, Derald received the Region 5 Iowa Soil Conservation Award. For 18 years he was a member of the 8 ball aviation club. Together they worked the flight breakfast for many years.

Derald was always a driven, goal-oriented person. In the early 1990's, Derald started studying for his private pilot's license and obtained it in 1993. He then purchased 32004, the "Other Woman," in his life. Together they made flights to Louisiana, Chicago, and the Lake of the Ozarks. Alone or with his son in law, Chris, Derald flew to Oshkosh, WI, for the EAA AirVenture.

His goal while farming was to be able to retire when he was 60. In 2006, he achieved that goal. Although it was a difficult transition for Bet, Derald's next goal was a Harley. This new love took them to Arkansas, Missouri, Colorado, Wyoming, Montana, Beartooth Highway, Wisconsin, and Sturgis. To celebrate their 50th Wedding Anniversary, they were gone 12 days to do the circle tour around Lake Superior. His next goal was to build his own airplane. After two and a half years, he was able to accomplish it. After thousands of rivets, 12435 was born, an unbelievable accomplishment. He was very proud of this goal.

For four years, they spent the month of January at Bonita Springs, Florida. Each grandchild was able to come and spend a week and make memories. Derald enjoyed attending his children and grandchildren activities. Anyone who knew him knows he had an opinion and wasn't afraid to express it. He did not care what others thought of him and sometimes had an attitude. If you were his friend, you were lucky.

Derald received his heavenly wings on Thursday, July 1, 2021 at his home having attained the age of 75 years, 8 months and 19 days. He was preceded in death by his parents; brother Wayne, sister Joyce, Mother-in-Law Marcella Jones, and Father-in-Law George Jones.

He is survived by his loving bride of 53 years Bette Graybill of Shelby, Iowa; daughters Nikki Cohrs of Omaha, Nebraska; Krista (Chris) Austin of Papillion, Nebraska; grandchildren Alivia, Addison and Asher Austin; sister Norma Gahm of Council Bluffs, Iowa; Sister-in-Law Marsha Hursey, Nephews Rodney Graybill and Dave Hursey, and Niece Shaunda Smith, other family and many friends.

Fly high, Derald. You will be missed.

A 1:00 PM funeral service was held on Tuesday, July 6, 2021 at Shelby United Methodist Church in Shelby, Iowa with Jim Boardman officiating. Alivia Austin, Addison Austin, Asher Austin, Vince Gugliuzza, Rodney Graybill, Olie Pash and Arnold Nelson served as honorary casket bearers. Dave Robinson, Dave Hursey, Jamie Hockett, Larry Chapman, Bill Konz and Chris Austin served as casket bearers. Military rites were conducted at the cemetery by the American Legion Post No. 240 - Shelby, Iowa at the Shelby Cemetery. A luncheon was held following the committal service at the Shelby Community Building.

Pauley Jones Funeral Home in Avoca was in charge of arrangements.



(712) 755-3135 • (800) 831-6805  
www.pauleyjones.com  
Baldwin at 9th, Harlan, IA  
1304 N. Sawmill Rd., Avoca, IA

# GET NOTICED

Place your ad today in the Harlan Newspapers and get noticed!

## HARLAN NEWSPAPERS

712-755-3111

## Man on the moon by Russ Denton

The 7/9/21 "Critical Theory" article was undoubtedly hard to take. A week later, the man who shot Bin Ladin was on "Fox". No one ever questioned, given that they were able to carry off his dead body, why they "shot him in the face", rather than attempt to capture him. After all, if he was the "Mastermind" of 9/11, then interrogating him would yield a wealth of information lost in his death. Then again, those of you old enough may remember that in the wake of "in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall." (Isaiah 30:25 KJV); those same forces we now associate with "The Deep State", cordoned off "Ground Zero" from the prying eyes of the public and the press and all the "Crime Scene Evidence" was loaded on trucks and delivered to waiting ships headed for China. It seemed odd at the time, but given the Bureaucratic Class' propensity for emulating the The CCP's Surveillance State"; in retrospect it seems a bit more sinister. Moreover, the type of explosives used in "Controlled Demolition" leave behind traces like the molten steel reportedly present at "Ground Zero": which may explain why Main Justice and The FBI ignore all the Biden appointees with direct CCP associations and Mike Lindell's evidence against The CCP and focus instead on prosecuting MAGA supporters.

It's no accident that the values given to the quality of one's sight, one's vision; came to be represented as perfect in the numbers 20/20. God is present in all things and because "Liberals" stood alone in questioning 9/11 and Occupying Wall Street, WE THE PEOPLE are now SEEING the possibility of a UNITED STATE OF MIND. On July 17, 2021 "Steve Bannon's Warroom" showed viewers, not only "Revelation", but a way to contribute to that "Revelation": it's archived at "Steve Bannon's Warroom" website. When the guy who took out Bin Ladin was asked concerning the future of Afghanistan, he related a story about a People he referred to as being stuck in "Biblical Times". It is relevant as a benchmark in the interpretation of the visions of the Prophets, which leads to the fall of despots worldwide. It seems that in conversation, he had mentioned the landing of a man on the moon to an Afghan who had never heard of such a thing. In response, the Afghan held up his hand with his index finger spread a couple of inches above his thumb and refuted the soldier's claim, stating the obvious "Truth" that, a man could not stand on a moon that is only "That Big". A hundred years ago the radio and internal combustion engine were relatively new ideas. So when you insist that Jesus is coming "On the Clouds", or contemplate the visions of Ezekiel, you might want to consider this man from Biblical times and open your modern mind just a bit in search of revelation.

## Grief Classes

UNDERSTANDING YOUR GRIEF  
for adults who have experienced the death of a loved one

Tuesdays - August 10, 17, 24, & 31  
and September 7 & 14

All classes will be held in Harlan

9:30 - 11:00 AM | Myrtue Board Room  
1213 Garfield Ave. | Business Center Entrance

Pre-Registration is needed by August 5th  
Call Cathy Jensen at 712-755-4424

This class is provided at no cost.

Sponsored by  
Myrtue Medical Center Hospice





# Dear Betty

<sup>8</sup> Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. <sup>9</sup> Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. <sup>10</sup> Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Matt 5:8-10 (KJV)

Jesus gave us the parables of “The Old Wine Skin” and of “The New Patch On Old Cloth”. They are references to human mental processes. A “New” wine skin, made of a goat’s hide, will stretch as the “New Wine” builds gas and expands in the fermentation process. An “Old” skin, which is no longer flexible, will burst under the “Pressure”. Just so, people sometimes “explode” when they are introduced to new ideas that challenge their ability to “Stretch” mentally to accommodate the “Truth”. Cloth shrinks as it becomes older as a result of repeated washings. So that if one uses new cloth to mend an old garment, when the garment is washed, the new cloth will shrink but the old cloth will not, thus tearing the stitches. This is a reference to mental functions similar to when old people try to learn new computer skills: like trying to teach an old dog a new trick, they just can’t learn new things as well as they used to.

There is currently a schism within the Catholic Church. As I understand it, on one side are those who love the traditions of that religion and on the other are those who are moving to find commonality with more “Progressive” ideas. The “Traditional” folks want, among other things, to return to the “Latin Mass”. That aspect of their “Old Time Religion” is very much akin to the ritual religion of the Tibetans who worship the “Dalai Lama”. Both require a ritual gathering, with a spiritual deity in the form of a man interceding with divinity on behalf of those so congregated (emulating Christ) and a “Mantra” such as “Um” for Tibetans and Latin words spoken in monotone to people who speak no Latin, for Catholics. Catholics also employ Choirs to round out the “Experience” of solemnity with the uplifting aspects of angelic voices. Both of these constitute The Theater of Religion, which has little or nothing to do with the Study of God’s Word, The Holy Bible. Perhaps most importantly, they do not receive communion in the metaphorical sense in which Jesus The Christ intended, which was to “Become the Body of Christ”; but see it rather as a stamp of approval administered by the clergy of the Institution.

On the other side of this schism are those who want the “Universal” or “Catholic” (which means universal) side of the religion to prevail. On that side we find a Pope who, much like the Jesuits that allow their members to deceive if it is for the furtherance of the goals of The Institution, has determined that in order to keep The Institution “Economically Afloat” amid declining revenues as a result of a turning away from religion in general and revelations of child sexual abuse covered up by The Vatican and not really addressed satisfactorily back in Vatican Two; has agreed to throw Chinese Catholics under the bus, so to speak, in exchange for a couple of billion dollars from The CCP. It’s for the good of the Institution: and the Weagers are Muslims. In a “Universal” Church, in which “The Pope” is allowed to “Grow” in order to accommodate “Evolving” moralities, the “Gay” community is finding acceptance rather than just “Christian Tolerance” thanks to a more “Progressive” form of “Indulgences”. Part of the backlash over whether or not Joe Biden could still receive Communion revolves around this very question as it relates to abortion.

Those who plead for “The Poor” from around the world; who want to come here rather than embrace the Christian Principles in their own countries, that made this a place where everyone wants to come (which included most of this country’s Catholics a century ago); miss the bigger picture. With Six Billion Poor People on the planet, such a “Scheme” can only lead to poverty here rather than prosperity for all. Moreover, the plan is to dismantle The US and the rest of the world’s democracies on behalf of The CCP with whom The Pope has alienated himself for the sake of The Institution over which he resides and at the expense of THE WORD OF GOD and those who attempt to follow it. This notion that one is helping the poor by dismantling the world’s last hope called America is simply a rationalization supplied for the benefit of those who want to go along to get along in a corrupt world populated with corrupted religions. The Roman Church has been, essentially reaching out to The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness because the goal of Catholicism has always been to be the “Universal Religion”, which is a totally different goal than to be the Church of Christ. The Church of Christ worships Our Father in Heaven, not the father behind the curtain and his bureaucratic overseers, headed by a man who claims the right to change God’s Laws.

To say that I am anti-Catholic is to miss the point. There is no “Religion” that is not currently at odds with “The Words of The Holy Bible”: The Word of God Almighty Himself. The “Rock”, the foundation, upon which Jesus said He would build His Church before He laid Himself down for your sake to become the “Cornerstone” laid upon the foundation of Christ’s Church. If you would come together to see what we have in common, let us begin there, with The Word of God. Those of you in Panama, who have attended the church of your parents and are fulfilled and sustained by the “Community” you have built around the “Fellowship” you have nurtured, exemplify in many ways the character of Christ’s Church on Earth. The same can be said for the folks up and down 191 from Underwood to Earling. But your understanding is based in the Protestant, Biblical Culture that included and accommodated those who came before you and their beliefs: not the other way around. Don’t be fooled into aligning yourself with evil because you have seen it performing acts of goodness among its acts of evil. A reading of the beginning of The Book of Revelation makes it quite clear that no church is above reproach. Within the Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness however, one can find people who consider pedophilia to be an act of love. It has recently come to light that for thirty years some authority figure in Germany was placing orphaned children with known pedophile guardians in the stated belief that they would make especially “Loving” parents. Within The Roman Catholic Church pedophiles were protected for the sake of the Institution and at the expense of the children they abused. The Internet is ablaze with tales of mass graves of children next to European Catholic Churches. The Church in Panama isn’t about that, so why would you defend an Institution that has nothing to do with what you value; even as it works to undermine

and destroy all you care about? It is the same dynamic at play in this Communist takeover in Washington under Biden and his handlers. You may find bad actors in your local government just as you may find bad actors in your congregation; but “Up the Chain” of the bureaucracy of both institutions, Washington and The Vatican, corruption is the rule, not the exception. The rapes, the deaths, the murders, the indenturement, the enslavement, the sex trafficking: that’s on those who make excuses for The Biden Administration and Catholic Charities whether they will admit it to themselves or not. With China harvesting organs from live humans who have the wrong kind of religion, the Pope has aligned himself with The CCP for the sake of mammon as Catholics loyal to their traditions defend the Institution. After reading your letter to the editor, its fair words and pleas for common ground, I find it hard to believe that you are aware of these facts. What we have in common is our humanity, but it is not represented in the Vatican, in the person of the Pope, in the Biben Regime, in The Chinese Communist Party, on Wall Street, in Mainstream Media, in The CDC/NIH with their “Noble Lies”, in the Cartels in league with their American affiliate Catholic Charities.

There is a speaker who appeared on the 3ABN network who walks us through the evolution of Protestant Religions as “New” insights led to revelation, which gave birth to new denominations in the same way Martin Luther’s revelations concerning the Bible gave birth to Protestantism. He explains what was learned and what grew out of that learning, only to form yet another schism within each new “Institution” when new revelation led to new understanding that was rejected by those unwilling to serve “Truth” over “Tradition”. In each and every case, the “Old” denominations still exist to this day in defiance of the revelation that caused the Schism that gave birth to a new denomination. Some acted out the scenario of “The Old Wine Skin” after the manner of “The Thirty Years War” in which The Roman Catholic Church made war on Protestants who sought The Word of God. Others simply refused to accommodate an idea that was not as established as those they had come to accept; like the fact that The Bible says quite clearly that “Heaven” is that sweet spot between Earth and Space that we call our atmosphere: the only place in God’s Universe that His Creations can survive and flourish.

With the passing of time, it came to pass that the prophecy of the days of months, which were years, revealed the end of The Roman Catholic Church and its Popes in the exact year prophesied; and the rebirth of the same. If you are open to “Truth”, you could inquire if any Seventh Day Adventist clergy and see prophecy fulfilled if your wineskin and your cloth can accommodate it. Such a meeting the minds should also include some Jehovah’s Witnesses to show the Adventists how they are mired in their Catholic “Traditions” of “The Holy Trinity” as well. Lastly, you must bring in the children and have them explain the location of Heaven as it is described in “Genesis” and explained in “The Choice” @ revolutionnumberten.com; for only they come with no traditions to defend: which will defrock the Witnesses as well. Like solving for The Mysteries of God themselves, it is essential that one approach such an endeavor with the openness of a child; as demonstrated by the faces of the beast with four faces, who stands before the throne of God in Heaven.

Dick Morris has revealed on his 8/1/21 TV show, that those pushing for a “New World Order” are totally juxtaposed to Marx. Marx wanted to empower “The Proletariat” (the people), whereas The Oligarchs want Technocrats like Saint Fauci to exercise the Oligarchs will for them; after the model of The EU, where technocrats in Brussels govern the European Nations States. What the “Globalists” have in common with Marx is the need to create turmoil, crisis and a common enemy; hence “Open Boarders” injecting disease and chaos, Inflation, the Two Tiered Legal System, calls of Insurrection, Masks-No-Masks, Forced Vaccinations, Shutdowns, Violence and Persecution: in this case to form a One World Government to fight the common enemies of Pollution, Global Warming and Famine, (which is why Oligarchs and China are buying farmland). Lennon said that he could treat his people better, but they followed best when under stress and afraid. Because Trump upset the timeline, they seem to be pushing all-out Anarchy to force a crisis of another kind. Morris also tied the beginning of this strain of thought back to the formation of group that included Jimmy Carter, Pierre Trudeau of France, Michael Gorbachev of The USSR, Al Gore and Henry Kissenger; called “The Club of Rome”: Rome, which is from where the phrase “New World Order” originated. According to Morris, the movement identified its enemy as “Humanity”.

In the past I spoke to you of “Numbers” and their relevance to sanity itself. In case you haven’t heard it in the Media you watch, we are on track to take in two million “Illegal Aliens” that we know of this year and who knows how many more we don’t. Many of them have this new China Virus variant that will cause your kids to take a vaccine in order to return to school or wear a worthless mask, or both; even as these illegal aliens are allowed to roam freely across the boarder and straight into the welfare line with the help of Catholic Charities who many support while quoting Biblical concepts. “Thou Shalt Not Steal” is one that gets overlooked a lot, alone with not bearing false witness. We have a Justice Department that is threatening Arizonans with criminal charges should they begin a door-to-door “Canvass” of the election in order to see if the addresses from which mail-in ballots were said to have been mailed, actually have residents there and in the numbers represented. Our Federal AG asserts that such a door-to-door audit would violate “Voting Rights”, which do not include the right to mail in fraudulent ballots; while at the same time allowing Democrat Operative “Marxist” Organizations to go door-to-door to collect health information that is protected as confidential by law. They are allowing this flood at the boarder on the basis of “Asylum Seekers” while at the same time telling Cuban Refugees they are not welcome. With the same pretzel logic they convince people that they are helping the poor by opening the flood-gates, when it is the poor here at home who will suffer the crime and the lowered wages and the loss of opportunity. It is a slave trade that enriches the Cartels and, rather than helping the “poor”, it enslaves those who make a deal with the devil to come here and Catholic Charities aide in the process every bit as much as the Biden Cabal. Never forget that the

period before the Reformation, when the Pope’s ruled all of Christendom, is known as “The Dark Ages”.

Those folks “Arizing” down in the southwest are mostly “Heartland” and “Rustbelt” folks and their children and grandchildren who couldn’t make a living in the land of their People because the CCP had captured our institutions and moved all the jobs overseas back in the 1970’s and 80’s. They are your People. They hail from your best People, who were not protected by a Government that was using “Affirmative Action” to disenfranchise White Males rather than to lift up Black Males in the way this supposedly “Racist” society intended. If you’ve been doing your part and watching The War Room as asked, you have heard that the Justice Department is threatening all those involved in trying to seek a “NATION WIDE AUDIT” of all fifty states. Because, much like those being held as political prisoners in Washington DC for 1/6, there is no crime that one can be charged with for calling for an audit; it is very likely that they will simply arrest you and never charge you. They will deny habeas corpus and simply hold you without charges. For this very reason, it is imperative that we all join together in demanding audits nation wide. Perhaps more importantly, August 10th marks the first day of Mike Lindell’s Cyber Symposium. You can watch it 24/7 for the next three days at “Frankspeech.com. Should his evidence be as factual as I anticipate, there will be a direct line drawn connecting the rigged election, the criminals that rigged it, the Biden Cabal, The CCP and the Vatican which has made secret deals with The CCP; which would explain their complicity in the invasion at the southern boarder under the guise of helping the poor.

In this final battle of Good over Evil in the Battle of Armageddon that is currently raging, the “Old Wine Skins” and the “Old Garments” find themselves on the wrong side. Only Jesus can assess whether or not they will be judged responsible due to their stubbornness or given a pass, given their incapacity. As for the rest of us, the time has come to choose. Jesus said that here on earth “the poor will always be with us”. That’s because in a corrupted world, the corrupt will always oppress. Because The United States was founded within a Christian Nation, WE THE PEOPLE flourished for over two centuries despite ever-present corruption, while the rest of the world struggled in the poverty of their corruption. So the question becomes, will it be The Holy Bible or the Institutions of Man, religious and/ or Governmental alike, that you choose? At a time when “Social Media” has begun categorizing Words from The Bible as “Hate Speech”, the Pope is silent on the matter. Of course, as has been explained, the Pope’s never “Believed” in The Holy Bible.

Joe Biden explained that Xi believes that the Oligarchs are destined to rule the world within this century. Whether that means that the heads of The CCP will all become oligarchs on par with The Davos Crowd, or The CCP is playing nice with the Oligarchs until they have them where they want them; only Xi and his cronies know. All we can know for certain is that your “Traditions” are an obstacle to “A New Thing” that Jesus proclaimed over two thousand years ago. The “American Party” platform described to you in past articles consists of three ideas: forgiveness of debt world wide, \$50,000.00 of a new American Currency in the bank account of each American and a voucher for a hydrogen producing electrical system in every home. So that on the one hand we can chose to dissolve the bonds between Americans by importing people from all over the world to remake the country, or we can remake the world into Heaven in the midst of Us for the sake of the poor world wide. On the one hand we have the expiration of the prohibition on evictions beginning August 1st. On the other hand we have the Democrats trying to pass legislation that would augment rent to prop up renters in houses owned by hedge funds as previously explained; but no protection for home owners, which helps the hedge funds by making new properties available for them to buy amid mass evictions. That would tank the housing bubble were the game not rigged to make renters of us all.

Dear Betty, The CCP just confiscated 400 Billion dollars (nearly half a trillion, which is likely to become more like a trillion) that was mostly State Pension Money; that you tax payers will still be on the hook for as established by Oregon’s Supreme Court (maybe they’ll use it to buy Iowa farmland). Two million families are about to lose their homes to foreclosure and six million renters are about to be evicted and like a battered wife suffering from Stockholm Syndrome, some of US defend the invasion force sent against this country by a Pope who made a secret agreement with the CCP (probably to perform that very act) because we love The Institution and its Traditions more than we love each other or Christ Himself. They are inflecting the same kind of trauma onto the Nation’s children to reach the same desired effect. It seems to me that if you are serious about helping the sick and the poor you should go down and register as a member of the American Political Party, even if it might bring down the “Justice System” upon your head. If you would look seriously for common cause, might I suggest you read “Revolution Number Ten”. It’s free. It advocates, for example, a twelve-year limit on “Public Service” jobs: in total, period. That would clean up the Justice Department in about a minute and expose The FBI and CIA to scrutiny from people at the bottom ranks of the agency who have not as yet been compromised. It would allow bureaucrats in general a chance to go out and make it in the real world and give them a little perspective. It also bans unions in favor a different approach to protecting worker rights. In a nation where teacher’s unions extort money from teachers to support the Democrat Party’s Communist takeover of our country with both shutdowns as well as campaign contributions, while supporting teachers who teach CRT and other propaganda nonsense, it seems the time for that change is ripe as well. Maybe you should “Occupy” your Church building and sue for possession from the Vatican on the basis of the “Fraud” that The Vatican is even Christian at its core. Maybe you could sponsor a Bible Study among all the denominations in front of the Children and let the Children chose the winner of the argument. Jesus is the Hope and the Light of the World. We must pick up our cross and bear it as The Body of Christ, for the sake of the World while we can: pray the prayer He taught us and demand that His prayer be answered. We are all God’s children. We should act like it. And we will be God’s Children and He Will Be Our God. Amen.



# The Manchurian Candidate

As I write this on a Sunday, it is expected that the FDA will give full authorization to one of the CCP Virus "Vaccines" tomorrow. It's worth noting that, according to Dr. Gina Loudon, the control group for the vaccine being approved was disbanded mid-study; so this is a political approval rather than a regulatory approval. Once the "Emergency Use" authorization becomes a full FDA approved authorization you can expect the kind of "Push" from the Government we have been warned of. With that in mind, it might be a good time to recap a bit. After all, if the threat of Covid 19 were the motivating force behind masks and lock-downs and all the other craziness we've witnessed across the country, an "Open Border" to our south wouldn't make much sense. Similarly, if we had "Therapeutics" such as Hydroxicholone and Ivermectin (not to be confused with animal formulations of the same drug) from the beginning, they would be touted rather than suppressed. Drug Chains like CVS wouldn't be "Practicing Medicine Without a License" by denying patients those drugs as "prescribed" by their doctor. Doctors, one of whom has treated 6,200 Covid patients without a single death, wouldn't be in the cross hairs of accrediting agencies for prescribing effective therapeutics. I'm sure you know the rest.

As a guest on The War Room, Dr. Malone, the guy who discovered the Messenger RNA technology used to develop these so called "Vaccines", seemed to suggest that as these drugs lose their efficacy over time, they create an environment in which the immune response is still present, but is too weak to kill the virus. If I understood him correctly, what we have is a situation not unlike what Biden created (perhaps as a Manchurian Candidate installed by The CCP in cooperation with the Democrat Party, at the dictate of Xi, or perhaps a desperate Obama) where we leave all our weaponry on the field at Bagram Airbase without the means to defend it from the aggression of the opposing combatant. Just as all our military technology has fallen into the hands of all our enemies around the world, our immune systems are being laid bare before an invasion of The CCP Virus, so as to create an environment in which the virus sees our defenses and is able to mutate within that same environment so as to defeat those defenses. On 8/24/21 Dr. Malone equated where we're heading to a "Mono-Culture" immune system that makes the whole world powerless to offer up an immune system response defense, should the virus mutate in a way that circumvents our single collective response ability. Think of it this way. Given a laboratory like the one Fauci funded in Wuhan, scientists working on a bio-weapon that would reduce the world's population to half a billion people as Bill Gates and his friends have suggested to be the optimal number, would take years of experimentation. On the other hand, hundreds of millions of petri dishes in the form of people vaccinated with an ineffective vaccine (say 40%) that creates the environment just described could move the ball forward in no time. At the same time, therapeutics would kill the virus worldwide and leave us too many people. In a video segment I've watched, Gates stood on a stage and said that the world had 6.8 billion people and was headed for 9 billion. On the other hand, he said, using vaccines and "Reproductive Healthcare" (which might be a euphemism for abortion: I'm not sure) and a third thing, which I confess having forgotten; we could significantly reduce that 6.8 billion number. As I've told you, I'm often wrong; but it seems to me that if the vaccines he was referring to save lives, they would increase, not decrease, the world's population.

Even if this process only leads to new "Variants" of the disease it will keep us masked up, locked down, and taking whatever shots the government throws at the population until they achieve their end goal. Never forget that Democrat Governors around the country forced sick patients back into Elderly Care facilities to run up the numbers of the dead and dieing to terrify the nation into submission. If you don't believe that, you need only look at New York State where they forced out the governor over sexual harassment charges to stave off a real accounting of the Nursing Home genocide.

Because Trump actually won the election in 2020, logic dictates that most of us; at least a majority of us; have come to many of the same conclusions. Those who still support The Criminal Organization, which is The Democrat Party in its current form, along with all those from the Republican Party who have been part of the cover-up and obstruction of justice of this election fraud, are culpable under the racketeering statute known as RICO. The quickest way for US to save ourselves politically is for lawyers at the lower levels of The Justice Department to begin indicting the corrupted at the top of their own agency and then work their way through the FBI and the Intel community and right down to election officials; but don't hold your breath. That leaves all of them derelict in their duty.

The other way is to save ourselves is "Spiritually". That's going to be harder given that commodity prices are soaring and those who have are getting even more. On the other hand, between the time I submitted my last article and its going to press, renters were exempted once again from paying rent, regardless of their ability to pay, while rental owners were left on the hook to the banks. That means that sales and/or defaults will put more property into the hands of hedge funds and those who sought to save their assets from the Communists in office, lost what they would not give away for the sake of saving the world. As they say in Davos, you will own nothing but you will be happy. Remember, it only takes one honest judge in one court case. Just listen to Judge Davis in the file called "In Chambers" @ The Book of

Answers: it's linked at [revolutionnumber10.com](https://revolutionnumber10.com).

The book "Revolution Number Ten" talked at length about men who lost everything: children, fortune and future in Divorce Court back in the 1990's. Men whose wives needed no just cause to strip them of their children, their home and their paycheck while living unwed with replacements so as not to lose the alimony remittance. When we look at the plight of Afghan women who are falling under the control of dictatorial bullies, it seems a stretch to call the two worlds opposite sides of the same coin. Then again, men who for whatever reason don't keep up with payments to separated wives, find themselves under warrant and jailed for non-compliance. Lest you think this gives any credence to the acts of those who deny women the right to show the face that God Almighty gave them in public, let me state clearly that I am against such men. Just as I am against women who show their butt checks in short-shorts or overtly display their breasts and then castigate any who take notice of it who are not the intended target of such advertisement: who divine their own set of morals, not from The Word of God, but from the pages of the "Woke" magazines and "Entertainment" programs that convinced them (programmed them) to deliver over their children to become "Wards of the State". When God spoke to Muhammad, He, God Almighty, Who lives forever and ever, gave one command and one command only. He, God, repeated it three times: "READ!" The Mullahs of Afghanistan not only deny God's female children the right to follow God's command, but according to accounts of the Afghan Army, only one in five men are capable of following God's Commandment to Islam. That sin rests squarely on the heads of the Mullahs who take a life for an indiscretion rather than an "Eye For An Eye" as commanded by God Almighty.

Hear me if you can Afghanistan. We The People of These United States of America are embroiled in the Battle of Armageddon. We have been a People fallen away from God in many ways. The argument over taking the vaccine in America is largely fueled by the fact that most of those who support taking these particular vaccines (just as most of them supported Biden in the election), don't believe in God (or worse yet hate Him) and are therefore scared to death that in losing this life they will cease to exist: which is true for them. But most Americans believe in The God of Abraham even if most of us don't really know Him. We are not your enemy. If you will look at those forces of corruption that WE are engaged against here, who have called the patriots of this country terrorists, you will see that "The Great Satan" that the Mullahs in Iran use as a pretense to commit atrocities around the world is cut of the same cloth as Iran's Mullahs themselves and those among you who usurp the "Vengeance Is Mine!" of Our Lord God The Father. Jesus, acknowledged as a Prophet of Islam, warned that it would be better to have a millstone tied around one's neck and be cast into the sea than to harm one of God's little children and yet your wise and your learned men have made suicide bombers of them with the promise of paradise as an excuse, when Jesus is clear in His opposition. Your wise and your learned are, as Isaiah taught, as blind and lost and discredited as those of Christianity and Judaism. If you seek Heaven you must seek The Holy Bible, The Holy Word of God and "READ" as instructed.

To your east lies a country under the control of The CCP that is also cut of that same corrupted cloth. Its population has a surplus of forty million men of fighting age. Consider your mineral resources and the appetite of The CCP. Consider the politicized "Police Action" nature of the last twenty years of the US presents in Afghanistan and compare it to the treatment of the Weavers of China in light of your social and theocratic order and imagine a world without The People of The United States to lead in holding back the aggression of a Transnational Criminal Organization such as the CCP or The Washington Swamp. We, The Peoples of both Countries attempt to serve The Same God of Abraham. We The Peoples of both Nations have been led by blind guides by the Will Of God to this very day of "Spiritual" battle. Rather than executing Christians to uplift the power and authority of Mullahs who have denied you The Holy Bible, the "ONLY" Word of God present in the world in the day in which God gave Muhammad the Command to "READ!"; I ask you to ask those Christians to share that "WORD" with you. Not to interpret that WORD, for they are as blind as those who make slaves of God's daughters; your daughters. We have, all of us, been marked for extinction by the Oligarchs of this world. They imagine a world in which they are gods to those who are willing lemmings, the only "People" allowed to remain. As Afghans and Americans are both the antithesis of that type of "subject", we are both marked for extinction in favor of something more like the Chinese model. The greatest difference between our two cultures spiritually is that one recognizes the "Truth" that God gave Mankind, including Women, "Free Will" in order that the world might come to Him out of the love which He Is (for God "IS" love, not hate or vengeance), as a result of that Free Will; while the other lives under the tyranny of those who claim to have the right to impose their will on others: which is the very Spirit with which The American People are currently engaged in Spiritual Battle here at home, just as you should be in Afghanistan. Every terror attack you allow against America is a bullet in the gun of The US Deep State. Every hostage you kill an arrow in the quiver of The Oligarchy. Every young girl you allow to be mutilated in so-called female circumcision is a sword in the hand of those promoting transgender child

mutilation in the west. Every humiliation and punishment you level against those within your boarders will be the measure by which your own judgment will be visited upon you in this battle for Heaven on Earth, as described by God Himself and His Christ Jesus.

When the Twelfth Imam of Islam emerges from under the well, when Jesus' promised Comforter arrives to fulfill Isaiah's prophesied fall of all the wise and learned,<sup>14</sup> And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come. Matt 11:14 (KJV), who will take his seat at the Passover table, it will be as it was at Elijah's first coming, where all those who teach against the true Word of God; who have fashioned their own laws and ordinances and created their own traditions to sell their religions to God's Children that are of men and not of God's Word; will be understood to be partaking of Jezebel's table and their false religions cast down into the bottomless pit. The young will be reconciled with the old. God, His Christ Jesus and His Prophet Muhammad, will be vindicated and all will be made right in the world. This battle is not between Peoples or Governments. It is between good and evil. So do good and do no evil, lest you find yourself on the wrong side of God Almighty.<sup>16</sup> For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:<sup>17</sup> Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.<sup>18</sup> Wherefore comfort one another with these words. 1 Thess 4:16-18 (KJV)

Dan Bongino recently shared an Email he received from an American veteran of our war with you, who lamented that, because he had taken the lives of children turned into suicide bombers, he would not make it to Heaven to be with his own children in the hereafter. Some religions would instruct him to do penance to be forgiven; whereas The Bible instructs that to repent, that is, to solemnly feel remorse in a way that alters one's "Spirit" irrevocably and forever, is a path offered to all as a remedy for past sins and a way into God's forgiveness. This path is available to all through Jesus, The True Christ of God.

Not too long ago, a Minister from Canada drove the police from his church for their fascist attempts to shut down that church. He was subsequently arrested in traffic. He later came to the US to speak against tyranny, where he found himself and others gathered to speak in the secluded part of a Portland, Oregon park to which they had been consigned by authorities: at which time they were assaulted by Antifa members as police looked on and did nothing. For all The War Room has done to further justice in this world, Mr. Bannon's reaction to that situation is at the core of the situation we find ourselves in. In the "Open" to his program, the narrator says, "The epidemic is a demon. We cannot let this demon hide", which is metaphorically correct. Yet in his anger at the police response and his frustration at the Christians gathered in the park, that they did not physically assault the Antifa belligerents, Mr. Bannon referred to the Antifa thugs as "Demons" and referred to Jesus' "casting out" of demons as justification for violence on the part of those Christians there gathered. I ask the followers of Islam to consider that Islam has been as misled by those who seek power, as Christianity has by those who usurped it to the same end. When Gandhi and his followers defeated The British Empire, it was not through force of arms. It was in the footsteps of The Christ of God, Jesus. The paradigm of Islam has become the paradigm of The Universal Church of Rome, which is the wellspring from which Mr. Bannon's instincts toward confrontation arise. Ironically, while Mr. Bannon has the concept of "Demons" expressed correctly in his "Open", it is misleading in his description of Antifa members: though not as a description of Antifa itself. That is to say that "Legion", the most famous of "Demons" was, like this CCP virus, an invader of a human being that overwhelmed it. Jesus did not beat the man "Possessed" of the "Demon Legion", but rather He extracted, banished (exorcised), that demon into some nearby pigs and freed the man of the demons. Christianity has a demon that invaded it when Constantine mingled it with Paganism in order to retain State Control over the growing Christian Movement. Judaism took on a demon when those who held power in the Hebrew Religion denied Jesus as the Christ so that they could retain their power. Islam, "The Great Nation" promised to Ishmael's Mother, as part of God's plan to hold in check that "Universal Roman Church" created by Constantine, has been usurped by men who lust after their own "Universal Church" over which they, rather than God, intend to hold dominion. After the manner of the Popes of old, they have not taught their flock to read so that they might know the only "word of God" in existence on the day Muhammad was instructed by God to "READ!"; and like the Roman Catholic Church they have denied The Holy Bible to God's children. Let us cast out these demons from mankind, that we may live free of demons in the presents of the Lord.

<sup>16</sup> Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;<sup>17</sup> Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.<sup>18</sup> Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.<sup>19</sup> If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:<sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it. Isaiah 1:16-20 (KJV)



# It Ain't Just A River In Egypt

Speaking on Bannon's War Room, Jay Kansara, of the "Hindu American Community", reminded viewers how Kissinger first went to China flying from Islamabad, Pakistan in 1971; and how forces in our country have infused money into Pakistan in years since. Those who've been paying attention the last twenty years know how Pakistan has used its nuclear weapons to play both ends from the middle in the region. India stands with US as a free and democratic Independent Sovereign Nation State. Kansara accused the Biden Administration of malfeasance toward India and attributed it to connections to the Muslim Brotherhood, but like all those working for the other side in our government, the connection is to China. While China is holding Muslim Weagers in Chinese concentration camps, The CCP has been using Islamic Jihad to organize Islamists to help it conquer India. India has a large Muslim population. While attacking India externally in the Himalayas using Chinese forces, they are preparing to have Islamic Radicals attack India from Pakistan and Bagram as they raise up Jihad internally in India. To that end, Xi had Biden hand over 83 billion dollars of weaponry to The Taliban. If that sounds too conspiratorial to you, consider that it has just been announced that beginning back on April 15, 2021; The US military began preparing for the resettlement of one or two hundred thousand un-vetted Afghani Citizens to be brought into the United States and released into the Welfare System and into the Jihad. The talking heads from the military talk about whether or not the heads of our military advised Biden what would happen in the withdrawal and how they should have resigned if they did and Biden didn't listen. The real question is how were they going to get Americans to accept so many refugees into this country unless they could set the scene as them "Fleeing" the country as it melted down? The answer is the planned "so-called debacle" that they are spinning as ineptitude. That's why Tony Blinkin and the Secretary of Defense were in the Hamptons when Kabul fell. The work had already been done and the stage already set. Remember how they had the folks at the American Embassy's around the world, including the one in Afghanistan, fly the "Rainbow" flag in the face of the Taliban recently. All that was left to do was to have a sweet drink and watch their plan unfold. As desperation set in, The State Department was calling surrounding countries to demand they stop helping those evacuating Americans outside bureaucratic channels. Where they destroyed the paper trail in the past, they were likely disappearing witnesses. Forgive my cynicism, but odds are that the "list" of Americans given to the Taliban under the pretense of helping them get through Taliban check points, was largely made up of those who knew too much about the corruption, like the Pentagon accountants, and the head of security in The Twin Towers. Never forget that the people they told us that took over the planes on 9/11 where all from Saudi Arabia, not Afghanistan. People my age might remember that they told US the names and histories of the supposed hijackers almost immediately. The Saudi "Royal Family" were the only ones allowed "Air Clearance" in the wake of 9/11 and George W. Bush was, according to rumors in those days, more or less "Set up" in business by the Saudis: who lord over the country from which a radical form of Islam first emerged many, many decades ago. That whole "Intelligence "Debate" and OUR locally stationed fighter jets all being off in some other State that day is eerily reminiscent of the Taliban's blitzkrieg amid our government's ineptitude(?).

If you visit "The National Pulse" website and pay attention to the reporting of Natalie Winters, you will see the documentation of how the entire Biden Administration is made up of people compromised by The CCP. When asked the question, "Is it a question of Elite Capture or Elite Merger?" her answer was "Merger". The CCP Virus was among the first salvos sent against US, and looking at OUR Secretary of Defense getting off a plane wearing three masks and a face shield it's not hard to see which side he stands on as hospital turn people away without giving them therapeutics until its too late. One of the other major "Fronts" in this war for the hearts and minds and souls of the world is "Critical Race Theory" and the rest of the "Woke" garbage being taught in OUR schools. So which side is Our Chairman of the Joint Chiefs, "Thoroughly Modern Milly", on when at the same time that he was planning to inject this "Islamic Surge" into the heart of America, he is implementing "CRT" into the military?

The Mainstream Press would have you believe that all this is simply incompetence. We expect incompetence from Government; so here's some more. But when the head of DHS allows two million or more illegal immigrants a year into the country and defies The Supreme Court to do it, it really doesn't add up. You've been told about "Asymmetrical Warfare" and what it looks like. Bannon had a German politician on, who was down in Turkey trying to stem the tide of what she anticipates to be five million Afghan refugees to her country if she can't stop it. If only five percent of those coming here illegally are criminals it means fifty thousand per million are criminals. They have compatriots in the untold number of inmates the radicalized US States have "Released" since the beginning of The CCP Virus to join forces with Californians who are allowed to steal up to \$999.00 without facing arrest, let alone prosecution. These Afghan refugees are not interpreters or "vetted", but are coming under "parole authority by DHS". If one in a hundred refugees from Afghanistan are militant Jihadies, we now have one thousand per hundred thousand arriving; as Congress, with the help of nineteen Republicans, runs OUR Balance Sheet over the edge with "The Green New Deal" rather than giving us free clean energy: or even home grown cheap oil.

You may not see the world in religious terms, but China and all the Mullahs and those who call themselves Imams do. Unfortunately, The CCP is exploiting them to destroy Democracy and this humiliation of our military in the Afghanistan withdrawal was a major victory for them. The coalition between The Vatican and The CCP looks to use Islam to bring down India and The US while eliminating that ancient enemy of Popes, Islam, by throwing a billion Indians at them (and you were confused by the Vatican's selling out of Chinese Catholics). After doing battle in a physical blood letting using all those warlord Mullahs against over a billion Indians, the CCP will do for the remnant on both sides, what they have done for the Weagers. The US, waffling once again on the renter eviction question thanks to The Supreme Court, can now fill all those rental units vacated by evicted Americans; with "Illegals" from OUR

southern boarder whose rent will be paid by the State or by Catholic Charities. Folks like the Haitians who were so aggressive that they ran MS13 out of some housing complex down in Old Mexico and began collecting rent on the spoils, will soon be arriving in your locale thanks to your "Good Will". All because The CCP is in a declared "Asymmetrical War" with us and so many of us are in denial about it because we want to believe the lies being told to us that allow us not to face up to the facts: but this is the Prophesied "War In Heaven".

Did you ever look at the makeup of the homeless population around this country? Probably not: but like those 80,000 a year dying from drug overdoses from fentanyl and the thousands of veterans committing suicide each year (as many as 60 per day), they are mostly male and largely "White": the only declining demographic in America. What began as The Feminine Assault against America, marketed as "Mystique", has become a delouse: a raging torrent. Now it's inflation, immigration, and the demise of Taiwan where once it was just the off shoring of "Other People's" jobs. The chess pieces on the world stage are all in play and the forces of evil have the advantage over mankind because mankind looks to mankind for answers and Mankind is corrupted. Where else would WE look? When the virus hit we all did our part to no avail, but OUR churches stayed closed so that none of the franchisees would be maligned in the press or bankrupted by the State. After all, they have been little more than propagandists themselves since they settled on their doctrines in years past. I watched some revival meeting where a minister ripped off his shirt and yelled that he had no bulletproof vest on, as he challenged Islam by insulting it: but he did not "Reason" with them as God instructed. As We fall in Afghanistan, it has been reported that those captured by the Taliban may well be videoed being raped by their captors before being killed and those images broadcast to friends and family. As God Almighty has proclaimed:

13 If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them. Lev 20:13 (KJV)

We, as "The Keepers of the 'BOOK'", might want to insist that if the mullahs insist on denying The Christ Jesus' message, even though He is an acknowledged "Prophet of Islam", that they impose God's Own retribution on all those involved in such activities as commanded in Leviticus. We might also point out to the Mothers and Fathers, brothers and sisters of all those whose loved ones have been used as suicide bombers with the promise from Clerics of some number of virgin wives awaiting them in Heaven; what The Prophet of Islam, Jesus, had to say on the matter in "The Book" that God commanded Muhammad to "READ!" three times: and by extension, commanded all those who "Believe" to "READ!"

<sup>25</sup>For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven. Mark 12:25 (KJV) This is an account of "The Second Resurrection", (the third if you count Jesus' resurrection) which is of a nature that only God Himself and His Christ Jesus have understanding, for All that Jesus has is given to Him Of The Father, as Son of The Father: Not The Father Himself; or as they say in Islam, "No God but God".

This is, as they say in Islam, a question of submission. The CCP and all those aligned with it; are of the opinion that they should be gods. They even plan to live forever through some fusion of man and machine; or by some sort of human sacrifice that involves other people's (babies') body parts. Opposed to that mindset is "The Body of Christ". Now before you members of Judaism and Islam get too excited, let me explain. When we look at Judaism or Catholicism it is not hard to make the argument that those in charge of The Word of God used it, not to serve God, or to follow in the footsteps of Jesus, but to retain "POWER!". The same is true of Islam. As has been explained before, the "Nature" of God's "War Sanction" against "Christendom" in the form of The Roman Catholic Church was anticipated by God Himself and revealed to Mankind in The Bible's Account of God's Promise to Hager: Mother of Ishmael. Unlike the Popes' assertion of "Just Wars", which invented the "Work Around" of Christ's Message; to allow for the "Projection of Power" by the "Roman Catholic State" through war; "The War Powers" given Muhammad were from God as a countermeasure to the "Pagan" perversions of Christianity by Rome: which included Jesus as God "Incarnate" when He is "The Law Incarnate". Ask any Jehovah's Witness. Just as importantly, those powers were given to Islam to protect "The Holy Bible" itself: The Word of God Islam was instructed to Read. That fact is laid out as best I could in "The Overarching Tale", found in "The Book of Answers". As explained before, that "War Powers Act", known as "The Holy Koran", was only to be a verbal poem remembered around Bedouin campfires in its original language until those People's and that Language passed into history. The Holy Bible is the only "Book" in existence at the time of God's Message to Muhammad to "Read". The closing Book of The Holy Bible is The Book of Revelation, which ends with the warning that if anything be added or subtracted from That Book (The Holy Bible) all the horrors mentioned in that book would be visited upon the World. Judaism "Subtracted" The New Testament altogether. Catholicism added, subtracted and changed Laws. Protestantism is corrupted with Catholic doctrine. Islam turned a verbal Poem into a written Book that gave power to those who used it to replace the Book Muhammad was instructed to read, and as a springboard from which to make up an entire new set of Laws called "Sharia". If someone can make the alternative case that despite this warning at the end of "The Book of Revelation", another "Book" that supercedes the Laws and Words of The Holy Bible was somehow delivered to Mankind in direct opposition to the closing words of The Book of Revelation, and that it does that without nullifying the Credibility of The God of Abraham Himself and His Christ, an acknowledged Prophet of Islam; then I will humble myself prostrate before that someone. If, on the other hand, WE, God's Children, can recognize the corruption of Mankind and the nature of men to lust after power using all manner of deception, including the usurpation of The Word of God; and in so doing stand in awe of The God of Abraham Who Sees All and Knows All and Plans For All and Is Prepared For All and Triumphs In All: then and only then, can we come together as the children of God who honor God's Laws as The Body of Christ, to win the battle of Heaven.

<sup>16</sup>For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. 18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words. 1 Thess 4:16-18 (KJV)

If you know the location of Heaven on Earth as described in "Genesis" and explained in the opening article of "The Choice" @ revolutionnumberten.com, then you know that you are "in the air" already. What we await is for the word of these events to spread via phone and Internet worldwide and the Spirit to be "Uplifted" in Christ. As explained, that requires that "The Lord's Prayer" be answered. I know that many of you put more faith in your bank statement each month, than you do in God, or The Bible or The Lord's Prayer. That's a foolish choice, because even Trump can't stop this now because that "Shout" was muffled by a hand placed over the mouth of We The People in the 2020 election. What he can do is manage what's coming, and use it to set the world right, if you give him the authority to. When they "Crash" the system, the Oligarchs won't give out \$50,000.00 to each adult. When the system crashes, "You will have nothing and you'll be happy"; or you'll be dead. They will take over everything including all your freedoms. Just look at Australia. Look at Canada. So we need "The Trump" and you need to keep shouting.

The problem is and has been, the notion of "Plausible Deniability". The evidence is clear that The CCP let this virus loose on the world by flying infected people around the globe, but the argument is framed that we can't "Prove" the virus came from the lab in Wuhan. So rather than take action against them for what they've done, the Press argues the case back and forth as a side show as our ship of State sinks. Did Biden "Steal" the election? Prove it: while we obfuscate at every turn. Did Biden purposely do everything wrong in the pull-out of Afghanistan to cause chaos to facilitate an airlift of fighting age Muslim men to be delivered to (of all places our military bases), that has been secretly planned since April 15th; and to get thousands of people out of Afghan prisons to make Jihad against US? Prove it. Is Palosi trying, with the help of retiring Republicans, to "Crash" the US Dollar, in order to take over the Country before the election fraud is exposed and she is shown to be complicit with the FBI on 1/6? Prove it. Unfortunately, the trial is being held in The Media and in the Court System, which are currently under the control of a bunch of Marxists aligned with the CCP, who hate America. If 9/11 was an inside job as many of my generation are inclined to believe, this Muslim "Airlift" which has Afghan refugees being allowed to wander freely off base today, August 30th, in places like Wisconsin; this plan, in the works since April 15th, is more likely about The Deep State trying to save itself by orchestrating something horrendous. Remember, the all but forgotten "First Attack" on The World Trade Center, like 1/6, was orchestrated with the help of FBI assets. While you remember 9/11 as a terrible day, those who planned it see it very differently, which makes The Manchurian Candidate's need to orchestrate its twentieth anniversary that much more suspect. For goodness sake, they named the resettlement organization "Rubicon".

We are losing the war as we fight all the battles. This is what Muhammad Ali called "Rope a Dope". What has to happen is that "ALL" the State Legislatures need to "De-Certify" the 2020 election and "Re-Certify" with electors for Trump: immediately and no matter what happens on the anniversary of 9/11. If you look around and think we have until 2022, then sit tight as our military considers a revolt. Otherwise, We The People need to peacefully make it clear to all OUR Governors and ALL of OUR State Representatives that WE see what's going on and We will not forget who chooses which side.

Any Governor, State Representative or Attorney General who "Resists" an immediate audit at this point is "Suspect" as "part of the conspiracy", which provides "Probable Cause". In those cases where they "obstruct", We The People still have the power to go to OUR Sheriffs who are the highest Law Enforcement Entity in the Land according to the Constitution. There's your pressure point. "The Steal" was an "Insurrection", and by that standard, anyone who obstructs an audit for a single hour can and should be arrested and held without Habeas Corpus or charges for seven months and counting by The Justice Department's current standard. That includes Sheriffs arrested by Deputies. It's their job and moreover, they are the ones who will face the onslaught coming for the southern border and as Afghans (who can not read and do not know the Word of God), make war on this country from within. Any revelations of "Voter Fraud" large enough to overturn the election of 2020 should lead to an immediate "De-Certification" of that State's "Electors" and a "Re-Certification" for the true winner.

The Battle for Heaven is a Peaceful Battle, a Spiritual Battle. It is a "Lawful" battle; but the wages of sin are death in the afterlife and prison in this one. All you "Co-Conspirators" from the 2020 election had better run to Mike Lindell while plea-deals are still in the offing because in the midst of the fog of war (which we are certainly engaged in) all those who are caught aiding and abetting the enemy (enemies) risk far more than prison. Remember, four of The Capital Police have already "supposedly" "Committed Suicide" since 1/6/21. If you were stuffing ballot boxes on Nov. 3rd, we may not yet know who you are, but those who paid you do and they know where you live.

In these days you are not Muslim or Catholic or Protestant, or Jew or Hindu or Afghan or American or European or Israeli or Chinese or Iranian or Russian or Ukrainian or Native American or African or Male or Female or of a particular Race: you are either with God or you are against Him. If you would make war or commit atrocities against any Child Of God, no matter how misguided, rather than to "Come let us reason together", then you are against God in these last days of the Age. You do not "dwell with God" as one who is of a humble and contrite spirit. If any of the World's religions were perfectly in tune with God, if they had knowledge of God's "Hidden Things" and His blessing, God; that is to say Yahweh, Allah, Jehovah, The One True Almighty God Of Abraham; would have lifted them up long ago. Instead, they all play a pivotal role in God's Plan. You have been offered the secrets of the Mysteries of God and what you do with them is the measure by which ALL will be judged. Go peacefully into This Battle of The War in Heaven.



# These Things Are Alike

You may have heard people say that in order to beat the other side, we have to become like them. That's what we did in Vietnam. We took a bunch of rubes from the bucolic life in post World War II, mid-twentieth century America and sent them off to become people forced to fight for their lives. The people we chose to do that against were from a culture that had been at war in one way or another for a very long time. They were brutal and we became brutal in order to fight them according to the doctrine just described. When we look at a situation like that we have to ask the question, "If we go to war with another group or another People because they are bad people, because they have a demon, and we prevail over them; but in the process we became like them in order to win; did we slay the demon or did we simply place it in a different vessel?"

When Jesus walked the Earth among Mankind, He was a vessel that contained no demons of any kind. When those who crucified Him went after Him, they didn't need to become like Him to do it, because they already knew full well how to use deceit and violence to accomplish their ends. The same is true of Rome in its dealings with those who had embraced Jesus' message. Unfortunately for Rome, Jesus' teachings had been in the world for three hundred years and unlike modern times where there is a movie of the week and a new book every day, the stories were well known and a part of the Christian "Culture", as it were. The Old Testament had been around as a work in progress for 1,500 years by the time Jesus showed up. It began as a compilation of the first books of the Bible beginning with Genesis that were given to Moses by God Himself. They include the historical record of Abraham in Genesis, the Father (both spiritually and genetically) of both Judaism and Islam. When the Jews were cast out of Jerusalem for good in 100AD the Priesthood took that Jewish Record, which Christians know as The Old Testament, with them wherever they went as God Knew they would: "they are a stiff necked People". So Rome, under Constantine, had a council to decide which of the writings of the Christian Churches that had been around for over 200 years, should make up what We call "The New Testament". They added it together with the old Jewish Testament and called it The Holy Bible; but The Roman Catholic Church never believed in The Book that was the source of its power. Therefore, because they couldn't defend all of it with the knowledge they were privy to, and since it was necessary to their claim of Divine Right that they must; they went back to the "Stories" and had them carved in wood and stone and painted on walls and ceilings and canvases; and The Church used those storybook versions of The Word of God, The Holy Bible to steer their ship of state and manipulated the people. In those days it was not necessary to pervert The Word of God, The Holy Bible Itself, in order to control the narrative, The Church, and the Faithful. Just like today's "Media", they needed only to control the narrative. That was as easy as making sure no one could "read", and also making absolutely sure that if they could read by some circumstance or another, they didn't get their hands on a Bible unless they were part of the "System". It would take 1,200 years for one of their own to challenge that system: much like trying to challenge The Deep State today. His name, for those of you who don't know, was Martin Luther and he began the Protestant Reformation.

In the mean time, as the "Dark Ages" enveloped Europe, due in no small part to the "Dumbing Down" of the population by The Church to keep folks from questioning their situation as surfs of The Dark Ages, this perverted form of Christianity was gaining territory through "War Powers" issued to the followers of The Roman Church, by its leader the Pope. I tell you these things to help you understand where the world was in the days of The Prophet Muhammad. In those days, if one was caught in the possession of a Bible, the punishment could be death, just like it is today in Afghanistan, now that we Americans have left. The difference between then and now is that back then, even though Muhammad wasn't able to read (according to some), when God told Muhammad to read; and He (Allah) said it quite forcefully and three times in a row; there was no other Word of The God of Abraham in the entire world other than The Holy Bible (Old Testament joined to New), for Muhammad to read. Logic dictates that Muhammad was instructed to defy The Ban on reading and in particular the ban on reading The Holy Bible, by God Himself. He also understood that the iconography of churches leads people away from the true meaning of the stories and parables given for their instruction; and leads to false interpretations by men in search of power. That's why Islam is so overly uptight about anything that might be "Idolatry" (idol worship: statuary). Muhammad was given a poem in an ancient language that spoke to the hearts and souls of a People lifted up to fight fire with fire until the day that The Word of God, The Holy Bible could find a world prepared by God through time, to receive His Instruction. The rest is elaborated on in "The Overarching Tail". The point of these words is, that by the time The Holy Bible was able to "Break Free" to build Western Civilization as a Christian Enterprise based on The Holy Bible without interference from its "interpreters" in The Catholic Church, men with a similar bent to that of The Roman Catholic Church had written down The Holy Poem and called it The Holy Koran and they found themselves in the same predicament The Roman Church had been in. In fighting The Roman Church, that killed anyone caught with a Bible, Islam in its current state has be-

come The Roman Church, killing anyone caught with The Word of God, The Holy Bible, so as not to have to explain why their teachings and their laws are in opposition to The Word of God and His Laws: as well as the teachings of the Prophet of Islam Jesus, Christ of God.

As The God of Abraham created us all, He knows how we "Work". Yahweh's firstborn son was Israel itself, the Nation, according to the Bible. But like all bureaucracies it fell apart. Like America today, the Bible attributes their fall to the fact that their judges became "Corrupt" in a land built on The Law. This is human nature. When Islam arrived on the scene it was a tolerant religion. The "Golden Age of Islam" had within its institutions all manner of "outsiders" who were allowed to "Reason Together" with Islamic scholars. Our modern world doesn't exist until the concept of "Zero" finds its way from Hindu India to The Islamic Caliphate to conceptualize the "Arabic Numbers" that replaced the "Roman Numerals". The "Science" that flourished in that golden age would make its way into the rich merchant states of Italy to give birth to "The Renaissance", even as, at the same "appointed Time", the Greek texts of The Gospel According to Christ" (The New Testament) made their way into an England in conflict with the Papacy. But in that "Golden Age of Islam", the one the Jihadies are trying to duplicate by building a new Caliphate, one would have been able to find and "Read!" in accordance with the command of God; The Holy Word of God, The Bible. So how did we come to this? How is it that ISIS fighters, in some strange perversion of history believe that they will somehow bring on the return of Jesus by making war on those who count Jesus as their savior? I know very little about that ideology. I may have even misunderstood how they view Jesus in their end-time prophecies. What I do know is human behavior.

When we look at those who set about to "Install" communism around the world we have a tendency to think of them only in terms of their viciousness and the suffering it causes. If, on the other hand, we look at what they see as the enemy of good, we can begin at the beginning. That is to say that, we in America have been raised to believe in Capitalism. We are told we live in a Capitalistic Country with a Capitalistic System and we live pretty well and we're sedated as much as sustained. We "Look Away" from things like the suffering of other nations at the hands of "Capitalist- Imperialists". The whole "Banana Republic" thing comes to mind, where "Capitalists" seize countries like those that grow bananas and abuse the citizens of those countries, while controlling their governments, to get fabulously wealthy; but all WE Americans know about it thanks to "Corporate- Pro-Capitalist Media" is that we like bananas and We get them cheap. Multiply that "Inequity" several million times and you get someone like Carl Marx who looks at the whole thing, and the stench of the whole business and comes up with the idea that by "Seizing" "The Means of Production", "The Proletariat" (We The People) can right the world's wrongs. He's trying to do a "Good" thing. Unfortunately, and I don't mean this facetiously; as Jesus said, "Only God is GOOD". That is to say that mankind works and prospers when given two things: Free Will and The Fruits of his labors. Communism allows for neither of those. To the contrary, it denies them both and so the system of Communism always fails. Moreover, because people who fall for Marxist thinking see it as "Good" and by extension, themselves as "Good", anyone or anything in opposition to them is, by definition, not just "bad", but "EVIL". So when they get control and the system fails, they never understand it to be happening because it's a flawed system that denies the way God built us. To the contrary, its because those who cling to those things like free will and the God that gave it to them are keeping the system from working and they need to be eliminated. To learn more on this subject you can read "Revolution Number Ten" and about "Capitalization" as apposed to "Capitalism"; but that's not what this piece is about. This is about human nature.

To understand what happened to The Golden Age of Islam, God has presented you with the example of the fall of Israel under the corruption of its judges. He has also given you the example of the "Bureaucratic, Professorial (Elite) Class" currently running America (and with it The World), into the ground, so that they may succeed where Communism failed. All these "Deplorables", who produce the goods and the services and the generations, and who dare to think that they know how to do it better than those who have observed them while never, ever, actually produced anything other than wars over who should decide the fates of the masses: these deplorables are the problem. As has often been pointed out, the Old Men start the wars that they "Force" the young men into; and the Old Men reap the rewards without suffering any of the consequences.

In any social structure, in any Age, those considered to be "The Wise and The Learned" will attract those from within a social structure who want to be in charge. Maybe they want to do good. Maybe they are like Biden, who just see an opportunity for graft. It never ceases to amaze me that Catholics look at all the "Wealth" in the form of "art" in The Vatican and see it as Godly when juxtaposed with all the suffering in the world. Still, there it is. One of the side affects of this wealth and power is a loss of purpose and in this "Connected" Age, we begin to see clearly through such things as "The Hunter Biden Laptop" what becomes manifest in that boredom.

Judaism today still goes through all the motions of the old religion, but it is far more ceremonial than reli-

gious. One major ceremonial characteristic is hats. The most iconic of these is that little round thing they stick to the back of their heads. Moreover, when Gentiles like myself go bald, we do it from the front back, whereas aging Jewish men tend to lose theirs in a growing circle which begins, interestingly enough, right where they're instructed by the old guys to place that stupid hat, so that the God who knows "ALL", can pick them out among the Godless. I've never seen it commanded in The Bible.

When Lewis and Clark wintered up in the Dakotas with the Mandan tribe, members of the expedition came down with venereal disease as a result of their associations with the locals. Even more interesting is the fact that when the buffalo didn't arrive early enough, the tribe performed a ritual ceremony, to facilitate the buffalo's return, in which the young women of the tribe had sexual intercourse with the tribal elders. I wonder which god came up with that idea? Native Americans kept women as possessions: a fact often overlooked by Native American Activists. Women were property that could be exchanged. This was true of many ancient cultures. However, in Islam, the LAWS of The God of Abraham "Wed" people for life. Islam's answer was to allow for all the wives one could afford, but "For Life" according to God's Law. Christianity, born of Biblical principles, took the lesson of Noah's Ark and mated pairs "two by two", as it was in the Garden of Eden with Adam and Eve; and organized along a different paradigm (until the Mormons anyway). The multi-wife model heavily favors those who have assets, or sometimes Kingdoms, with which to support what all young American boys once knew, and fantasized about, as "Harems". That means middle aged men with money, and probably power, who snatched up girls; sometimes-prepubescent girls in a pre-modern world (we're talking not long ago); in which all marriages were "Arranged". In such a world where young women come of age in a world where young men are also coming of age; only to find that all the mating pair women are already "Owned" by old men; those old and powerful men need some serious deterrents to keep nature from taking its course. The old Hebrew texts, rejected by Sharia's advocates in other respects, were the perfect tool to justify the cruelty of the rejection of God's own "two by two" paradigm, that allowed for powerful old men to make young women their possessions and deny young men and women God's own plan.

While women have always been dominated by men, Sharia Law actually intensifies all the rights and privileges of men while diminishing the humanity of women along lines that are as perverted as the scandals of The Roman Catholic Clergy. Among Afghans being airlifted to this country at this moment are child brides who were raped in the crush to come here, because Sharia Law says that if a man rapes a woman and she accuses him without two witnesses to back her up, she is to be put to death: but if he rapes her and admits to it, he can be exonerated (or more correctly stated, rewarded) by making her marry him. In order to promote such a system of cruelty and inequity, as well as to claim the right to make war, both religions (Catholicism and Islam) made possession of The True Word of God, The Holy Bible a criminal offense. This is particularly egregious in the case of Islam, as "The Reading of The Book", which precedes a time before even the Poem of Muhammad existed, was the specific "Charge" of, and the reason for, Islam itself.

In this battle in this "War in Heaven", we see that in fighting The Roman Catholic Church in order to enable God's Plan to deliver The Holy Bible to Mankind at the appointed time; Islam did not defeat the demon in The Roman Church that denied God's Word, The Holy Bible. Rather it took on that demon itself. When Jesus comes, it won't be to shake the hands of those who killed God's Children for being in possession of God's Very Words that Muhammad was instructed to read and defend against those who would deny access to them to God's Children that they might know Him. No, this is the work of men, to control men, in defiance of God, Who gave them Free Will. In the War in Heaven, We fight against the demon that has possessed Mankind from the beginning. Throughout history, whenever WE THE GOOD, have attempted to do battle with evil, WE have taken on the fighting style of the demon possessed: so that win or lose, the demon has survived and GOOD has eventually lost. The closest thing to an exception was These United States where FREE WILL was allowed space among the "Clay" to the north, even as it was mingled with the "Iron" of SLAVERY (which is the antithesis of Free Will) to the south: as predicted in Nebuchadnazzar's dream.

If you ask a Rabbi or a Priest or any Protestant Clergy about The Prophet Muhammad they are very likely to deny Him as a messenger of God. I would suggest to you that when WE look at those who currently practice the religion He founded, WE see that God's Gift of FREE WILL is all but absent, much like it was for Jesus under the Pharisees who killed The Christ for threatening their power. It replicates the brutality of The Roman Catholic Church of Rome: right down to the "Inquisition" the Middle East is currently suffering as you read this. It is the Hilary Clinton brand of diplomacy and social order in Libya currently being practiced by the Biden Administration here in The States; from Vaccine Cards to "Woke" culture. Where the Pharisees rejected The Gospel of Jesus; and Popes and Islam denied The Holy Bible; The US Government is dismantling The Constitution of the United States of America because it codifies the principles of God's Law according to The Holy Bible into Secular Law.

Continued on page



Continued from previous page.

If Muslims hope to build a Caliphate reminiscent of The Golden Age of Islam, they must first look for the cause of the demise of that Age. As is so often the case, God has given us a case study from which to gain insight. I have made the case elsewhere that were you to snatch up a person from the Age of Abraham and carry them forward in time into our modern world with indoor plumbing, refrigerators, jet airplanes, television central heating, roads, bridges, automobiles, antibiotics, lasik surgery and all that has been given to US (without the politics and religion in conflict today), they would most certainly call it "Paradise", Heaven on Earth. This "World", this "Paradise" came to be because a Christian Nation of Men and Women "Walked With God" in OUR generations past. They read The Bible. They observed the world around them and its failings and they did their best to make it better according to the precepts they learned in the Bible and it led to a Society in which all these things, these blessings, were bestowed on them. Unfortunately, there were those who lusted after the "Power" to "Control" the world. They divided Us as a Nation by convincing America's Women that they were "GOOD" and that by extension Men were inherently bad. They were led to believe that men had abused women for millennia and because they were inherently bad, and Women were inherently Good, that women should have all the power and men should be powerless, silent and submissive. It was that old Iowa School teacher's experiment about the "Brown Eyed Kids" versus the "Blue and Green Eyed Kids". Of course, Women were never "Empowered". They were "Imprisoned" in meaningless jobs and separated from children and had everybody's wages cut in half. The power went to those who pushed Women to enslave Men.

We can imagine the very same dynamic at work in the Golden Age of Islam. Just as the story of Abraham comes from Genesis, so do we find the story of the fall of Mankind thanks to the Mother of all women, Eve. As women are often portrayed as inherently bad as a result, Men are by extension relatively omnipotent over women who need to be beaten when they act out: a theme that still played in the Irish American Movie Classic "The Quiet Man" in mid-twentieth century America thanks to the influences of The Roman Catholic Church throughout history. So that the men gave into the selfish notion that they should dominate women and the leaders who gave them that power by subverting the Law were the ones who ended up with all the power and they used it to destroy the society based on the precepts of God in the Book Muhammad was commanded to read. They remade the laws to give themselves more power and those powers included making war on any who opposed the "Powerful" by writing down Muhammad's Poem and making up all manner of new laws: presenting them as "Things Muhammad did". Where their men can divorce a woman without cause, take all her children away as they reach the age of six, and leave her homeless and destitute; 1980's ladies could do the same whether they initiated the divorce or not. Where the woman who makes claims of rape without two witnesses can be put to death, American Males may be "Me Too-ed" and punished accordingly. Where the rapist can claim the child as his bride, American women and girls can have autonomy over their body and the life of the unborn, but still hold the male financially responsible should the Woman so choose. True to their projectionist nature Democrats and Leftists told "Homemakers" and "Housewives" that they were "Whores" to their husbands, while convincing women to take on The Government as their "Provider" and break God's laws concerning "Adultery" as goddesses who made up their own laws and seduced us stupid men to follow: which may well be the act that was being prophesied in the Paradise in Eden; just as the "War in Heaven" was "of things to come" in The Book of Revelation.

As King Solomon said: "There is nothing new under the sun." What destroyed The Golden Age of Islam was likely what has destroyed "The Golden Age of Christianity" here in America. We can look, if we are willing to, and see that they are destroying The Constitution of the United States of America because it codifies the principles of The Holy Bible. They are replacing that codified document with the doctrine of The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness, which is the law of whatever they say the law is to get their way. It is a law as irrational as those of Sharia concerning rape: so that Sharia and The Church of PC mirror each other. Just look at the Supreme Court Decision concerning Soybean genetics. A Supreme Court made up of Catholics and Jews found that when the pollen of a corporation's soybeans asserts itself uninvited onto the genitalia of another's, that, not only is the "heirloom" plant not offended by the interloper, but the interloper is then master of the genetic line, just as in Sharia Law. When your core principles are misaligned, your world becomes misaligned. The answer to how The Middle East can find its way back to a Golden Age of God is to turn to God and His Word as instructed according to Muhammad. The formula is the same for Western Civilization. Moreover, the "Key" is a personal relationship with Our Father in Heaven. Jesus did not begin His Prayer, My Father in Heaven. Jesus is the "Lamb of God". He is the offering made on your behalf to God Our Father in Heaven, for everything you've ever done wrong (save blaspheming against The Holy Spirit) on the condition that you "Repent": that you become a different person than the one capable of that mistake; "Born Again", of a New Spirit. Genesis says in its metaphorical wisdom that Woman was Created from Man, which by "Reason" indicates that to love each other is the same as loving one's self; and conversely to hate the other is to hate one's self. Moreover, to "Submit" to each other is to learn how to submit to God.

As was explained before, God Gave Mankind "The LAW" and then He explained the limits of punishment "Under (subordinate to) The Law": "An Eye For An Eye, A Tooth For A Tooth". When Jesus came He brought "A NEW THING". It began the evolution of Social Mankind that had been prepared for with the "Old Thing". Jesus

condensed THE LAW down to its essence. He said "LOVE GOD WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND ALL YOUR SOUL." Why wouldn't you after He created all that is just for you: unless Mankind oppressed you and like the frustrated Communists, you wanted to change the world by your WILL, failed, and blamed Our Father in Heaven for not making it happen as you imagined it? The rest of the LAW as delivered by Jesus in His NEW THING was, like "An Eye For An Eye". An Eye For An Eye, the limit by which "Justice" was to be administered. The NEW THING Jesus gave us to replace its brutality was "DO UNTO OTHERS AS YOU WOULD HAVE THEM DO UNTO YOU".

As was explained to you before in the discussion of "Numbers", when you let go of the anger that springs from the well of injustice and put it in the hand of God, Who has promised that all will be "Accounted" for by Him in the end; then you can be at peace and the equation reconciled. Those who commit crimes still need to go to jail, but if, and only if, they do unto others that which no one would want done to them. So that as a Christian Society we no longer prosecute "The Gay Community" because even though God has called what they do an "Abomination", so long as they do it behind closed doors and reframe from leading our children astray, whatever judgment they may receive when they stand before God is really no more of our business than the failings We ALL have. Like the adulteress about to be stoned to death until they asked Jesus His opinion on the judgment; only the "perfect" should throw the first stone when the sin was only against herself. Conversely, when WE hang their "Rainbow" flag on our embassy in Kabul We have not only "not done unto others as We would have the Taliban do unto US"; We have done to them precisely what the "Woke Culture" has done unto US and We don't like it. Moreover, The Rainbow Flag is an affront to The God Who gave US (MANKIND), the rainbow as a sign that HE would not allow "This Flood" sent out of the mouth of the Serpent to engulf the world. That "Flood", of which the "rainbow coalition" is a part.

These two principles are the foundational LAW given to Mankind by His Christ Jesus to build His Church on Earth as it is in Heaven: Free Will and Do unto others, as you would have them do unto you. As an example, all these people imposing these lockdowns despite what we now know to be true about the virus and the therapeutics that can defeat it; need to be given a safe confined space into which they should be kept in perpetuity, because they thought you should have no free will, thereby theirs is forfeit to them. Just as God's People were subverted by human nature in Jerusalem, so was Christianity, Islam, Capitalism, and America The Beautiful. The Communists are like the Pharisees, who are like the Popes, who are like the Mullahs, and the Bureaucrats in Washington and The E.U., The Central Bankers and The CCP. Fauci's "Nobel Lies" are no different than what the Pharisees did to Jesus, or what the Jesuits or the Mullahs consider to be acceptable in service of their cause; despite God's Commandment not to bear false witness against one's neighbor. Recognizing this tendency in Mankind, God always planned that at the proper time, Mankind would finally recognize this fact and using the Institutions He had His Pilgrims put in place, they would replace the Bureaucratic system that inevitably destroys all the milestones of human history by its very nature. They gave US "The Vote". That's why getting to the bottom of the November 3rd "Steal" is at the core of The War in Heaven. It is the linchpin that leads to the "Declassification" of all the evil in the world that exposed itself when "The Trump Sounded". That's why an immediate fifty State Audit is so incredibly important. Just as importantly, God told Us that (and I'm paraphrasing) "The Government would sit upon the shoulders of The Body of Jesus, The True Christ": which means "Term Limits" and the raising up of all the dead in Christ at the resurrection of The Spirit; to become The Body of Christ. Instead of teaching your children that to be patriotic one must join the military, teach them to serve their twelve years in government at some point in their lives when they can best contribute. Take some time each day to join the folks at the "War Room" chat rooms and learn how to assist in getting a fifty state audit. Share with them the Armistad "Decision" and how this fraudulent election led to fraudulent "Electors" whose votes are not binding in the "Contract" between The United "States" and their Federal Government in the Contract WE THE PEOPLE call The Constitution of the United States of America. Use the laws our forefathers and mothers fought and died to give us to fight the "GOOD" fight, rather than the age old fight of violent aggression.

Just as importantly, we need to get away from "Organizations" in the same way we need to get away from intermediaries between God and ourselves. Bannon's push has been to promote a man who is working to take over the Republican Party with "MAGA" folks under the premise that The County Club Republicans have sold us out; and because "Building" a new party from the ground up takes too long. The framing of the argument is wrong. Even the guy pointing the way says: to paraphrase, "I got a guy named Schmuck elected", and "We screen out those who aren't 'Conservative'". It is the system of picking the "guy" that lets us down. Moreover, just as with organizations like the Sierra Club that were first raised up by true Environmentalists of my generations, all such "Organizations" eventually become the target of people who take them over and subvert them. The Two Party System is the same. The Founding Fathers acknowledged this and lamented it; but had no mass-communication mediums with which to replace it. It is the issues that need to be decided and picking a "Person" carries no guarantee of outcome. Just as importantly, in the "Two Party System" the parties work at dividing US over the issues, rather than dealing with the issues. In this coming election "The American Party" has three goals in search of champions who will commit all personal wealth held forfeit upon retreat from these three issues. 1. Acknowledge that the system as constituted is a "Fraud" and implement the for-

givenness of debt. That saves the children, the Country and the souls of those who willingly give up their slaves. In doing so it brings down the CCP (and North Korea with it) as explained before, as it frees the world and ends "The Belt and Road" initiative, when CCP Virus "Reparations" are implemented. 2. A "Reset" of Capital including Rental Property turned over to renters and \$50,000.00 per American. 3. A voucher for whatever home system we can put together to move us to Energy Independence in a Hydrogen Economy. That is, the machine featured on PBS if Trump finds it to be real, or one modeled after "Money For Nothin' & Your Hydrogen Free", if the other was a fraud. That and plentiful American Natural Gas if needed will bring down Iran and Russia. Remember, the Oligarchy is set on collapsing the System so as to implement their "Great Reset". Saudi Arabia has just made a deal with China to stop using "Petro-Dollars" in order to allow China to collapse the Dollar at some point in the near future. These things are coming and you have a chance to stop them. Yes, it will be bumpy, but it will be righteous and so much better than what they have planned.

In these battles that rage in The War in Heaven, God has always been winning. When the Pharisees crucified Jesus, God Won. When Constantine had The New Testament collated so that he could usurp the Word of God, it was a win for God. When Islam conquered Constantinople (now its Istanbul) and drove the keepers of Greek texts of The Gospel According To Christ west to England, God was orchestrating it. When Imperial Capitalism engulfed the world and made English the "Common Language" it was all part of the plan. Men and their efforts never prevail over God and His Plan, which was known from the beginning, prophesied and delivered as Promised. You overlords, you people who deny God and deny Mankind its Birthright to Free Will and to HIS LAW that WE are entitled to do as WE please so long as WE don't infringe on the rights and the Free Will of others: hear this. God's Message, to The Prophet of God Muhammad, was that He and by extension you, "READ!" The Word of God, The Holy Bible. The followers of Islam have been convinced, not unlike the followers of Christianity, that their "Struggle" (which is the meaning of the word Jihad) is a physical confrontation in which the world is forced into "Submission" (which is the translation of the word Islam) to the doctrines of the leaders of those two religions. Muhammad's Message to Mankind, as a Prophet of God, was not that you beat the world into submission to the will of a bunch of brutal old men. Muhammad's Message to the World, including those brutal old men and women throughout the Ages, was that THEY Submit. After all, Muhammad wasn't a leader when He received His charge. That means, you will not triumph over The One True God, The God of Abraham, so "SUBMIT!" to the fact that God is in control and that He Is The Almighty. As HE has bestowed Free Will upon all Mankind and codified it in His Word, The Holy Bible; Submit to that as well; as "Islam" means "Submission".

When Noah agreed to honor The Lord God by building the Ark according to God's Design, the Ark itself was the Covenant Noah made, to serve God and to carry God's Remnant through to safety. In return Noah and the remnant would be delivered through the waters of the flood. When Moses built "The Ark of The Covenant" it was to "House" "The Covenant", "The Ten Commandments", that God had made with Israel. They built it according to instruction designated by God and they carried it through the desert: even as they were delivered through the desert by God; in accordance with their Covenant. When The New Testament was added to The Old Testament to become The Holy Bible, it contained God's Holy Covenant with Mankind. It was and is the Ark, which carried that Covenant that God Himself delivered across time and space, along with all those who believed on Him and His Christ, to this very day. Fore it is written that God's House has "Three Stories". For Islam to deny The Holy Bible as The Word of God, or to discard IT, is to de-legitimize Abraham, Ishmael and even Muhammad: for IT is their proof: and their only justification.

Only God is "GOOD". Only God IS God. When you begin to believe that you have the right to run the world you have become the embodiment of Evil in opposition to God who is always in control. You blame God for this world's corruption, when He has sent you Elijah, Jesus, and Muhammad and yet you follow men and sometimes women because you used your Free Will, not to turn to God, Who IS Love, but to Power, which is corruption. Back in 600AD, when Muhammad was given His Instructions of "Submission" (Islam), it was The Roman Catholic Church that had changed The Word of God with its Doctrine. It was Judaism that had denied Jesus as The Promised Christ. It was they who would not "Submit" to God's Will. When The Ottoman Empire was established, Islam was changed. The fire allocated to fight fire should have begun to pass into history having passed Islam's message on to the established "Power"; but that is not the nature of men and power. Instead the power was usurped. At that point in time the "Struggle" should have become an inward, Spiritual, struggle of Submission to God. Instead, Jihad (struggle) has come to mean a "Crusade" managed by a group of Old Men who claim to know the Mind Of God, but who, like the Bishops and the Cardinals and the Popes of ancient Christendom, deny God's Will that Mankind be free to choose. Like the Popes of old they make up their own laws and proclaim their will to be God's Will. When you impose your Will to deny others their Free Will, you have become the evil of the ages and there is no greater example of that evil than war or violent Jihad. Go in Peace. Go with God. Be delivered from this demon by following in the path of Jesus; using the Law, as Jesus is the embodiment of "The Law"; rather than taking on the demon of your ancient adversary, The Devil Himself. Resist that old demon. Submit to God Almighty. Choose Life Eternal. Be lifted up to "Paradise", Heaven on Earth.



# The Holy Spirit

I have two "Concordances" from back in the 19th century. A concordance is a compilation of all things Bible related: like translations of the old Hebrew words into English and reference pages that allow one to look up a word and see all the places where it appeared in Bible text: and, of course The Holy Bible Itself. Both books came to me, rather than me to them. The one was given to me by a woman who frequented the same Bay Area bar I did in years past. She got it from among a number of books that sat on the curb waiting for the garbage truck after their owner had died. Inside the cover, I found three different reference materials that made a very effective case against the Mormon Church. They all made the case, that seemed to prove, that "The Book of Mormon" began as a stolen romance novel manuscript by a Minister named Spaulding, who knew Joseph Smith; who had, in turn, copied the manuscript; changed it somewhat and formed a new religion. The "Book of Mormon" claims to be a continuation of "The Holy Bible". It is an "addition" to The Holy Bible; which is, by definition, in conflict with the closing words of "The Book of Revelation". That is, of course, unless you want all the evils mentioned in The Bible to come to pass as warned. I've even heard it alleged that Brigham Young, the guy who took over after Smith's mysterious death, was a U. S. Military man who may well have been working for the government to get a large "American Presence" out in the "West" as part of America's "Manifest Destiny" ahead of other countries. Stranger things have happened.

One thing is for sure. The Mormons built a dynasty. They became a "People Apart" as they built a culture based on a religion that used The Holy Bible as the justification of their religion, even as they usurped its power under their paradigm in defiance of its warnings. I've made the same indictment against Catholicism and every "Legacy" Protestant denomination that held to its "Traditions" when knowledge increased and they were shown to be wrong (which turns out to all of them, save the "Witnesses" who became a cult in their own right). I have also made the same indictment against Sharia Law, as it is in conflict with both The Holy Bible and The Koran itself.

As I recall, "The Jews lied" is the only clue given in the Koran describing the schism between the Line of Isaac and the line of Ishmael: The Jewish People and Muslims. One is inclined to imagine that "The Lie" has to do with which of the two bloodlines has the right to rule the world. Remember, The Jewish People, now, as in the time of Jesus, await a Messiah, a Christ, who will make the world humbled before their feet as THE CHOSEN PEOPLE. Whether they will admit it or not, that was the expectation when Jesus came and that is as much of the reason as any that the powerful men in Judaism, not only rejected Him, but wanted Him put to death: and all those who believed on Him snuffed out as well. Because We understand that Jesus was in fact The Prophesied Christ thanks to all the prophecies fulfilled, including those of The Book of Revelation According to the Angel of Jesus that we are witnessing in these very days: we understand that it is He, Jesus, The True Christ, Who is to reign, and in the manner He lived: not with a foot on the throat of humanity. He reigns because it was given to Him from the Father, because He was the promised Messiah; the rejected cornerstone of Christ's Church in God's House: The One with the three "Stories".

The poem, given to Muhammad, that gave rise to Islam; was (as I understand it) according to accounts, given to Muhammad in trance like states and came directly from God Himself. I went back to my copy of "The Koran Interpreted" translated by A.J. Arberry and looked through the bookmarks still there twenty some years after the last time I got it out. I was looking for the line that said that the "the Jews Lied", but I couldn't find it. I did a word search in "Revolution Number Ten" and found where I had once referred to that assertion on page 601, but I found no direct quote. Still, there is, as I understand it, a schism between today's Islam and Judaism itself over which line of Abraham (Isaac or Ishmael) is destined to rule the world. So that if that poem, delivered to Muhammad from God, which would become the written Koran, says that the Jews lied, are we to believe that the lie was about the rightful heir to "Rule The World"; and that the Poem asserts that it was the bloodline of Ishmael? Or was it that The Son of God, The promised Messiah, Who was prophesied to rule the world was Jesus and "The Jews Lied" about Jesus being that Christ Who had come?

With one answer, We get the same outcome as that alleged when looking at the LDS Church, where men who want power, create a new religion loosely based on The Holy Bible; while at the same time rejecting the warning at the end of The Book of Revelation concerning the suffering that it will bring upon humanity. We see a story like my other Concordance tells. It was given to my Great Grandfather by my Great, Great Grandfather in 1892. The family names were all added as each was born, to keep track of the "Line". Family lore claimed that when the "Krafft" family fortune was distributed as an inheritance to anyone who could prove to be an heir, we knew the lineage connected back through one of my father's aunts, but because that "Family Bible" had been lost moving to America, we got nothing. So that if the Mullahs claim to be the rightful heir to inherit control of the earth by forceful "Submission" (Islam means submission), then when they offer up the record according to the Koran, even as they kill people for having a Bible App on their phone, their credibility is in question. The other answer is that Jesus is to rule and Sharia was an attempt by brutal men, men as treacherous as the Pharisees, or the Popes, who sought to defy God. We see division instead of harmony; death instead of life; vengeance instead of forgiveness; hate instead of love, despair instead of hope.

There is no doubt whatsoever that the Koran supports the "Book" which Moses and all the other Messengers of God gave Mankind. They are all mentioned in The Koran. Given God's Promise to Hagar, Mother of Ishmael, (recorded in The Bible) concerning "A Great Nation" that would come of His Linage, there is no doubt concerning Muhammad's Poem or Islam itself. The problem comes, according to The Koran, with the word "Begotten", which seems connected to the notion of The Holy Trinity. At the same time, when God speaks in The Koran He always uses the Royal "We", when referring to Himself. The important thing to remember is that mankind was not given to understand the "Mechanism" by which "The Immaculate Conception" came to pass. Even The Koran says, when referring to Mary, "We sent her Our Spirit in the form of a man;" (Sura XIX, 16-34). So let's look at what Jesus, who is acknowledged by Islam as a messenger of God, has to say: <sup>3</sup> so practice and do whatever they tell you, but not what they do; for they preach but do not practice. <sup>4</sup> They bind heavy burdens, hard to bear, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with their finger. <sup>5</sup> They do all their deeds to be seen by men; for they make their phylacteries broad and their fringes long, <sup>6</sup> and they love the place of honor at feasts and the best seats at synagogues, <sup>7</sup> and salutations in the marketplace, and being called rabbi by men. <sup>8</sup> But you are not to be called rabbi, for you have one teacher and you are all brethren. <sup>9</sup> And call no man your father on earth, for you have one Father, who is in heaven. <sup>10</sup> Neither be called master: for you have one master, the Christ. <sup>11</sup> He who is greatest among you shall be your servant, <sup>12</sup> whosoever exalts himself will be humbled, and whoever humbles himself will be exalted. Matt 23:3-12 (RSV)

Jesus tells us that He was given "ALL" that He has from "The Father". The Scriptures tell us that He, Jesus, The Christ, is "The PRINCE of Peace". So what we have is The God of Abraham, who is expressed as a King at His Court: hence, the "Royal "We". It is a court where The King's Prince sits

at The King's Right Hand. At Court, one refers to The King as Lord. One also calls the Prince Lord because he has authority by virtue of his status relative to the King if, and only if, The King makes it so. We are shown in scripture who else is "At Court": but it is God Almighty who sits on The Throne of God. To understand, we must remember that no one comes to "The Father" except through Him (Jesus) who sits at the Right Hand of God. The Catholic Church, in order to place Constantine and those who replaced him; in the place of Jesus as The Guy, as in "I got a guy"; created "The Holy Trinity" from whole cloth. They interpreted "God with us" as God among us rather than God on our side, and they further confused the issue by calling The Holy Spirit an entity unto Itself. God is A vengeful God; God is A righteous God; God is A jealous God; but **God IS Love**; and while there are a couple dozen other things that "God Is" according to The Bible, Love is what binds them all. That is THE SPIRIT OF GOD: THE HOLY SPIRIT. So, we see Joshua before the throne and Satan accusing him; we see the beast with the four faces. But we do not see The Father, The Son and The Holy Spirit as One entity upon The Throne of God. When The Holy Spirit descends upon the world or upon a person, it is The Spirit of God Himself; regardless of what those who call themselves "father" or "master" tell you. After 500 years of Protestant understanding, it is The Jehovah's Witnesses, who, in separating from The Seventh Day Adventists, finally came to the understanding Islam was protecting: there is no Trinity and there is no God but God. Sadly, the "Witnesses" no longer "reason together" but follow twelve "Publishers" as corrupted as any other group of power hungry men.

As to who is to rule the world: the Line of Isaac or the Line of Ishmael; the answer is neither. The King of Kings, The Prince of Peace is to rule. Say what you will about The Jewish People, they have carried their Holy Book, The Torah (which is acknowledged in The Koran), with them since it was entrusted to Moses. Like my family's old Bible before it was lost on the trip to America, it is their family record and the proof of their story and any claim it holds toward their inheritance. Meanwhile, according to reports out of Afghanistan: anyone caught in possession of an "App" that leads to "The Holy Bible", is being executed by brutal men calling themselves Muslims, when the Koran begins around 600AD and is like my Great Grandfather's Concordance. Who comes to a hearing over an inheritance, killing those who show the proof of their claim?

As pointed out in conversation with Simon Barjoni, when Jesus gave Simon the Name "Peter" (meaning stone and not rock), according to "The Book" (which was delivered to mankind by God Himself according to The Koran); it was Jesus Who Was and Is Christ. Moreover, as those who live by the sword are destined to die by the sword and the meek promised to inherit the earth, who but the Prince of Peace could it be that is to rule the World? When we look at Mathew 23, Jesus says that it is Our Father in Heaven Who is our "Only Father"; that all men are "Brethren" and Christ is "Master". and that the case because it was given to Him by The Father.

If you're confused about this whole General Milley thing with his counterpart in the Chinese Army, then you're not thinking in terms of "Elite Merger". You must remember, a few things. One: as evidenced by all the preparation for election manipulation prior to November 3rd 2020, the whole of the Democrat Party was geared up for "The Steal" long before the election. Two: The CCP (Chinese Communist Party) had, according to Lindell's data, already arrived at the algorithm they thought the Democrats would need to win and they probably got that number from Democrats. Three: there was a law on the books that said that interference in our elections by a foreign power was to be considered an act of war. So it's likely that Milley's first call on 10/30/20 was just to reassure his military counterpart and the rest of the CCP that Milley had everything under control in preparation for the "Steal" and all was well. The best indication of this is, one: Milley's declaration that "We", meaning Milley's Military buddies, "have all the guns". Two: the fact that the second call to China was on 1/8/21, two days after the rally in Washington when the Palosi/FBI operation to thwart the return of the electors went into action and Beijing was probably nervous about how the whole coup was going. Cash Patel speaking on Levin said that Milley also made several calls to Palosi on 1/6/21. All those involved in the election fraud were conspiring with The CCP to put us in the "Tailspin" we're currently suffering.

Here's something else to consider. Rose McGowan, speaking on Tucker Carlson, referred to those involved with Harvey Winestien as a cult. A cult that included the Clintons; who were and remain, along with Obama and those around them, the defacto "Head" of The Democrat Party (a Party which she also associated with the sickness); and are probably "running" Biden. Let that sink in. The people who were running election monitors out of the counting places were thugs; strong arm men working for a political party that is every bit the criminal organization that The CCP is. This fight is about combating "Evil" itself and that includes Republicans involved in all this corruption. The only countermeasure to Evil is God.

As We sat through another remembrance of 9/11 they showed the same pictures of the Pentagon that had its roof line in tact and no tail section of the supposed plane on the ground: a forty to sixty foot wide hole and no engines, no wings. There are no signs of blackened ground in Shanksville from jet fuel burning, around the "crater" they said was made by a hollow metal tube full of humans; who had made calls to loved ones, when cell phones rarely, if ever, worked on planes in those days. Still enough information was obtained to write a script to reenact the drama with a movie. We are asked to move from anger to grief and just accept their narrative. Bannon and Frank Gaffney took a different tack and reminded Us that George W Bush had made a distinction between the "Peaceful" religion of Islam and "Radical Islam", as they assured Us that Islam itself is an aggressor. Bannon, the good Catholic, stated that "We will never forget", should be expanded to add, "and We will never forgive". Remember, Bannon is "Super Smart" and seems to be on board with the 9/11 narrative. It is important to remember that neither Trump, nor Bannon are OUR SAVIOR. As Jesus is; let Us bind up the wounds of the World, so that We can then take on Evil together. As you read through these quotes taken from Muhammad's Epic Poem that gave rise to Islam as promised to Hagar, Mother of Ishmael: you older folks reflect on how many times "W" used the word "Evildoers" when he was pushing us to war in the middle east. Reflect on how odd it seemed at the time. As pointed out before, it is the framing of the argument that sets the stage for victory. This World has always been able to get "The Peoples" of the World to fight each other to keep those who set Us against each other, in power. When last I published I attempted to demonstrate that the Mullahs of Islam have made indentured fighters of their followers using the same tactics Communists used to make "Comrades" of America's Mothers; because it's not the Mullahs who lose when we fight each other, any more than Our "Elite Captured" Congress suffered in Afghanistan. From the days of Pharaoh, to today, the battle has always been to set "The People" FREE from those who enslave them. When Jesus came, He told you. Love your enemy. Your enemy is not "Other Peoples". It is those who send them against you and those who send you against them. The CCP, The "New World Order" crowd, Elite Washington and The Clerics in Iran and Afghanistan, who make deals with The CCP as Weager Muslims die in concentration camps and The Pope abandons Chinese Catholics, while Washington

opens Our boarders as American homeless die in the street or from drugs: they are all the same.

I've spent a lot of time showing you Bible verses and building the case for "The Resurrection of the Spirit of Christ Jesus" in the form of "The body of Christ; which is "The Dead in Christ Resurrected in Spirit". So, let us try to weave The Mysteries of God together. This is from Muhammad's Epic and Inspired Poem, which some say was never to be written down as the book: "The Holy Koran".

The Spider  
Alif Lam Mim

45 Dispute not with the people of the Book save in the fairer manner, except for those of them that do wrong; and say, 'We believe in what has been sent down to us, and what has been sent down to you; our God and your God is One, and to Him we have surrendered.'

In this "quote" above, lies The Linchpin to world Peace. To quote Bill Clinton, "it depends upon what the meaning of 'is', is." So let's restate it in "American". Remember, these words came from Muhammad 1,400 years ago when "The God" that Christendom had surrendered to, was The Holy Trinity created by Constantine. The same kind of thing can be seen being played out again in the "New Speak" from the "Left" today, where they re-define the meaning of things to push their agenda. The way in which people "Think" concerning the "Nature" of God Almighty is the main obstruction. To most practicing Christians, the whole business of The Trinity is an enigma that they don't concern themselves with. They don't understand it: they just accept it. If you've ever heard it explained in the "Doctrine" of The Catholic Church, its about three times longer than one of my sentences and as double speak as a Jen Psaki word salad. It is gobbledygook. Yet understanding it isn't at the heart of most Christian's religious experience; whereas refusing to accept Jesus as God (which is what the Trinity implies) is at the very heart of the Islamic "Struggle" against infidelity to The Holy Bible. Moreover, The Roman Catholic Church is about the "Experience" of the place and the process. Whereas, sitting around a campfire and listening to The Words in Poem form is a totally different experience. From Islamic perspective, if a Christian says that Jehovah is the same God as Allah it's a "Trigger". You have evoked The Trinity and you're calling Jesus God and you "do wrong". 83% of Americans believe in "A God". 75% believe in The Holy Bible. Unfortunately, those who want power have had the world fighting over who gets to decide what "is" is, rather than looking to God's Word Itself.

This next excerpt also comes from "The Koran Interpreted"; By A. J. Arberry. I ask you if the Sharia Law being administered in Afghanistan (even as you read this) is "True" to Muhammad's message. As you read it, I also ask that you keep in mind that the year of it's origination as a poem is somewhere around 600 AD. On the roads that traversed the region in those days, travelers exchanged ideas and cultures and religions. "the Book" referred to is The Holy Bible. Muhammad would have known about such people as Jesus. He would have known that the Jewish People had rejected Jesus when God gave Him (Muhammad) these words. He would have known in his days (300 years after Constantine and 900 years prior to The Protestant Reformation), about the merging of Pagan Rome with Christianity. So as you read this, keep it in context. The first Book "sent down" was The Torah, The Jewish Bible, The Old Testament of The Holy Bible. The second Book, which confirms the first, is The Gospel according to Jesus: The New Testament. The "We" is God Speaking.

The Table

And therein We prescribed for them: 'A life for a life, and eye for an eye, a nose for a nose, an ear for an ear, a tooth for a tooth and for wounds retaliation'; but whosoever forgoes it as a freewill offering, that shall be for him an expiation. Whoso judges not according to what God has sent down- they are the evildoers.

<sup>50</sup> And We sent following in their footsteps, Jesus son of Mary, confirming the Torah before him; and We gave to him the Gospel, wherein is guidance and light, and confirming the Torah before it, as a guidance and an admonition unto the godfearing.

So let the People of the Gospel judge according to what God has sent down therein. Whosoever judges not according to what God has sent down- they are the ungody.

And We have sent down to thee the Book with the truth, confirming the Book that was before it, and assuring it. So judge between them according to what God sent down and do not follow their caprices, to forsake the truth that has come to thee. To every one of you We have appointed a right way and an open road.

If God had willed, He would have made you one nation; but that He may try you in what has come to you. So be you forward in good works; unto God shall you return, all together; and He will tell you of that whereon you were at variance. And judge between them according to what God has sent down, and do not follow their caprices, and beware of them lest they tempt thee away from any of what God has sent down to thee. But if they turn their backs know that God desires only to smite them for some sin they have committed; surely, many men are ungody.

Is it the judgment of pagandom then that they are seeking? Yet who is fairer

Continued on page



Continued from previous page.

in judgment than God, for a people  
having sure faith?

These admonitions, these criticisms of "Their Caprices", are of the Roman Catholic Church that had mingled Christianity with Greek Paganism in order to stabilize the Roman Government being undermined by The Christian Religion. These complaints are against Judaism for denying Jesus as a messenger of God. 1,400 years later they are just as much an indictment against Sharia Law. They are not complaints about The Holy Bible, which Islam acknowledges as The Word Of God. The "Open Road" is "Free Will". Free Will in balance with The Law: it is the universe in harmony. The Christians He (God) tells Islam, are the same ones who have merged Christianity with Paganism in order to make a State Religion that usurped The Holy Bible's (The Book's) message 300 years prior to Muhammad. God tells them straight forwardly to look at "The Word" He has sent down through The Torah (Old Testament) and Jesus' Gospel and compare it to what Rome is teaching. It's the same Roman form of Christianity that will send "The Crusaders" against Islam and cause the "Reformation". Islam was from its beginning, set up to stop that form of State Religion; that the Protestants much later rejected; just as We reject The PC Church today. God even makes clear that while the Law is an eye for an eye, one can even receive an "expiation" if they, "Turn the other cheek", so to speak. None of this is Sharia Law. Sharia Law is The Book of Mormon written as an amendment, an addendum to The Bible in order to build a fighting force to serve a bunch of power hungry men calling themselves "Clerics" (as if they are learned men of words); but they are men of "Caprices"!!!!

"If God had willed, He would have made you one nation; but that He may try you in what has come to you. So be you forward in good works; unto God shall you return, all together; and He will tell you of that whereon you were at variance."

There is a series that airs on the 3ABN network that is called "Linage". It traces the struggle of "The People of the Book" through the centuries. Everyone should watch it, no matter their religion, if only to see what FAITH truly is (at least up until the series makes saints of the Adventists). But for whatever reason, and God had His reasons, Islam was not given to understand the nature of our sins being forgiven thanks to the sacrifice of Jesus, The Blood of the Lamb of God: probably because He needed them to "Check" the power and expansion of Catholicism. Muslims were left with paying the alms (the tithes) and doing other "good works". They were taught by their leaders that to be in mortal combat in "Jihad" for a moment was of more value than a lifetime of good works: whereas Christians understand that no "Good Works" will absolve them, but only repentance and that sacrifice made on their behalf by Jesus. So how does that work if you never knew those rules? Well, Jesus said that everything can be forgiven except that you sin against "The Holy Spirit"; and God had other plans for Islam. As that Holy Spirit is The SPIRIT OF GOD, Who IS Love, then "Reason" would lead us to believe that "HATE" is the unforgivable sin and the rest is all about choices made according to one of those two Spirits or the other.

The Mullahs and their cohorts are bent on taking over the world under a paradigm that mirrors what the Jewish Pharisees awaited in their understanding of The Christ to come. It turns out that it is not one Linage down from Abraham, or the other, that was destined to rule the world. It is the Body of Christ that is the "one nation".

So be you forward  
in good works; unto God shall you  
return, all together; and He will tell you  
of that whereon you were at variance.

These "Jihadies" are aggressors who intend to take over the whole of the earth, when clearly Islam was to be a place of refuge for those who believed in The Book at a time when Judaism and Roman Christianity did not.

SAD

This is a Remembrance; and for the godfearing  
is a fair resort,  
Gardens of Eden, whereof the gates  
are open to them,  
wherein they recline, and wherein  
they call for fruits abundant, and  
sweet portions,  
and with them maidens restraining their glances  
of equal age.

This is what you were promised for the  
Day of Reckoning;  
this is Our provision; unto which  
there is no end.'

Is this the portion from which the Clerics promise maidens in Heaven? It sounds more like a place where girls are not taken as "Child Brides" by older men who buy them or rape them. A place where men enjoy the fruits of their labors rather than toil under "the only game in town", which is to serve "Mighty Men" fighting over power.

JONAH

From verse 55:

O men, now there has come to you  
an admonition from your Lord, and  
a healing for what is in the breasts,  
and a guidance and a mercy  
to the believers.

Say: 'In the bounty of God, and His mercy-  
in that let them rejoice; it is better than  
that they amass.'

Say: 'Have you considered the provision  
God has sent down to you, and you have made  
some of it unlawful, and some lawful?'

60 Say: 'Has God given you leave, or do you  
forge against God?'

What will they think, who forge falsehood  
against God, on the Day of Resurrection?  
God is bountiful to men; but most of them  
are not thankful.

Thou art not upon any occupation,  
neither recitest thou any Koran of it,  
nor do you any work, without that We are  
witness over you when you press on it,  
and not so much as the weight of an ant in  
earth or heaven escapes from the Lord, neither  
is aught smaller than that; or greater, but  
in a Manifest Book.

(A "Manifest" is an Accounting of Cargo: of "Baggage".)

HOBBLING

<sup>15</sup> Indeed, We gave the Children of Israel  
the Book, the Judgment, and the Prophethood,  
and We provided them with good things,  
and We preferred them above all beings.

We gave them clear signs of the Command;  
so they differed not, except after the  
knowledge had come to them, being  
insolent to one another. Surely  
thy Lord will decide between them  
on the Day of Resurrection touching  
their differences.

Then We set thee upon an open way  
of the Command; therefore follow it,  
and follow not the caprices of those  
who do not know.

Surely they will not avail thee aught  
against God. Surely the evildoers are  
friends one of the other; God is a friend  
of the godfearing.

The 1,400 year old words, converted from a Poem in an ancient foreign language, are as difficult to understand as the "Old English" of "The King James Bible". That said: what was the test for The Jewish People who denied Jesus; and for the "Pagandom" of The Roman Catholic Church; has become the TEST for Sharia Law: and Sharia Law has failed the test of "The Book".

What I believe you are looking at in this excerpt from "The Pilgrimage" is the "War Powers Act" of Muhammad's Inspired Epic Poem. You will note that it is all manner of religions, which have come under attack by some force under the banner of its "God". As the poem dates to around 600AD, I am not equipped as an historian to tell you whether this refers to a specific aggressor, or a more generalized historical occurrence. What is of particular "Note" is that this "War Power" is given for the express purpose of reclaiming "Habitations" that they were "Expelled" from. It is not an authority to impose Islam on the World through force. Moreover, it is most certainly not about imposing the man-made rules of Sharia Law that are in conflict with the teachings of all those from The Torah and The Gospels According to Jesus, that are witnessed to as from God Himself, throughout Mohammad's Poem.

THE PILGRIMAGE

Assuredly God will defend those  
who believe; surely God loves not any  
ungrateful traitor.

<sup>40</sup> Leave is given to those who fight because  
they were wronged- surely God is able  
to help them-

who were expelled from their habitations  
without right, except that they say  
'Our Lord is God.' Had God not given back  
the people, some by the means of others,  
there had been destroyed cloisters and churches,  
oratories and mosques wherein God's Name  
is much mentioned. Assuredly God will  
help him who helps Him—surely God is  
All-strong, All-mighty—  
who, if We establish them in the land,  
perform the prayer, and pay the alms,  
and bid to honor, and forbid dishonour;  
and unto God belongs the issue  
of all affairs

If they cry lies to thee, so too before them  
the people of Noah cried lies, and Ad  
and Thamood, and the people of Abraham,  
the people of Lot, and the men of Midian;  
to Moses they also cried lies. And I respited  
the unbelievers, then I seized them; and  
how was My horror!

"Eye for and eye"; "Do unto others" are both limits to God Given Free Will, which extends even to blasphemy against The Holy Spirit in life, but which is not forgiven in death. To take a life for not bending to the will of Sharia is blasphemy against the Holy Spirit. It breaks "an eye for an eye", "do unto others" and blasphemes against The Holy Spirit of God Whose Spirit is the Love of a Father toward His Children as presented in the story of the prodigal son.

The Book of Numbers in The Bible is about the division of the Land of Israel between its People. Revolution Number Ten outlined a similar dispensation of Communist China and Russia. The American Party Plan, now emulates the same. In "Numbers" all the men from one of the twelve tribes who fought against Moses and Aaron are separated out from their brethren and the earth opens up and fire consumes them, as I recall. Then in The Book of Deuteronomy the Israelites start sacking the cities of the land that God had given them and all the "Treasure" from these cities (gold, silver, fancy clothes) goes to God: The Ministry's "Treasury". They're winning every battle without casualties, even the battle of Jericho until, suddenly they're thwarted, big time. Turns out, one of the guys from one of the tribes took some of the fine clothes and silver and gold from Jericho that was supposed to go to the treasury of The Lord and buried it in his tent. Long story short: it didn't end well for him.

This is the account of the battle of Jericho:

1 Now Jericho was strongly fortified because of the Israelites—no one leaving or entering. 2 The LORD said to Joshua, "Look, I have handed Jericho, its king, and its fighting men over to you. 3 March around the city with all the men of war, circling the city one time. Do this for six days. 4 Have seven priests carry seven ram's-horn trumpets in front of the ark. But on the seventh day, march around the city seven times, while the priests blow the trumpets. 5 When there is a prolonged blast of the horn and you hear its sound, have all the people give a mighty shout. Then the city wall will collapse, and the people will advance, each man straight ahead." Josh 6:1-5 (HCSB)

The Bible lineages go back to 4,004 BC, which adds up to just over 6,000 years from Adam and Eve to today. A day is like a thousand years to the Lord and a thousand years like a day. The Holy Bible is The Ark that carried God's Covenant forward through time and space. It is also The Word of God, which has been marching around Evil all those 6,000 years. When "WE THE PEOPLE" shouted in 2016 (in the wake of Brexit), the "Trump" sounded and the walls behind which Evil hides came crashing down exposing everything. If you fight against God's Will like those who fought against Moses and Aaron or if you hope to receive this Promised Land when We take it from an evil, ungodly people and divide it equitably among God's Children; even as you hold back treasure that God requires from, demands of, you: then this story from Joshua is for you.

The Chinese are currently suffering an economic meltdown as their government defaults on the financial schemes that it forced all its "People" to invest in. War is generally the way Governments "Wag the Dog". Iran may be able to build a nuclear warhead for its missiles any "Day" now. Our Government "Surveillance Apparatus" that We allowed to be built because We believed the narrative of 9/11, is now being turned inward against people who believe in Free Will and The God Who gave it to us. The "War Room" is trying desperately to keep Congress from raising the "Debt Ceiling" even if it means shutting down the government to stop all this money from being spent. Biden is trying to direct Banks to monitor all account transactions over \$600.00. You may remember that in the wake of 2008, The Greek Government began taking money directly out of Greek Citizen's accounts as "Negative Interest" (which could theoretically be 100%). Fortunately, We have The Truth of The Word of God with which to bind up the nations. If it all collapses, the case of The Schooner Armistad is on our side. Moreover, if we register to vote as

American Party Members a hundred or a hundred and twenty million strong, no computer or mail-in ballot can thwart us. WE ARE THE PEOPLE OF THE BOOK, and God is with us so long as we are.

As context is always "Key": a short history lesson. From about 300AD to around 500AD (I think), the Roman State, which had built The Roman Empire, had had a working Government that was sanctioned by The Roman Catholic Church in Rome (ask the Seventh Day Adventists). History tells US that beginning with Roman Citizenship being traded for military service; they also began "Instituting" a thing they called "The Dole", which was public assistance that only incentivized a clamor for more and more from that Government for its Citizens: and consequently, from its other Citizens. The Roman State was never defeated in battle. Its Citizens and its Provinces simply stopped supporting it. That's when "The Vandals" began to invade much like the scenes currently at OUR southern boarder today. That process took a long time because it was real. The same process is happening to US at this moment, but it is being manipulated and sped up by forces you should understand by now.

When The Roman State Government collapsed it was replaced with a "Cleric" type Empire under The Pope and The Dark Ages took hold. When the Pope says that abortion is murder but don't hate Joe Biden; that's because Joe is implementing "The Fall of The United States of America" and with it "The Fall of the Free World". Joe has "Armed" Islam in Afghanistan to hurl it towards its own demise; led by Mullahs and self proclaimed Imams who have made deals with China despite Weager Muslim concentration camps, because, like The Pope and The CCP, the "Ends" (which is World Domination) justify "The Means, for all three camps. The Globalists intend to prop up The Papacy as the "Puppet" of "Their" **New World Order**, which is why that phrase was first uttered from a Pope: and why Bush Sr. shared it with US. That's why the "Old Doctrine" is being replaced with New, Politically Correct Rules; because it is a "Universal Church" that never believed in "The Book", which Islam defended. Catholicism is a Church of Consensus and Traditions and Wealth and POWER! That's why WE have "Open Borders" being facilitated by Catholic Charities, to bring in the Vandals.

When I first engaged with you, I delivered to you "A Choice". You now have another choice to make, as Government moves to make the "Draft" applicable to your daughters as well as your sons; not to fight, but to die, in this last Crusade. You can invite a Jehovah's Witness to your Church, whichever denomination you are (as all denominations except the Witnesses still hold to the Roman Catholic Doctrine of The Holy Trinity and Jesus as God Incarnate), and have them show you where you are at "Variance" with "THE BOOK". Then you can decide if your "Traditions" are what you worship: or is it The God of Abraham and HIS HOLY WORD. God dwells with the humble and contrite of Spirit, so I hope you can be. Should you decide that you are, in fact among "The People of the Book"; then seek out all these Muslims that Your Own Government has imported to fight against you, now and in the past. Explain that you have seen the truth; that you understand and then ask them to show you "Sharia Law" "IN THE BOOK". They cannot. Show them the verses from "The Table" and read together "The Overarching Tale" to see how God "Set" The Table. Remember always that the quotes from the Koran you are sighting came from the lips of The Prophet Muhammad long before The Holy Koran came into existence as "A Book". Share these words from "The Story":  
<sup>50</sup>Say: 'Bring a Book from God that gives better guidance than these, and follow it,  
if you speak truly.'

Then if they do not answer thee, know that  
they are only following their caprices;  
and who is further astray than he who  
follows his caprice without guidance from  
God? Surely God guides not the people  
of the evildoers.

Now We have brought them the Word; haply  
they may remember.

Those of whom We gave the Book before this  
believe in it.

and, when it is recited to them, they say,  
'We believe in it; surely it is the truth  
from our Lord. Indeed, even before it  
we had surrendered.'

These shall be given their wage twice over  
for that they patiently endured, and avert  
evil with good, and expend of that  
We have provided them.

Show them the Prophecies of "THE BOOK" and how Jesus Fulfilled Them ALL to become "Christ"; and His Own Instruction as a Prophet of Islam, A Messenger of God, which confirm those assertions. Then ask them if they can "READ" and if not why. Who called themselves their teacher when teacher means rabbi and yet did not teach them to read, as it was God's Own Command to Islam?

"If God had willed, He would have made you one nation; but that He may try you in what has come to you. So be you forward in good works; unto God shall you return, all together; and He will tell you of that whereon you were at variance."

Come, and reason together. Seek "The Truth", "And The Truth Shall Set You Free".

When God told Hagar of her son's legacy to come as she sat crying in the desert, He already knew how it would play out. Just look at Us today when so much of the Country is in denial about this "Flood". As someone has recently said, some people just need to pee on the electric fence before they get it. Christianity ceased to be "Like Christ" in 300AD with Constantine and his "Just War", his carved statuary, his "Holy Trinity" and his locking away of "The Book". So that just as God had given war powers to Israel to remove the descendents of Kane from "The Promised Land", He gave those same powers to those He had entrusted with the task of resisting The Universal Church: knowing full well that "Mighty Men" would remove Jesus as Savior; casting Him simply as a Messenger, so as to obscure "Love thy Enemy" from those they used as cannon fodder. The result is "No Bibles Allowed" (after the Vatican Model), and conflating Jesus with The Trinity, so as to impose a death sentence on anyone accepting Jesus as Christ or teaching Jesus' Gospel. As for those of you who cling to your Trinity, even though the word is not in The Holy Bible: as it says repeatedly in different ways in The Koran, "show me" where it teaches your Trinity in "The Book". Those who cling to Sharia, show me as well.

When Jesus says no man comes to The Father except through The Son, you must remember that in order to be right with God, The Hebrew People had to make sacrifices to atone for sin in order to draw near with God. That's the rule. Jesus "IS" that sacrifice. We are all allowed a one on one relationship with God, but you don't meet with God without that you atone. That means repent and make sacrifice. It seems that Islam was given "Good Works" until WE ALL **"return, all together"**, at the Resurrection of The Spirit of Jesus, when "The Struggle" ends. At such a time good works take on the significance placed on them by The Apostles as the outward expression, a consequence, of one's Christianity; and "Sacrifice" once again becomes the only accepted method of forgiveness: and Jesus the only accepted sacrifice. This is the story of "The Book" God gave you, that Israel delivered, Jesus confirmed and Islam defended to build the three stories of the House of God: Heaven on Earth. Peace be upon us.

**Paid for by Russ Denton, Prairie City, OR 97869**



# The Body of Christ

So, have you been buying bitcoin and precious metals and stocking up on food? Just so you know, the Biden Administration wants your bank to notify the IRS about any transactions over \$600.00 and The U.S. Government has made people "Turn In" all their precious metals in the past. So when they demand it once again, it will be at an exchange rate the Government sets and should you fail to comply and then try and cash out your coins or your bitcoins; any transactions you need the bank to help with may find you as in trouble with the IRS, as Moms standing up to School Boards are currently in with The Justice Department.

Those of you who chose "Tradition" over "The Holy Bible" may have noticed that when Palosi, a champion of abortion, was unable to get the "\$15 Trillion Dollar debt increase over the next ten years" deal through as promised, she set up a spontaneous meeting with the Pope and boarded a plane for Rome. Now that Mitch McConnell has played his role in forging a new end run around those fighting the economic collapse of the Country; by giving the Democrats more time and probably an end to "The Debt Ceiling" before its over; the money The CCP has spent as reported by Peter Schwitzer, to build Mitch and his wife a shipping business, can be seen as a good investment on their part. In the end they will "Rope A Dope" you until you tire and then collapse the "System" at their leisure. Biden's pick for the new, I believe she's called "Comptroller" of The US Treasury, wants to get rid of all banks and have the Government take over that function. The new tax laws Biden's Handlers intend to put in place will charge you taxes on the increase in the value of your home and land; caused by the inflation they are causing by flooding the economy with money that your income taxes will have to be increased to pay; bringing the process full circle. The 80,000 new IRS agents will be busy making sure you pay the full amount. All you farmers who got to keep "Income Averaging" (if you've still got it 30 years after small businesses lost it) will learn that when the value of that property falls along with commodity prices, you won't get that money back. Like "Truck Tires" that are taxed a Federal "Tax" only to have States charge you "Sales Taxes" on that Federal Tax: after paying the taxes on the increase in your home all your life, "Estate Taxes" will be assessed on the "Pre-taxed" increased value of the property when it passes to your children. All the ways you think you're going to keep what you've gained in a corrupt system are being dismantled by those who designed the system you thought you were gaming; and your freedoms will be gone as well.

When Good Ol' Mitch came out with an olive branch to the Democrats that they can use to club "The Deplorables" to death, Steve Bannon melted down just a little. He explained that if these spending bills pass, "The Global Financial Markets" (otherwise known as "The Money Masters") will "DICTATE" terms to this Country and the rest of the World and everyone under forty-five will soon become a debt slave. All the work Bannon has done to straighten out the last election and "Right" this Ship of State has been an attempt to heal a system that has been dead for a long time. He wants to gather together 20,000 "vetted" Americans from which to choose 4,000 to "re-take" Government, when all that needs done is a twelve-year (combined) term limit for all Government jobs. Still, even if WE take the House with a hundred new Republicans, the best Republicans can do in 2022 is around one third of the half of The Senate that are Republican Senators, some of whom may be OK at present; and hope the replacements aren't phonies playing us like Mitch and Mittens. Moreover, the MAGA Movement is only sustainable as long Trump is involved. The Nation We love, The Constitution, and WE THE PEOPLE can be rehabilitated, but the system known as Wall Street and the "Mechanism" used to control it called The Federal Reserve, cannot be.

It is not "Capitalism", per say, that is "EVIL"; it is the "Cronies" that control it in order to pervert it, that have to be taken down. It is the very IRA's and "Funds" that you cling to for your future that are being used to fund the destruction of your future and that of your children. Moreover, so long as you advocate to keep what you've accumulated in their corrupt system, you allow the Oligarchs to keep what they have and use it to make good on their plan to leave you with nothing: not even your Civil Rights. You will have nothing, but you won't be happy; and the Oligarchs will maintain "Power" through the same system of bribery and coercion that has kept the "Steal" from being proven beyond a shadow of a doubt or reported as having been proven at all.

Back in the "Stagflation" of the 1970's the "Game" was that if you had money you could borrow money to "Ride the Tide" of inflation, even as you caused the inflation because your borrowing was not for the purpose of "investing" in ways that created anything other than inflation, while Capital for small business startups that couldn't access "family" money was withheld. Read, "Revolution Number Ten". Small business formation was allocated exclusively to Women And Minorities with Government Subsidies and White Males from the middle class were told to stand down and shut up.

Two generations later, the descendants of those disenfranchised from "The Free Enterprise System" that built this Nation, no longer believe in it. The Crony Capitalists that used "New Speak" to conflate the word Capitalism with "Free Enterprise" when it was anything but: have used their access to money to buy and dismantle the Country. In response, Marxists have

been given an opportunity to convince the young that "Capitalism" does not work. This was, most likely, the plan from the beginning. In an ironic twist, the Marxists now intend to redistribute wealth through the myriad of "Woke" organizations they intend to "FUND" with this "Green New Deal". "Capital Formation" that was once dominated by those at the top of the Middle Class in the 1970's and used to indenture my generation, will now pass to "Wokesters" within the various organizations who redistribute the money like any other criminal organization; to their cronies: but just as in the 1970's, the real power and profit will rise to the Cream of the Crop at the upper 1/100th of the 1%. You will have nothing and you will keep your mouth shut.

On Sept. 8, 2021, Bannon's guest on The War Room was Bishop Athanasius Schneider; who informed listeners that, The Holy Mass is the most important act of life of the entire Church. That it is the mystical sacramental presence, real presence, of the act of our salvation of the entirety of humanity, which is the sacrifice of the Cross of our Lord Jesus Christ. The life of the Church, he said, is not her (the Church) act in the first place, but is the redeeming act of The "God Man", of Jesus Christ. He (Jesus) lets participation of the Church in His redeeming act in, through, the sacrament of the Holy Mass; making the Church the fountain, the sun, of the redemption of the earth. The process, he said, was about adoration, sacrifice and reverence as an act of love and not the kind of "Servile Service" the Protestants looked to when they focused on the banquet: we aren't redeemed by a meal, he said. Of course he was referring to "The Last Supper". He was really upset by the informality of the new mass, that he felt was "People" centric rather than God centric and led to "Improvisation". I totally get how watching people flail around when in the "Spirit", often seems more like that San Francisco major's possession by "The Spirit" at a swingin' jazz club where her mask came off, than anything Holy. There's a "world" of difference between "feeling" caught up in the Spirit and "being" caught up and that "feeling" is the point of any Latin Mass; just like The Torah recited in Hebrew or The Koran in its original language.

Having never been to a Catholic Mass, I'm only guessing when I speculate the "The Lord's Prayer" is not in the Liturgy. Even further from the liturgy lies the fact that it is God's Children who make up Christ's Church; not the institution of Man and it's buildings that the Bishop refers to as "her". Moreover, the Bishop felt that the newer "Man" centered, more materialistic mass that catered to Environmentalists was at odds with the "Traditional" message of eternal life: which brings us back to why the Church Steeples pointed up. It's why religion was called "the opiate of the masses" by the Marxists who were incensed at the way religious leaders who lived in the midst of fine art, fine food, fine clothes and more than occasionally were known to indulge in sexual acts with both sexes, demanded that the rest of mankind focus on life after death and have nothing and be happy in this life. The Bishop seemed to stress our debt to Christ: but then he doesn't understand that our debt is to God who gave us Jesus as sacrifice for our sins after the model of Abraham and his son, because the Bishop believes Them (God and Jesus) to be One in the Same, when they are not. The significance of "The Last Supper" is "the passing of the torch", so to speak, from Jesus to the rest of Mankind to become the "Body of Christ" when we take this bread that is His metaphorical Flesh and this wine that is His metaphorical Blood. For all the Bishop's concern about the "Continuity" of the "Mass", he never mentioned the fact that the Church used to forbid eating any meat other than fish on Fridays. Contraception was also forbidden until the law was changed to keep parishioners from leaving. Whereas, God's Laws are unchanging and eternal: those of the supposedly infallible Popes are as fleeting as the political winds.

Sooner or later my voice will be silenced. All you who call yourselves "Jehovah's Witnesses" who have yet to climb down from your "Watchtower" and "Reason" with the followers of Sharia Law; what are you waiting for? Do you need permission from your twelve elders to go Witness? Send them first. All you who swore an oath to protect and defend The Constitution of the United States of America, have you gone to the "Chat Rooms" on Bannon's War Room to find out what you can do to help in shedding light on the 2020 "Steal"? Have you sought out "Future Car" from Scientific American Frontiers, with Alan Alda on the Internet and sifted through the bottom of page 2 and page 3, along with pages 6-9 from "The Choice @ revolutionnumber10.com so that at Thanksgiving you can show all your Green New Deal relatives what a lie it is and how they could have FREE Energy: so as to bring us all together? Have you hit the "link" to "The Book of Answers" and watched "Money for nothin' & your hydrogen free" and seen the names of the leftists who had it sent to them? All you who claim the title of "Lawyer", have you represented families losing their homes (or students enslaved in debt) to predators who engaged them in contracts that are "Null and Void" under the LAW because they are based on this "FRAUD" that is the Debt Slave System? Do you due diligence. All you Judges: know that you will be judged at some point. All you Physicians who have stood by as people died because "The System" has denied US prophylactics and therapeutics against the CCP Virus for reasons that are yet to be fully fathomed: join the "Front Line Covid 19 Critical Care Alliance", and "Heal Thy Self". This "Jab" isn't even the same chemical given FDA approval and

as an "emergency use" authorized prescription is not legal to administer, given the two dozen therapeutic drugs available as lists at the sight: and you know it! What you may not have heard is that 200 Congress-people have been using Ivermectin while your patients died. Of course they needed to because they exempted themselves from the vaccine "Mandate". You can bet the farm that Governors, legislators, and bureaucrats in the FDA were all using Ivermectin too as the US Post Office began making sure no shipments of the drug got through to Americans from India: where everyone gets it. All you Sheriffs who put people out of their homes to perpetuate this fraud: do your duty to the PEOPLE and refuse. All you people hiring this influx of humanity, your days are numbered and your punishment sure. Everyone should be able to understand that those who "Believe on" Transgenderism or Transhumanism live in a totally different "Reality" than most of US. Still, you clergy who still deny the Words of The Holy Bible, which state clearly that "Heaven"; that alternate reality that is "in the midst of us" according to scripture; and exists before our eyes between "The Waters Above" and "The Waters Below" as plainly taught at the beginning of The Book of Genesis; SUBMIT to God and His Holy Word and abandon your doctrine for the sake of those who you have made your flock, when they belong to Jesus and His Father Who Art In Heaven. Judgment has come upon US. China's economy is imploding and war is likely the remedy of The CCP to keep their population in check. The Biden Administration also finds itself in a pickle that might entice them to try to "Wage the Dog" as well. You have been given the knowledge to give rise to Chinese Christians and Muslims who are taught in scripture to "love they enemy", just as you are. Share the good news. Babylon is falling.

The Bishop would tell you all that this Environmentalism infiltrating the Liturgy message, is in conflict with the God Centric message that you are forever in debt to Jesus, The God Man, Who died for your sins and you should focus on your original sin that made you a bad person through Adam and Eve and that is all that you need to contemplate as you wait for death. No honest person, seeing a newborn child, can believe we are born with "Original Sin". Bannon, while a good Catholic, keeps telling you "Action, Action, Action", which seems in conflict with the Bishop's prescription. Jesus said:

<sup>23</sup> And he said to them all, **If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.** Luke 9:23 (KJV)

If you are a part of the Body of Christ resurrected from the death of this corrupted world at the resurrection, then you are alive in God's Law, which has been much corrupted, and you find yourself not only at odds with that corruption, but empowered by The Law to do battle with injustice. In this battle, magic words in Latin or Hebrew or Ancient Arabic are of no use. It is about the Spirit of the Words, which is The Law.

<sup>21</sup> Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, **One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.** <sup>22</sup> And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions. <sup>23</sup> And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, **How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!** <sup>24</sup> And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, **Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!** <sup>25</sup> **It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.** <sup>26</sup> And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, **Who then can be saved?** <sup>27</sup> And Jesus looking upon them saith, **With men it is impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.** <sup>28</sup> Then Peter began to say unto him, **Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.** <sup>29</sup> And Jesus answered and said, **Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's, <sup>30</sup> But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.** <sup>31</sup> **But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.** Mark 10:21-32 (KJV)

All you "Deplorables" who have been placed at the back of the line behind illegal Immigrants; all the world's huddled masses yearning to be free of the elites who have enslaved you from time immemorial; your time has come if you will take up your cross and follow; but if you refuse:

<sup>16</sup> **But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows, <sup>17</sup> And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.** <sup>18</sup> **For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.** <sup>19</sup> **The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.** <sup>20</sup> Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not: Matt 11:16-20 (KJV)

There's the building,  
There's its steeple,  
But the Church is inside,  
The Church is God's People.



# The Jubilee

If you had any doubt as to whether or not Republicans and Democrats work in league against the wishes of the Country at large, the "Infrastructure" bill and the "Build Back Better" "Green New Deal" should concisely demonstrate the collusion of the two Parties. If your'e looking around to try and understand why all Our Institutions are crumbling before Our eyes, you have yet to come to terms with the "FACT" that The CCP has declared war against US, and all Our leaders, right down to most Governors, States Attorneys General and State Legislators, are compromised by one form of corruption or another. Not to mention judges.

You've been asked to watch "The Money Masters" so that you can understand that, from the inception of this Country, those who rule the world through the fraud of currency manipulation in all its many forms (including Wall Street) have sought the demise of democracy world wide. It has been explained to you how "The Baby Boomers" were disenfranchised with double-digit interest rates and 12% "Unemployment" (supposedly in order to stop inflation), when it was really about indenturing a generation; even as they began dismantling the "Manufacturing" economy. My generation was able to start their families in their late twenties and early thirties because there was still enough of a Country left that we could slide in behind "Affirmative Action" once the "Flood" surge had passed through and the wages had been cut in half by Feminism and "Stagflation" that left US all under water from the swamp.

As it would appear that you have not been moved by what has been shared thus far, it seemed appropriate to draw your attention to Steve Bannon's "War Room Pandemic" program from Saturday, 11/6/21: still available on "Rumble" (for now). It was about "Transhumanism". Not to be confused with "Transgenderism"; which has been codified into Law in one of the two afore mentioned "Bills" as a "Protected Class". So that, while your religion, should it be anything other than that of "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness" is forbidden by the "Establishment Clause" of "The Constitution of the United States of America" (Congress shall not "Establish" any religion) from seizing power from or through government; that "Church" and it's religion have now become the "Law of the Land". Good job clergy. Keep your head down and they will come for you last.

"Transhumanism" is the convergence of five different disciplines that include "Genetic Modification" and the "Interface" of technology and the Human Body itself. As I have no expertise in this area you'll have to watch Bannon's presentation for yourself. Or you can just wait for it to be implemented in five to ten years; at which point you can become familiar with the process first hand: probably in much the same way as the Vaccine Mandate has been rolled out. You don't have to believe me, or even Bannon. You can hear it from the lips of those planning it. You may have got a glimpse on "60 Minutes".

The important thing to remember is that it's not just one Country or one "Lab" that's working on this. It's the same "Moneyed" forces that used to try and destroy democracies in order to retain their grip on currency manipulation. Soon they won't have to. Like the hedge funds that build up the Chinese economy with your money, these forces have their own money, and they use yours as well. One of Bannon's recent guests was yet another woman running for Congress, and her "Pitch" was that the 18 to 30 year old demographic is not Republican and she can fix that. When you consider that, that demographic can see that they will never receive "Social Security", even though the money that supports it is taken from their every paycheck; they will never own a home, even as they pay the rent that buys the home, pays the taxes, the upkeep and the profit to those who "have", while they never will: its not hard to see why.

Bannon has a "gold" salesman on his show every once in a while. Bannon, who used to work on Wall Street, and this gold salesman both agree that we're heading for an economic collapse. You can be sure of it, as that is one of the many ways The CCP is prosecuting its "Asymmetrical War" against us, with the help of all those who voted for these two bills. Bidens's "Pick" for "Comptroller of the Currency" is a Russian educated lady who speaks with a thick accent and has stated that she hopes to bankrupt America's smaller oil companies. Those of you who are content to live out as much of the rest of your lives as possible as this "Flood" engulfs the world, will have had your reward when it collapses. If it is the intention, as stated by members of the CCP Military that they hope to depopulate North America in order to repopulate it with Chinese Peoples, then we will all perish together. If they simply decide to turn the young against the old as they did in Cambodia in order to install a puppet Communist Government under the control of The CCP, don't be surprised when those you have taught to be selfish after the manner of Our current "Established" generation, show you the same compassion in return: a tree is known by its fruit. Lacking enough bullets to do the job in Cambodia, they lined up those they earmarked for disposal alone the rice field levies and one by one, hit them in the back of the head with a hammer. They said it sounded like melons.

The case was made that a person from the "Age" of Moses, transported to these days of plenty and modern conveniences would think they were in Heaven. The most important of all these "gifts" with which Mankind has been blessed was overlooked in that argument: and shame on me. If you'll recall, Moses never made it to "The Promised Land" in which there was no King; but only The Law that governed the inhabitants of Jerusalem. The "God Given" rights enumerated in "The Declaration of Independence" are not codified by the gods of "The Church of the Immaculate Political Correctness". And while Bannon hopes to take over the Republican Party and make it over as "The MAGA Movement", it smacks of Einstein's old observation about doing the same thing over and over again and expecting a different result. As we have seen, it only takes a few retiring Representatives and Senators to "throw" the professional wrestling match We call Congress in modern day America. When the Democrats win office, WE get Obama Care. When the Republicans regain control we get Paul Ryan and no repeal of Obama Care; but Ryan gets to run "Fox": while Democrats like Janet Reno end up running the California University System for a million a year, to install Communist Doctrine into the curriculum. While Bannon has all day and "The War Room Posse" has hours a day to fight for a return to sanity, The Country does not have years to "Play this Game" and the People will grow weary

over time, even if all is not lost in the short run. Even if Bannon is successful in taking over the Republican Party in this election year; his remedy for dealing with Our economic and monetary situation is to embrace the "Paul Volcker Model" of economic "pain" using the same techniques my generation suffered in the seventies. This is the corruption of the World. The difference is that my generation didn't understand the forces preying on US. More importantly, WE hadn't been taught to hate America and to embrace Communism. Moreover, any "Institution" like either Democrats or Republicans will eventually develop a "Hierarchy" that will "Rule" as the selectors of Our choices for candidates. "Revolution Number Ten" (@.com) changed the process to take "MONEY" out of the process along with Parties. It's still free.

If you read about the visions seen by Ezekiel, in and around chapter 46 of that Book of the Bible, you will witness his descriptions of visions concerning God's House. It was these visions that Solomon used to design The Temple in Jerusalem. There's more about the "Brass Works" Solomon commissioned in 1st Kings, 7. When Jesus told his disciples to refrain from going into Asia, He set the stage for the progression of Christianity to continue "Westward leading, still proceeding". Ezekiel's world was flat and square with four corners and four sides: east west, north and south. His "World" was "God's Footstool" and ended at the edges of God's City at God's Gates that stood afar off at the end of the oceans' abyss (check out "The Visions of Ezekiel" in "The Book of Answers"). As laid out in "The Over Arching Tale", as The Word of God circumvents the world due to the work of The Prince of Heaven, Jesus; The Prince eventually finds Himself before "The East Gate Which Faces East" at the farthest most edge of Ezekiel's World: as He approaches from the east heading west on a shimmering blue orb that turns out not to be flat. Much like the "Map Room" in Raiders of the Lost Ark, The Temple in Jerusalem, which was a representation of Ezekiel's visions, was really a miniature representation of a physical place on Earth before it ascends into Heaven (the alternate reality that awaits).

So imagine that you stand in China on the shore facing east gazing over the Pacific in the days of Ezekiel. If you could transport yourself over the water to the East Gate Facing East and pass over it to float above what was depicted in the brass casting that held two thousand baths of water as commissioned by Solomon to be placed before God's Holy of Holies: what would you see if you turned around? Well, imagine four great gates suspended from four great pillars that stood at the four corners of the World. Because they are great in size, they are built as all great gates are built, with massive hinge points that then decrease in size as the gate extends to its center, in an ark from the pillar so as to lesson the weight of the gate as it stretches toward the center where it meets its other half. Now consider that after the Prince enters the gate heading west from the east, by way of the vestibule, the gate is shut as Ezekiel says. Not so however, for the north and south gates which remain open; and all the "Traffic" entering from the north exits via the south and all that enters from the south exits to the north. Water runs under the East Gate. The "River of the Sacrament" flows westward into the bay that was represented by the brass-work commissioned by Solomon that held the 2,000 baths of water. It flows in as the tide goes out and the water is "Refreshed" (healed) as fresh water replaces salt water. When the tide rolls in it carries salt water and the river backs up and flows into the delta where it used to nourish all manner of fruit trees. Striped sea bass, and salmon are still to be found, but not like they once were, teaming. The water at the south of the bay is mostly unaffected by the movement of the tidal flow from the river and so it is always salty. Union Cargill has a stockpile of salt in Newark (New Ark) that you can see from space. Up above San Jose (Saint Joseph in 1777), at the Mountain Winery, they completed a winepress in the Year of Our Lord (I think it was) 1862. From that vantage point one can look down over the valley where the fog and the smog give evidence to the strife of the "Caldron" it is; where peoples are pitted against each other. A large brick building proclaims the word "Calderon" as the other taller buildings pierce the smog like pop-ups in a children's book. Remember: Earth is God's "Footstool".

When the East Gate is opened once a year, The Prince comes out to make the "Continual Free Will Offering". When the High Priests of The Temple in Jerusalem prepared themselves to enter the Holy of Holies, they first washed their hands in the brass-work before the holy place. It is noted that the brass-work held 2,000 baths. A bath is a measurement and not a bathtub full of water: that's just a coincidence of the English language. Nevertheless, a baptism is an act of washing away one's sins in the acting out of being "Born Again".

If you look on the Internet for a picture of modern day Israel that shows the "West Bank" sitting there in front of Israel and its East Gate which faces East and compare it to a picture of the San Francisco Bay sitting there in front of the two peninsulas that run north and south away from the Golden Gate Bridge, you should be able to see proof of God. That East Gate in Old Jerusalem is the one all the Hebrews try to get buried in front of because they believe that when their Messiah comes, He will come through that gate. I think it's Spiritual. I think it's metaphorical. I think "You" should be able to see that Ancient Jerusalem was a "Map Room", much like the map room in "Raiders of the Lost Ark". It is also important to understand that a recounting of the "Offerings" made from all those Kings and Peoples to honor The God of Abraham in the building of the Temple were listed in The Holy Bible. In each case a curious thing. At the original building of the Temple each amount listed, of each item listed, is 20,000. At the rebuilding of the Temple, each amount of each item listed is 1,000. As the tithes is 10%, it suggests that 2,010 years of "Continual Free Will Offerings" were made on behalf of mankind at the building and rebuilding of the Temple. Given that the Sabbath Day is to be kept Holy, and on the tenth day of the seventh month is to be The Jubilee in which all debts are forgiven and all slaves set free; it is appropriate to ask, "If The Bible Lineage" takes us back to 4004 BC and a day is like a thousand years to The Lord: was there any connection between Judge Davis denying me my day in court in 2010 (audio file "In Chambers"), to argue that according to the finding of the case involving the Schooner Armistad that all Our DEBTS BASED ON A FRAUD SHOULD BE FOUND NULL AND VOID UNDER THE LAW: and the end of The Free Will Offering?" Of course the Jubilee comes in the fifteenth year, which would

be July (The 7th month) of 2025 measuring from 2010 to the next "window" for Revolution Number Ten if you prefer to suffer that long.

Not being of my generation, it is nearly impossible for you to fathom the impact of having "The Christian Industrial Complex" laid low by the Communists in conjunction with the arrival of that contingent of The Host of Heaven who played on stringed instruments before the Throne of God. The sense of Freedom and the search for God and Truth that was unleashed before the "Cult of the male prostitutes" laid siege, began the journey I have attempted to share with you to date. I pray I have been of help.

The election cycle of 2022 begins in earnest after Christmas. You have been shown the way to discredit "The Green New Nightmare", you've been shown the "Secrets of the Mysteries of God", but the news of your work on these matters has yet to reach Oregon. Upon the completion of "The Declaration of Independence" those so committed, signed their names to the document under penalty of death. Those committed to running for office as candidates of The American Party Platform, are likewise obliged to pledge life and fortune to their commitment to the aims of The Party so long as they are in office under penalty of fraud. Similarly, Party Members should be willing to declare as such by registration to vote as Party Members. Lastly, as WE have observed in New Jersey as well as in Georgia and Arizona, both Republicans and Democrats know how to "Steal" elections. To that end, should you decide that your freedom, and your children's future is more important than your bank account, and you are willing to struggle in defense of the principles of this Country; until we have twelve year term limits in all branches of Government, patriots should sign their names to their "PAPER" secret ballots to assure that audits can be held; to prevent a day in which voting the wrong way becomes a crime.

Republicans say that as many as 30% of Democrats are in play toward "The America First Movement". If they vote for a Republican, only to have interest rates raised to save the fortunes of the "Haves", it would be a betrayal and We the People will never be "United" again. If WE THE PEOPLE unite in a Jubilee that limits government work to twelve years and lift the Government up onto the shoulders of The Body of Christ as prophesied, Our current Government Workers will have a change of heart overnight when faced with making a living in the "Real World" with their benefits revoked. Welfare recipients faced with an end to The Communist Feminist Agenda will rush to find a man, leaving "Families" in their wake: also prophesied in The Holy Bible. The Oligarchy will be "Defunded" and a true "Reckoning" of "The Steal", The Russia Hoax, 1/6, 9/11, "The New World Order", "The Pharmaceutical Complex", "The Propaganda Machine": all the corruption of the World, including The CCP Virus, will be brought to bear with "Revelation". Are you against that?

<sup>15</sup> And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. <sup>16</sup> And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. <sup>17</sup> And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ. Rev 12:15-17 (KJV)

<sup>7</sup> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. <sup>9</sup> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Rev 12:7-9 (KJV)

He will bow in worship at the threshold of the gate and then depart, but the gate must not be closed until evening. <sup>3</sup> The people of the land will also bow in worship before the LORD at the entrance of that gate on the Sabbaths and New Moons.. Ezek 46:2-3 (HCSB)

Then all the distant coastlands of the nations will bow in worship to Him, each in its own place. Zeph 2:11 (HCSB)

The bow of war will be removed, and He will proclaim peace to the nations. Zech 9:10 (HCSB)

<sup>12</sup> And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations: <sup>13</sup> I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. <sup>14</sup> And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud: <sup>15</sup> And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. Gen 9:12-15 (KJV)

These are the three "stories" of bow in God's House. "The Woke Agenda" is antithetical to God's Word and God's People, as well as to Christianity itself. There's a word for that and if you can't see it, then you're willfully ignoring the facts. Evening is upon the World and it can't be dealt with any other way than globally. People question the meaning of the term Archangel associated with Michael. It has to do with the "Arch of the Bow after the rain" and the enforcement of God's Covenant with the Earth that flesh shall not be cut off by another flood: period.

<sup>9</sup> Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, <sup>10</sup> And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments. Deut 5:9-10 (KJV)

<sup>1</sup> And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see. <sup>2</sup> And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. Rev 6:1-2 (KJV)

<sup>6</sup> For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 1 Thess 4:15-16 (KJV)

<sup>13</sup> But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. <sup>14</sup> Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days. Dan 10:13-14 (KJV)

<sup>20</sup> He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. <sup>21</sup> The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen. Rev 22:20-21 (KJV)

You are "The Body of Christ". Rise and live.



Public Notices advertising weekly deadlines: Tuesday Harlan Tribune: previous Thursday at 5 PM; Friday News-Advertiser: previous Tuesday at 5 PM.

**Public Notice**

**NOTICE OF INTENT TO FILL VACANCY BY APPOINTMENT To the Electors of the City of Elk Horn, Iowa:**  
You are hereby notified that the City Council of City of Elk Horn, Iowa, has a vacancy of the mayor seat. The office of this mayor seat expires December 31st, 2023, and is vacant as of December 6th, 2021, pursuant to Section 69.2, Code of Iowa.  
You are further notified that pursuant to section 372.13(2) of the Code of Iowa, the Council has elected to fill the vacancy by appointment, but the electors of the City have the right to file a petition requiring that the vacancy be filled by a Special Election. Petition must be filed within fourteen (14) days of this notice.  
The appointment shall be for the period until the next pending election, as defined by Section 69.12, Code of Iowa.  
The Council will make the appointment to fill the vacancy at its regular meeting December 6th, 2021, and the appointment will become effective immediately following the regular December 6th, 2021, meeting and will expire December 31, 2023.  
Eligible electors for the City of Elk Horn, Iowa, wanting to be considered for appointment should submit a request in writing to the city clerk's office by 12 PM on November 24th, 2021.  
Chelsea Jacobsen, Elk Horn City Clerk  
2027 Washington St - PO Box 216  
Elk Horn, IA 51531  
Phone: 712.764.5514 Fax: 712.764.5515  
Email: ehclerk@metc.net  
(Pub. TRIB November 23, 2021)

**Public Notice**

**NOTICE OF HEARING FOR PROPOSED LOAN AGREEMENT**  
The City Council of Earling Iowa shall meet on the Monday, November 29, 2021, at the City Hall, 117 Main Street, Earling, Iowa 51530, at 5:30 p.m., for the purpose of instituting proceedings and taking action to enter into Street Note Series 2021A (the "Loan Agreement") with USDA - Rural Development in a principal amount not to exceed \$577,000 for the essential corporate purpose of completing street improvements. The proceedings and action will also include the authorization of an interim financing note in an amount not to exceed \$577,000 that will provide funds during construction and that will be discharged by the permanent financing associated with the USDA- Rural Development Note. The hearing shall authorize the issuance of both the interim and permanent notes.  
The Loan Agreement is proposed to be entered into pursuant to authority contained in Section 384.24A of the Code of Iowa and the permanent project note shall constitute a general obligation of the City.  
At that time and place, oral or written objections may be filed or made to the proposal to enter into the Loan Agreement. After receiving objections, the City may determine to enter into the Loan Agreement, in which case, the decision will be final unless appealed to the District Court within fifteen (15) days thereafter.  
By order of the City Council of the City of Earling, Iowa.  
(Pub. TRIB November 23, 2021)

**NOTICE OF HEARING FOR PROPOSED LOAN AGREEMENT**  
The City Council of Earling Iowa shall meet on the Monday, November 29, 2021, at the City Hall, 117 Main Street, Earling, Iowa 51530, at 5:30 p.m., for the purpose of instituting proceedings and taking action to enter into Stormwater Revenue Note Series 2021A (the "Loan Agreement") with USDA - Rural Development in a principal amount not to exceed \$440,000 for the essential corporate purpose of completing improvements to the stormwater system. The proceedings and action will also include the authorization of an interim financing note in an amount not to exceed \$440,000 that will provide funds during construction and that will be discharged by the permanent financing associated with the USDA- Rural Development Note. The hearing shall authorize the issuance of both the interim and permanent notes.  
The Loan Agreement is proposed to be entered into pursuant to authority contained in Section 384.24A of the Code of Iowa and will not constitute a general obligation of the City.  
At that time and place, oral or written objections may be filed or made to the proposal to enter into the Loan Agreement. After receiving objections, the City may determine to enter into the Loan Agreement, in which case, the decision will be final.  
By order of the City Council of the City of Earling, Iowa.  
(Pub. TRIB November 23, 2021)

**Public Notice**

**THE IOWA DISTRICT COURT FOR SHELBY COUNTY**  
**CASE NO. ESPR014341**  
**IN THE MATTER OF THE ESTATE OF GRACE M. MCCORD, DECEASED AND THE MATTER OF THE GRACE M. MCCORD TRUST**  
**NOTICE OF PROBATE OF WILL, WITH-OUT ADMINISTRATION AND TRUSTEE'S NOTICE TO CREDITORS, HEIRS, SPOUSE, AND BENEFICIARIES**  
To All Persons Interested in the Estate of Grace M. McCord, Deceased, who died on or about August 30, 2021:  
You are hereby notified that on November 2, 2021, the Last Will and Testament of Grace M. McCord, deceased, bearing date of December 20, 2017, was admitted to probate in the above-named court and there will be no present administration of the estate. Any action to set aside the will must be brought in the district court of the county within the later to occur of four months from the date of the second publication of this notice or one month from the date of mailing of this notice to all heirs of the decedent and devisees under the will whose identities are reasonably ascertainable, or thereafter be forever barred.  
You are further notified that Ronald McCord, Kendall McCord, and JoAnne Wright are the trustees of the Grace M. McCord Trust.  
Any action to contest the validity of the trust must be brought in the District Court of Shelby County, Iowa, within the later to occur of four months from the date of second publication of this notice, or thirty days from the date of mailing this notice to all heirs of the decedent settlor and the spouse of the decedent settlor whose identities are reasonably ascertainable. Any suit not filed within this period shall be forever barred.  
Notice is further given that any person or entity possessing a claim against the trust must mail proof of the claim to the trustee at the address listed below via certified mail, return receipt requested, by the later to occur of four months from the second publication of this notice or thirty days from the date of mailing this notice if required, or the claim shall be forever barred, unless paid or otherwise satisfied.  
Dated November 2, 2021.  
Ronald McCord, Trustee  
19005 E State Route 58  
Pleasant Hill, MO 64080  
Kendall McCord, Trustee  
718 Branch Dr  
Garland, TX 75041  
JoAnne Wright, Trustee  
428 Windrift Way  
Holland, MI 49424  
Daniel P. Fischer  
Kohorst & Fischer Law Firm, PLLC  
602 Market Street, Suite 101  
Harlan, Iowa 51537  
Phone: (712) 755-3156 / Fax: (712) 755-7404  
Attorney for Trustees  
Date of second publication: 23rd day of November, 2021  
(Pub. TRIB November 16, 2021 and November 23, 2021)

**Public Notice**

**THE IOWA DISTRICT COURT FOR SHELBY COUNTY**  
**CASE NO. ESPR014295**  
**NOTICE OF PROBATE OF WILL, OF APPOINTMENT OF EXECUTORS, AND NOTICE TO CREDITORS IN THE MATTER OF THE ESTATE OF RITA F. REISZ, DECEASED**  
**CASE NO. ESPR014341**  
To All Persons Interested in the Estate of Rita F. Reisz, Deceased, who died on or about October 20, 2021:  
You are hereby notified that on November 8, 2021, the Last Will and Testament of Rita F. Reisz, deceased, bearing date of October 6, 1998, was admitted to probate in the above named court and that Mary Ellen Weiss and Francene Slaven have been appointed Executors of the estate. Any action to set aside the will must be brought in the district court of said county within the later to occur of four months from the date of the second publication of this notice or one month from the date of mailing of this notice to all heirs of the decedent and devisees under the will whose identities are reasonably ascertainable, or thereafter be forever barred.  
Notice is further given that all persons indebted to the estate are requested to make immediate payment to the undersigned, and creditors having claims against the estate shall file them with the clerk of the above named district court, as provided by law, duly authenticated, for allowance, and unless so filed by the later to occur of four months from the date of the second publication of this notice or one month from the date of mailing of this notice (unless otherwise allowed or paid) a claim is thereafter forever barred.  
Dated November 10, 2021.  
Mary Ellen Weiss,  
Executor of Estate  
209 Linden Drive  
Woodbine, IA 51579  
Francene Slaven,  
Executor of Estate  
301 1st Avenue  
Portsmouth, IA 51565  
James D. Lohman,  
ICIS#: AT0004705  
Attorney for Executors  
Reimer, Lohman, Reitz, Sailer & Ullrich  
25 South Main  
PO Box 248  
Denison, IA 51442  
Date of second publication: 23rd day of November, 2021  
(Pub. TRIB November 16, 2021 and November 23, 2021)

**Harlan Newspapers Classifieds**  
712-755-3111 or 800-909-6397

**Ali Shields, DDS**  
**HARLAN DENTAL**  
5013 Ridgeway Drive  
Harlan IA 51537  
P: 712-755-3466  
E: Smiles@HarlanDental.com  
[www.harlandental.com](http://www.harlandental.com)

**Public Notice**

**CITY OF HARLAN - HARLAN, IOWA**  
**NOVEMBER 16, 2021**  
"Due to the COVID-19 crisis and social distancing recommendations, the public was offered to participate by Zoom audio internet connection or by phone."  
The City Council of the City of Harlan, Iowa met pursuant to law and the rules of said Council in regular session, in the Council Chambers at 5:15 o'clock P.M. the 16th day of November 2021. The meeting was called to order by Mike Kolbe, Mayor in the Chair, and the following Council members were:  
PRESENT: Sharon Kroger, Greg Bladt, Jay Christensen, Jeanna Rudolph, Troy Schaben.  
PRESENT ELECTRONICALLY: Richard Petersen  
ABSENT: None  
The City Clerk presented the agenda with a change of title to 4.D. to read FY2021 Annual Urban Renewal Report. It was moved by Rudolph and seconded by Kroger to approve the agenda. Roll call vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
The Mayor asked the Council members to state any conflicts of interest, as applicable.  
It was moved by Christensen and seconded by Petersen that the following items contained in the Consent Agenda be approved and adopted:  
All items listed under the Consent Agenda will be enacted by one motion with a roll call vote. There will be no separate discussion of these items unless a request is made prior to the time Council votes on the motion. Consent Agenda items may include any non-controversial subjects.  
A. Minutes of the 11-2-2021 Council meeting  
B. Claims List No. 1254 in the amount of \$210,680.42  
C. Expenditure & Revenue reports for the month of October 2021.  
D. Police statistical report for the month of October 2021.  
Roll call vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried, and the Consent Agenda items were approved and adopted.  
The Mayor announced that this was the time and place for a public hearing regarding the sale of the north half of city owned property (Parcel B), located at 1901 Hawkeye Avenue in Harlan, Iowa for the sum of \$1.00 to Iowa Western Community College. Iowa Western Community College will enter into a rent and utility free lease with Shelby County Chamber of Commerce and Industry, so they continue to reside in their present location on Parcel "B" of Lot 25 in Replat of 1 of 6. This sale is expressly contingent upon the BUYER entering into an Option and Right to Buy with SELLER, wherein SELLER has the Option to purchase Parcel A and Parcel B of Lot 25 in Replat 1 of 6 - Harlan Plaza, City of Harlan, Iowa as described by Plat of Survey recorded as Instrument No. 2009-2276 in the office of the Shelby County Recorder, or either of them, for \$1.00 for each Parcel, should BUYER ever desire to lease, sell or abandon the above properties.  
The Public Hearing was opened at 5:17p.m. No oral or written objections were filed.  
It was moved by Kroger and seconded by Schaben to close the hearing. Roll call vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
Council Member Bladt introduced Resolution No. 2473 - Sale of north half of City Owned Real Estate (Parcel B) located at 1901 Hawkeye Avenue for the sum of \$1.00 to Iowa Western Community College, enter into a Purchase Agreement with same and execute and deliver a Quit Claim Deed to Iowa Western Community College. Council Member Rudolph seconded the motion. Roll call vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried and the resolution was duly adopted.  
It was moved by Christensen and seconded by Bladt to approve the Licensing Agreement between City of Harlan and HDC Development Companies, LLC for the purpose of staging lumber, trusses, construction materials, equipment, and storage containers. The term for Lot 22 is November 17, 2021 thru March 31, 2022 and the term for Lot 23 is November 17, 2022 thru May 15, 2023. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
Council Member Rudolph introduced Resolution No. 2474 for the Retirement of Uncollected Debts and to void an inaccurate invoice. Council Member Schaben seconded the motion. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried and the resolution was duly adopted.  
It was moved by Kroger and seconded by Bladt to approve the 7th Street Bridge Change Order #2 for \$15,786.82. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
It was moved by Christensen and seconded by Rudolph to approve the FY2021 Annual Urban Renewal Report. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
It was moved by Kroger and seconded by Schaben to approve the FY2021 Annual Financial Report. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
It was moved by Kroger and seconded by Rudolph to receive and file the Parks & Recreation Minutes from 11-09-2021. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
It was moved by Schaben and seconded by Christensen to approve the proposed 60' x 200' off-street parking plan at JJ Jensen Park, that will accommodate 44 parking spaces. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
It was moved by Bladt and seconded by Schaben to approve the closure of the 4th Street Bridge through April 15, 2022. Roll Call Vote: AYES: Kroger, Bladt, Petersen, Christensen, Rudolph, Schaben. NAYS: None. The motion carried.  
The City Administrator presented his report.  
The Mayor presented his report.

There being no further business, the meeting was adjourned.  
Jane Smith, City Clerk Mike Kolbe, Mayor  
\*These minutes are as recorded by the Clerk and are subject to Council approval at the next regular meeting.\*

Page	Description	Check Amt.
AGRIAND FS	FUEL/OCT BENTONITE CLAY & #2 ULTRA LS DYED	\$4,842.72
AHLERS & COONEY P.C.	LABOR RELATIONS/GENERAL/LEGAL	\$550.00
ATLANTIC BOTTLING CO	BAR SUPPLIES	\$36.60
BLACKSTONE PUBLISHING	AUDIO BOOKS	\$100.84
BRUCE'S JANITORIAL SERVICE	CLEAN WINDOWS	\$95.00
BUTLER, THOMAS JAY	MILEAGE FOR RESPONDING TO CALLS 11/18/20-11/16/21	\$165.76
CENGAGE GALE GROUP	BOOKS	\$239.91
CENTER POINT LARGE PRINT	BOOKS	\$140.22
CENTRAL IOWA DISTRIBUTING INC.	SUPPLIES	\$634.60
COUNSEL	COPIER CONTRACT MAINT.	\$252.98
CULLIGAN WATER COND ATLANTIC	BOTTLED WATER	\$19.90
DEMCO	AUDIO SUPPLIE	\$552.65
DEUEL, BARRY	FAÇADE GRANT COMPLETION	\$1,730.19
DIXON CONSTRUCTION CO.	CONSTRUCTION ON 7TH ST. BRIDGE	\$37,533.78
DOLL DISTRIBUTING	BAR SUPPLIES	\$152.35
ELECTRIC PUMP	SERVICE AGREEMENT	\$748.00
EMPLOYEE BENEFIT SYSTEMS	EMPLOYEE FLEX - 2021	\$368.49
FAREWAY STORES	SUPPLIES	\$111.13
FARM SERVICE COOP COMPUTERS	32 GB MEMORY CARDS FOR SEWER CAMERA	\$30.00
FARM SERVICE CO-OP	FUEL/OCT & REGULATOR	\$63.92
FARMERS MUTUAL TELEPHONE	PHONE, CABLE, INTERNET BUNDLE	\$265.56
FASTENAL COMPANY	SUPPLIES	\$715.21
FOX MACHINE SHOP	STEEL	\$33.00
GAWLRY TIRE AND REPAIR INC.	SKID LOADER REPAIR	\$20.00
H & M JANITORIAL	JANITORIAL SERVICE - OCT	\$175.00
H.M.U.	UTILITIES/OCT	\$19,420.81
H.M.U.	PHONE & INTERNET/NOV	\$1,766.33
H.M.U.	CITY SHARE IOWA ONE CALLS - SEPT 2021	\$40.95
HARLAN CEMETERY	CEMETERY CONTRIBUTION	\$4,000.00
HOLMES MURPHY AND ASSOC INC.	HMA CONSULT FEE/DEC	\$589.12
ILLINOIS CAUSALTY	C.G. THERKILDSEN ACTIVITY CENTER LIQUOR LIABILITY	\$750.00
IOWA PUMP WORKS	FLANGES, KITS & LABOR	\$875.19
JOCELYN CHEEK	SALE OF LOT #42 HCCE	\$7,500.00
JONAS REYNOLDS	SALE OF LOT 42 HCCE	\$7,500.00
KEYSTONE LABORATORIES INC	WASTEWATER TESTING/OCT	\$2,829.10
KNOD RADIO STATION	PROGRAM AD	\$35.00
KROGER & SONS HAULING LLC	TRASH DISPOSAL/OCT	\$310.00
MASTERCARD/TOWN & COUNTRY	DEPT. CREDIT CARDS	\$3,607.86
MES - MIDAM	PAUL CONWAYSHIELDS 6' PANEL SHIELD	\$221.00
MICROFILM IMAGING SYSTEMS INC.	SCANNING EQUIP. MONTHLY RENT	\$20.00
MIDWEST TURF & IRRIGATION	MOUNT VIBRATION, CAPS, WASHERS & SPACERS	\$255.07
NAPA - HARLAN PARTS INC.	DEPT. SUPPLIES	\$386.90
NELSON FARM SUPPLY INC.	DEPT. SUPPLIES	\$183.88
O'REILLY AUTOMOTIVE INC.	DEPT. SUPPLIES	\$249.00
PETERSEN MOTORS LLC	OIL & FILTER & LABOR	\$193.7
PIGSLY, SCOTT	FBO CONTRACT - NOV. 2021 PYMT #1	\$2,250.00
PROFESSIONAL COMPUTER SOLUTIONS LLC	CYLANCE ANTI-VIRUS SOFTWARE, PCS CLOUD BACKUP & MANAGED WORKPLACE	\$188.56
PROFESSIONAL VISION CARE	GLASSES	\$545.00
R & S WASTE DISPOSAL INC.	TRASH REMOVAL	\$47.12
RAGTIME PRODUCTIONS	WEBSITE UPDATE	\$318.75
REGIONAL WATER	WATER SERVICE/OCT	\$105.44
ROWMAN & LITTLEFIELD PUBLISHING GROUP	CHASES CALENDAR OF EVENTS 2022	\$101.70
S.W. IA PLANNING COUNCIL	COMMUNITY DEVELOPMENT BLOCK GRANT - GEN. ADM.	\$34,004.00
SECURITY EQUIPMENT INC.	SECURITY SERVICE	\$1,645.00
SHELBY COUNTY AMBULANCE SERV.	AMBULANCE CONTRIBUTION - NOV.	\$4,675.00
SHELBY COUNTY CRIME STOPPERS	CRIME STOPPERS CONTRIB.	\$1,000.00
SHELBY COUNTY SOLID WASTE	LANDFILL FEES	\$8.00
SORENSEN EQUIPMENT CO.	SNOWBLOWER & SUPPLIES	\$4,013.65
STOWE RED-E-MIX	4000 PSI M-4 HAUL CHARGES	\$482.00
STUDER HARLAN DOT BEST HDWR.	DEPT. SUPPLIES	\$795.55
THE BOOK FARM INC.	BOOKS	\$126.49
THE OFFICE STOP	OFFICE PAPER	\$39.50
VAN DIEST SUPPLY COMPANY	AGRISTAR & CB#4LV ESTER	\$507.20
VERIZON WIRELESS	WIRELESS HOTSPOTS/SEPT	\$124.50
VISU-SEWER, INC.	TVING & CLEANING	\$59,146.24
WELLS FARGO FINANCIAL LEASING INC	LEASE PAYMENT	\$145.00
TOTAL		\$210,680.42
GENERAL		\$41,427.54
FLEXIBLE BENEFITS		\$368.49
ROAD USE TAX		\$8,544.09
DOWNTOWN UPPER STORY/FAÇADE		\$1,730.19
ODBG HOUSING		\$34,004.00
LIBRARY TRUST		\$340.40
HCCE		\$15,100.40
7TH STREET BRIDGE		\$37,533.78
WWTP		\$71,042.81
GROUP INS. FUND		\$589.12
GRAND TOTAL		\$210,680.42

(Pub. TRIB November 23, 2021)

**Stocks. Bonds. CDs. IRAs. Mutual funds.**

**Debbie Davis**  
Financial Advisor  
616 Market St  
Harlan, IA 51537  
712-755-7271

**Edward Jones**  
MAKING SENSE OF INVESTING Member SIPC

**Stay Connected to Your HARLAN NEWSPAPERS**

WEB: [www.harlanonline.com](http://www.harlanonline.com)  
PHONE: 712-755-3111  
FAX: 712-755-3324  
MAIL: PO Box 721, Harlan, IA 51537  
E-MAIL: [news2@harlanonline.com](mailto:news2@harlanonline.com)  
LOCATION: 1114 7th Street, dwtn. Harlan

**Mea Culpa**

As you may have worked out for yourself, 10% of 1,000 is 100, not 10. It would appear that I "shoe-horned" that figure to try and make sense of things; and I was wrong. I should have reminded you that any "contract" (like these congressional bills) based on a fraud is null and void when signed by a President or Acting President who is illegitimate. As I have told you, I am often wrong. Moreover, no one knows the day of the coming of the Lord but God Himself. I still contend that that day is when The Body of Christ Rises.

Einstein's theory of relativity explained that if two elevators were side by side in space and one moved relative to the other, passengers in those elevators could not be certain if the one moved up or the other moved down. So, does Heaven descend or do God's angels rise up from the depths of the death of corruption to meet on a higher plane between ("in") the clouds above, all the way down to the waters below?

Christ returns in spirit when The Body of Christ is resurrected. The day that happens is up to The Body, and only God knows that day, and His math is sure.

**Paid for by Russ Denton, Prairie City, OR 97869**

**SULLIVAN AUCTIONEERS, LLC**

**INTERESTED IN SELLING LAND OR EQUIPMENT?**

**CONTACT YOUR LOCAL REPRESENTATIVE TO LEARN MORE!**

**DEWAYNE RICKLEFS (712) 830-9105**

Sullivan Auctioneers, LLC • (844) 847-2161  
[www.SullivanAuctioneers.com](http://www.SullivanAuctioneers.com) • IL Lic. 444000107



# A Christmas Bow

For those of you whose clergy haven't already told them, Ezekiel lived and prophesied just over 400 years "after" King Solomon laid the foundation of the Temple in Jerusalem. Additionally, in looking back, I can't say that The Prince makes a yearly sacrifice based on anything other than "the substitution principle" of days for years being used to substitute years for weeks. That would give us the three stories of my "Mea Culpa". It is appropriate that I should be humbled before you in advance of these words. I have tried hard to leave myself out of the discussion. I do my best to refrain from even using the word "I" as best I can; but The Dragon is exposed and cornered, and more dangerous than ever: and though I had hoped you could discover on your own, the one thing I have not shared outright, there is no time left. They are demanding that everyone in Europe take the vaccine (a pho-vaccine) at the very moment The FDA is asked to "COVER UP" the nature of the drugs for 55 years; despite the fact that India has proven the efficacy of Ivermectin and data have proven the ineffectiveness of the vaccine. That tells you everything.

"I" have been accused of seeking fame. The truth is that "Revolution Number Ten" was published under a "Pen Name" and I maintained my anonymity until I was forced to attach my name in order to publish the article entitled "Heaven" in the "Blue Mountain Eagle" in 2016. You may have noticed the increased "Attention" given to my name in "The Tribune" to make clear it's neutrality concerning my articles. "Revolution Number Ten" began as thoughts and questions, ideas and answers, even revelations and epiphanies, arrived at as I worked my water truck; beginning in 1990 or 1991. Bits and pieces of ways to put the country back on track that became notes in pocket notebooks; that became sentences and paragraphs in legal notepads in the evenings spent in motels away from home. Pages rewritten over and over again in the winter months, over a decade of rewrites to organize the concepts and prune my rambling sentences. When it was done I decided against publishing the book. Anyone who reads it will tell you that "everyone else" will never go along with its prescriptions and I saw no point in poking the bear for nothing. Still, I published: not for the children for whom the book was written, but for the "Hand" that had guided me through the writing and the dream that came to me; that has been shared in other writings. 1st Books placed a copyright on the book in 2001 when "E Matter" forced me out and got me grand-fathered in at 1st Books, where it became available in paperback; but it was first published in January of 2000 at "E Matter"; the first self-publishing entity in history, as an "E Book". I also put it on the Internet for free @Revolutionnumberten.com and then walked away. I then began reading The Bible over and over again, as I had only read through it once in preparing to write the book, in order to set the parameters of that endeavor.

There's a spirit that runs through a portion of my family that I got from my grandmother Sadie. She taught school in a one-room schoolhouse and all her students went on to the honor roles in High School down in Oakland. Her father owned the last stagecoach stop coming into Council Bluffs, somewhere down near today's "Mud Hollow" I think. Her and my grandfather's people all had everything, farms and businesses (the first "Ford" dealership in southwest IA), taken away from them by bankers; either through the "Depression" or through mischief. Her mantra was always, "Educate yourself. It's the only thing they can't take away from you." I, myself, am bored watching sports. So over the years, as a point of civic duty, as instilled by Gramma, and as an inquiry into the nature of things itself, I have watched the documentaries and the pundits and the religious people and the historians; while most of us were watching sports or soap operas. So when 9/11 happened, I was as perplexed as anyone, until (I believe it was on the morning of the 15th), I bolted from sleep with a start. I had collated the information in my sleep and seen the pattern. I was in a state of shock. Remember, I had published a book advocating a "peaceful REVOLUTION" the year before.

Shortly thereafter, I tried to share my suspicions with a local late night radio talk show host as I sat in my camper in the parking lot of the Berkeley Pier, but he cut me off before I could suggest my point. So I spelled it out and faxed it to his show from a Kinko's in Vallejo soon after. I left a copy in the mailbox of an Islamic Center under construction in Fremont. I then quit work, parked my water truck in California and headed home to my acreage east of Persia to contemplate. I fasted. Stayed in my camper rather than my house. Then, days later, I went inside one day to watch the TV and saw a PBS (I think) story about this Christian College that taught open-mindedness and Christianity. I called their bookstore and asked if I could offer books for free in their store and I was told I could. To be fair, I sandbagged the fact that I intended to send just over forty cases of books using a credit card I forgot about that had eight thousand and some dollars left on it. I don't remember exactly where I was when I placed the order; but I no sooner got back to Cal than I received a call from 1st Books saying the delivery was not accepted. I sent the books to my house and headed back to find 41 white boxes laying in a pile in the grass near my back door. Each case had a drawing of an opened yellow book (I think to symbolize illumination) trimmed in black on the side under a lightening bolt, from the printer called "Lightening Source". Before it was over, I ended up driving all over this country, Old South to Northwest, setting out for free, a case of books here and there where the opportunity presented itself. In the years that followed I set up another website called "Thevisionsofezekiel.com" and published the writings of George Bailey and put them on CD's entitled "The Book of Answers" and placed them around the country; down at "Wings Over America"; as well as mailing them to anyone I thought might read them. I also took them to Wheaton College where I had sent the books to the bookstore, which is, I believe, when the savage book review of Revolution Number Ten first appeared at Amazon. I had no idea it was Billy Graham's college when I sent the books.

I was watching Naomi Wolf on the radical lefty program "Democracy Now" and writing in agreement with her back when WE began "Water Boarding" and denying individuals their civil rights of habeas corpus and trials, on the basis that they were "Terrorists". Warning that the building of A DEEP STATE, a Surveillance State, always comes home to roost with things like "Color Revolutions". Trying to help people see that if the premise of our invasion of Afghanistan was as flawed as our premise to invade Iraq, then calling those who fought against US in those countries terrorists or insurgents was maybe in question. Unfortunately, because the Media has successfully vilified Trump in the minds of those who used to fight against the Deep State, we remain a nation divided and the world with us. Moreover, WE The People talk past each other because the press corrupts our words. When the election official in Colorado had her house ransacked by the feds because she did her job protecting the election data; when her friend had her door stove in: when leaders of Moms who are challenging School Boards are treated with the same "Jack Boot" tactics: it is the roosting of your own chickens come home. The Country has played God and said those who live in the inner-city hell we have allowed to be created with Feminism, broken families, welfare and lawlessness; may not "Self Medicate" in their despair. It resulted in Men with no future due to the culture created for them. A cultural manipulation through all manner of media forces, that told them that the only way they can compete with the "State" for their women is to deal drugs that the Country has maintained as illegal in support of the forces that now collude with the gangs that control Our Southern Boarder. These are the chickens that battered down their doors in search of drugs and cash with "No Knock Warrants". This is the culture that demanded they defend themselves; as you have rightfully acquitted Kyle Rittenhouse for doing; by misappropriating the police to oppress with those same drug laws, rather than to defend God Given Laws: these chickens have now come home to roost. This is "The Lord of the Flies" who is taking over the nation as it took over the inner cities as planned by the Social Engineers of "The Great Society". Even Kyle Rittenhouse has learned, as General Flynn learned, that without the resources they were able to muster, most of us, like the "1/6ers" and especially inner city Black Males, are subjected to prosecutorial misconduct of the nature we saw in Kenosha without the benefit of good lawyers and cameras in the courtroom. The same prosecutorial misconduct that now lets the guilty go free using the system they created as an excuse.

"I" have not come to indict you today. Nor have I come to instruct you. I have come to unite you in a way that can only be done with the help of The Lord God and His Son Jesus. God has never talked to me as He Talked to Muhammad, nor taken me "Up" in a vision like those of Ezekiel. Instead, I have shared outright all the many things I have laid eyes on over the years; the things placed in my path; save one.

In 2011, I constructed a poster, made up of printed pages, taped them to a piece of plywood and covered them with plexi-glass. It was the "Argument" against the teachings of Herald Camping; who was, at the time, predicting the day of the coming of Jesus and the end of time, from his radio station near the bay in Oakland. I couldn't get through on the phone, so I wrote down the argument I had hoped to share on the phone and displayed it as stated in the next paragraph. This is the account of that day.

The eastern end of University Avenue, in Berkeley Ca., terminates at the west end of the Berkeley Campus. The west end terminates at the water's edge of east side of the San Francisco bay directly across the bay from "The Golden Gate Bridge". That western end of University Avenue runs directly into the east end of the "Berkeley Pier", which then juts out westward into the bay some 3,000 feet, terminating with heavy wooden works, which are covered in gang related graffiti. The pier was originally much longer, and used to shorten the ferry ride from the east bay to San Francisco in the early 20th Century. Today it's a place for fishermen, for tourists, for couples and the occasional jogger.

On the eighth of June, in the year of our Lord, 2011, I carted a poster, almost identical to the poster below, to the end of that pier (the original was in color). It was backed by a thin piece of plywood, sealed in back with plastic rap. The front of the poster itself was covered with Plexiglas and the whole thing taped tight all around against the weather. At dusk, when I was alone at the end of the pier, I fastened my offering to the woodworks of the pier. On the morning of the third day, a Saturday, I returned to find it torn from the pier and placed along side a garbage pale chained to the end of the pier, which is where I left it.

What wasn't included in that account was that, when I returned to the shore's end of the pier that day, a small, lone, puffy, white, round cloud, hung low in the blue sky just a bit to the south of the pier over the shoreline and in it was a rainbow. I'd never seen anything like it. A young boy with a camera took a picture. There's no room here for the entirety of the poster; but here's an excerpt. You'll notice that the errors for which I made my Mea Culpa have been with me for some time. I've left in the other errors, like spelling, as well.

\*\*\*\*\*

To compare Ezekiel's vision with the actual location before which you stand; a few notations:

A. The "Wind-ows" of the ancient world had no glass, just openings for the wind.

B. Only half the north and south gates are visible, as both gates are open. The East Gate (in the middle) is closed. Traffic heading south on the pavement of the Golden Gate, enters and the north and always exits at the south. Likewise the traffic entering from the south, exits at the north. Boats sailing east or west follow similar courses.

C. As the tide rolls in, the waters of the Sacramento River are backed up into the delta where the orchards that once lined the river's banks were located.

D. When the tide goes out, the salt water of the bay receives a shot of fresh water from the river and the waters are "refreshed".

E. Down at the south end of the bay the water is left out of the river's course and so it is "Left for salt" as evidenced by the salt gathering ponds found at the south end of the bay.

F. Most people will tell you that "Israel" is the name of a place and of a bloodline that once lived in that place. But the word, the name, "Israel", means "those who prevail with God": meaning, those who can withstand the judgment of God.

Not convinced? Zechariah, chapter six, tells us about four chariots, whose horse where of four colors and of four different spirits. The spirit of the red horses represents the Native Americans whose spirit the Europeans would encounter when they came to the New World God had promised. That spirit had a reverence for the natural world that Europe had lost. There spirit would remain a part of the American spirit and manifest itself in the "Environmental movement" of today. (\* Let me add here to this ten year old document, that I totally failed to include the greatest gift bestowed on America by the First Americans: which was and remains the Spirit of Freedom and Liberty, which had been beaten out of the European "Subjects" fleeing Kings and Popes in search of God in "The New World". It grew out of the "Wilderness" the "Natives" had preserved and gave rise to notions of liberty. A liberty perfected by the Laws of God that extended that liberty to the weak as well as the strong until it became perverted and corrupted by people such as these afore mentioned prosecutors. Moreover, because we are "Spiritual" beings, like the Name Israel, the Name "Native American" is applicable to those who are of that "Spirit" more than those who are of that bloodline). The spirit of the Black horses "quieted the spirit" of the Lord as they headed north, as they represent the freed slaves of the "Underground Railroad", the "Abolitionist" movement; for from the days of Moses, God has been fighting for the freedom of Mankind. The "Cristled and Bay" horses of the "King James" version of the Bible were finally properly identified in "The Revised Standard Addition" Bible version of the 1950's (that was improved by the discover of "The Dead Sea Scrolls" in 1948) as "Dappled Grey". Hence: the spirit is that of those who would enslave others out of fear or out of greed. That spirit is said to have headed south, but all four spirits roam the earth still. The White spirit is, of course, the "Christian" spirit that arrived with the "Mayflower". After the "Civil War" it migrated westward to complete the circumnavigation of the globe until it reached the East Gate, which faces east. Also known as the "Horse Gate". The Prince enters the east gate and the door is closed behind except for when the "Continual Free Will Offering" is made. The provision for that offering was given by the Hebrew People as tithes, that is, a tenth portion of the offering made toward the building and then the re-building of the Temple in Jerusalem. It runs out in 2011.

<sup>38</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner. <sup>39</sup> And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath. <sup>40</sup> And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. Jer 31:38-40 (KJV)

You have, no doubt heard of the predictions of the Family Radio personality, Herald Camping, that the "End" is upon us. Fortunately, he is about a thousand years off. On the 20th of April, three attempts to call his "Open Forum" failed to get through. It was hoped that his listeners might be warned about the metaphorical nature of the prophecy before they lost their belief in God because of Herald's failed predictions. On the 27th the printed version was delivered to Family Radio's offices. Accompanying those 7 pages was a CD verifying the date on which these notes were finished and a second file entitled "Also".

Good evening Herald,

I'm sure you know the New Testament account of Paul teaching: "We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God." Acts 23:9 (KJV)

My question is, "Are you as wise as the scribes of the Pharisees?"

I have come to contend with you Herald. I am come to explain that while you are right to preach the end of the age and to sound the trumpet, you continue to use church doctrine to explain what the passing of the age means. I am not a speaker. I am a man of letters. But if you will let me speak, I will give three examples of your misguided teachings and then I will disclose my authority and compare it to yours for the people to judge. Are we agreed?

1. You and those like you, teach that the true believers will be gathered up to heaven ahead of the terrible end of the world. Yet when we read the parable of the wheat and tares, it is clear from the master's instructions to those who tend the fields, that the weeds, that is, the tares, will be gathered up first and burned before the wheat is harvested.

2. You teach that because Jesus said He went to Heaven to become one with the Father, that Jesus was God on earth and is now God. But Jesus said that we could be one with Him even as He was one with the Father, making you like the Mormons and the Scientologists, who believe that they will be Gods. To understand the meaning of being one with Christ, Jesus is given the title of the "Bridegroom" as an example, because in marriage we become one with another, but we don't become the other. So that Jesus was a man. But He was no ordinary man. He was the Christ prophesied; which is to say that He was the man perfected in the law and without sin: He has overcome death and is sent to guide the world as its King. But though he is one with the Father, He is not the Father, nor is anyone His equal and you diminish His accomplishment when you say that He suffered and died without having to trust in the Father unto death.

Continued on next page.



Continued from previous page.

3. Concerning the living creature with four faces in the visions of Ezekiel: you have taught that it is a representation of The Christ to come, but his identity is found in Matt 11:11<sup>11</sup> **Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.**

and so he has the face of a man because he is a man born of a woman. Matt 11:25<sup>25</sup> **At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.**

This is the face of a child and the spirit of innocence and unflinching belief in things that adults no longer believe in. Satan has said that mankind is not worthy to be served by the host of heaven and you have said similar things. But it has been promised in "Revelations" that there will come a time when the world will rise to the occasion and swallow up the flood sent forth by the dragon.

Gen 3:24<sup>24</sup> **So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.**

These are the Children of God who likewise have believed and kept the faith and used the word of God, which is the Laws of Gods, to guard the way back to Eden. So this is the meaning and the spirit of the face of a child. Matt 11:26-30<sup>26</sup> **Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight. 27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. 28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.**

So the ox shows another of the spirits embodied in this man: he has taken on the yoke of the Lord. Because he is yoked to the Lord He guards the law of God like a lion roaring over its prey as described in Isaiah 31:4 **4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof." and so Ezekiel saw the face of a lion.**

John 16:12-15<sup>12</sup> **I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.**

Malachi Chapter 4:1-2<sup>1</sup> **For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.**

These are the wings of the four living creatures and the hand beneath the wings is the hand of the same man. Let me show you verse 2 from the Revised Standard Edition: "But for you who fear my name the sun of righteousness shall arise, with healing in its wings. You shall go forth leaping like calves from a stall." They have become free of the stall, and their confinement therein. (Not like cattle at all. Not like the big encumbered herd animals they will become) They are newly born, romping and reveling in their lives and the freedoms of their new existence. It is the free will given of God and they choose the Law of God. Malachi Chapter 4:3<sup>3</sup> **And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.**

So this is the meaning of the calf's foot.

The last face is the face of an eagle. It is the insignia of the New Jerusalem born of the Pilgrims' promise. The New World discovered at high noon of the sixth day of creation. But to understand these things you will need to look to my credentials. Suffice to say, he is an American.

As for our credentials:

I have delivered the word of the Lord into the world these last dozen years with all the resources I have without the aid of any man: My home, my business, my good credit; I have exhausted them all and paid the taxes, leaving me homeless and bankrupt and still dedicated to do all I am commanded.

You have built up Family Radio as a "Non-profit"; according to your receptionist. So I ask you, "From who do the kings of the earth take their tribute? From their sons, or from the sons of others?"

The story of the householder and the man who came knocking in the night to ask for bread for his guests requires an understanding of a culture foreign to ours. To begin with, the householder would have lived in a home that faced inward toward a courtyard and that was guarded by a gated entrance. That gate is where the man came knocking in the parable. Coming from his night chambers to answer the knock of he that knocked would have required more than walking down the hall of your home to look out a window. For his part: He who came in search of something to feed his guests was under a serious social obligation to be a good host and was at the mercy of the householder for help. Understanding the predicament of he who came knocking, the householder, though not at all happy with the late arrival of he who came knocking, took pity on him, not for his own sake, but for the sake of his guests; giving him three loaves of bread.

You say that you have prayed to serve the Lord and because of this you have been given eyes to see. As for me, I came late to the Father. I had become trapped in the traps set for me by the beast and I saw that I was to be enslaved for life regardless of my efforts. So I set about to come up with a set of solutions to the problems of the world for the sake of the children to come, so that they would not be caught in those traps, but would understand how to destroy those traps. I started my journey by reading the Bible one time through, for the very first time, in order to understand the parameters within which

my solutions needed to remain, believing in God and understanding that the Bible was His guidebook. Beyond that single reading of the Bible however, the book my work produced was largely secular in nature and my repeated prayer, only, that I not offend God in my quest to serve the children. I delivered a copy of that book to your offices many years ago: A book for which I took no credit. So that you prayed for what you might do for your sake and God answered your prayer. I prayed that I be allowed to do good for others for their sake and so I was given three gifts to deliver to the world: an answer to the energy problem, a unifying theory of the universe that reconciles creation and the Big Bang using E=MC<sup>2</sup> and many of the secrets of the mysteries of God.

\*\*\*\*\*

According to Naomi Wolf and bolstered by Darren Beattie, history tells US that we can expect that all those who have spoken up against the "Steal", the vaccine and the rest, will be taken away within the next six months or so. Not in the rapture, but in the Spirit of The Brown Shirts and the Maoists and all the other police states of history. If you don't believe that could happen here, you haven't been paying attention to the nation wide roundup of those imprisoned from the rally in DC on 1/6/21. Without the leaders, the Authoritarians have always been able to cow the public until the public resorts to violence, which would only empower those orchestrating these things. Which brings us back to The Book of Ezekiel.

That Book ends with the description of The East Gate and the measuring of God's House in Heaven that sits behind it, in which, God Sits on His Throne. If you can find a believable, accurate artist's rendering of that description, I would love to see it. Chapters 40-47 not only give us the measurements, but we see "The Three Stories", The East Gate, The Glory of the God of Israel, The Many Waters and a reference to the Visions at the River Chebar. The "Bay" is also in there. Chapter 33 gives a pretty good rebuke of Christians in general. Chapter 34 rebukes the clergy pretty hard. For me it suggests a new paradigm, when "The Truth" of The Holy Bible becomes curriculum in secular schools with the fulfillment of prophecy conferring the scientific principle of predictability of outcome on Biblical texts. The bulk of Ezekiel's prophecies lie in the middle of the nearly sixty pages of The Book and often, put one to sleep. Still, if you would be saved you should read chapter 18. You should have your clergy read it to you at your next service and explain to you how you're exempt from God's laws. Moreover, if you demand "Equity" rather than equality, chapter 18 shows your opposition to God's Own Words. Chapter 11:2 & 3 hit home for me. It's the "Rowing of the Economy" using construction; which is what undid me and mine. 11:19-23 puts me in mind of E Pluribus Unum (world wide) and Chapter 16 is about a nation of rejected immigrants as much as it is about Israel. Some guy named Bamah starts something in Chapter 20 verse 29 that is resolved in 35-43.

The city of Fremont sits in the "East Bay". It's named for the guy who named "The Golden Gate", before there was ever any bridge. He named it with reference to "The Golden Horn", which is the home of "Constantinople" (now Istanbul) named for Caesar Pope Constantine. Just east of and touching Fremont at the base of Niles Canyon is Niles, the home of the world's first "Motion Picture Industry"; even before Hollywood, and chapter 8:12 tells us about the "chamber of his imagery" to come. Chapter 9:2-4 is about the battle to cleanse the Earth of the Spirit of Corruption. It's my understanding that a lost soul, one who might be considered to have a demon (which is a bad spirit) can have that Spirit slain and receive a new Spirit and save the body; whereas under Hebrew law the death was literal and acted out. However, for those who committed genocide and made war against The People, there must be culpability for their actions if only to show that it must never happen again.

But the reason I came to you today is about the beginning of The Book of Ezekiel. To see Ezekiel's vision as I do, you have to remember when it takes place. Ezekiel's world had carts and chariots, and though some Bibles use the word wagon, a wagon has two axles. In 600 BC I don't believe they had worked out how to make a front axle swivel so that one could "Steer" a front axle. Without that swivel, a front axle would only bind in a turn. Even if I'm wrong about that, the independent movement of your car's front tires, not to mention its propulsion, would have left Ezekiel befuddled. Just remember, that Ezekiel is "Lifted Up" in a Vision without ever leaving the ground. He is in something like a dream in which metaphor gives way to representations of things he can only perceive within the parameters of a mind limited by the understandings of an ancient time. Things like hot coals give off light. They also give off heat that can start a fire. As for me, my life was changed in the summer of 2002 when I was reading and re-reading The Holy Bible looking for answers after having passed out the 40 cases of books around the country the fall before: when I came upon Ezekiel 9/11 and I wondered at it. It was in Chapter 3, verses 18-22 that I received my instruction, which is your instruction as well.

The philosophical question that arises in the movie "Forest Gump" is: "Is it fate or do we make our own destiny?" Forest was right to say that it's a little of both. We make our decisions in our time, but because God sees "TIME" beginning to end, all at once, He interacts with us in our free will as we watch a movie that He sees as a snapshot, beginning to end. I have shared with you the things I have been given to see. I came to better understand the East Gate Facing East because I saw a picture of the bridge covered in fog that was the size of a mural. It was taken by Richard Misrach and on display in the art gallery off the Berkeley campus. I saw it because I went inside to share "The Book of Answers" with students inside. I failed. Just as I failed when I put copies of the "Heaven" piece on the community bulletin board outside that building, years later, and they took down the bulletin board. Nevertheless, and you can call me crazy as many have and I may be, but my destiny only came to pass because I shared what I saw and each time was given more to share. To see what I saw in Ezekiel, you need to go to "Thebookofanswers.us", or to Revolutionnumber7.com and click on the link. Watch the video, "The Visions of Ezekiel". I apologize in advance for the quality. It's bad on many levels. Then begin once again at the beginning of The Book of Ezekiel and read the first dozen or so chapters, reread this article if need be: and repeat all three as necessary. If you find me insane, so be it: but if you can receive it, the war is won.

The Communists and the Oligarchs believe they have been tearing down your institutions so that they can overrun you; but it was God using them to that end. Those rewriting history always forget to mention that before the arrival of The Conquistadors there were no

horses in the Americas: and while the natives had a spiritual relationship with the land and the animals, they also ran herds of buffalo over cliffs to harvest them. The "Powerful" pushed US toward the cliff with the "fear porn" of "Terrorism" after 9/11 using "Conservatives". They're now using fear of the CCP Virus to send US over the edge using the "Left". When all your institutions and all your leaders and all your churches and all your science have failed and you are abandoned with the Beast of Revelation at your door: then, and only then, will you finally be ready to plant your face on the ground before God. He knew that, just as He knows which of you would rather die first; and so it will be. Rise and live.

I don't know the day you will rise. I don't know how bad the battle will be. I do know that WE still have the "Law". So here's a thought. If a Sheriff's Deputy were to see you robbing a bank and arrested you, they would not need a "Warrant" to do so. Upon your arrest, they would give testimony or show evidence or both to a prosecutor who would take you before a judge with an indictment they created to set the parameters of your adjudication. Heather Mullen is a reporter for "Real America's Voice". She has reported on research that proves laws were broken concerning "Drop Boxes" in Georgia, along with the license plates of those who did it. Private individuals have shown through court ordered document releases that there are illegalities concerning documentation of ballot custody. There are videos of women opening suitcases full of ballots after everyone was sent home election night and they are running those ballots through, on video, more than once. We have 3,000 affidavits nation wide, signed under penalty of perjury, that attest to laws being broken and WE have Mike Lindell's evidence of machine tampering. We have "PROOF" (on video tape) that election officials in Arizona broke the "LAW" by deleting millions of files and the State's Attorney General has produced no indictments and made no arrests. Elections are contractual and fraud makes them null and void.

The office of Sheriff is the "Highest Law Enforcement Office IN THE LAND", according The Constitution. If a Sheriff's Deputy in the "County" of the Capital Seat, were to go to his superior, The Sheriff, and show them the evidence of any of these crimes and insist that that evidence be acted upon by arresting those who are "OBSTRUCTING THE INVESTIGATION INTO THESE CRIMES", or be arrested themselves; We The People would have our Laws defend US. If the Sheriff arrests The Attorney General and The Governor for "Obstruction of Justice", then the "Acting" Governor can call for a "Special Session" in Georgia (or Iowa, or any other State) to call for an immediate audit (including a canvass) and make public that evidence. An "Acting" Attorney General could do the same. DA's, Prosecutors, Sheriffs, State Legislators, Governors and Attorneys General and their replacements could all be arrested legally and without fraud if they refuse to pursue justice for the People of Georgia and the rest of These United States "EXPEDECIOSLY". If they flee the county, warrants could be issued or DA's arrested. These are, in fact, committing the crime of Obstruction of Justice, conspiracy and collusion to do the same, every day they drag their feet to stop the exposure of these criminal acts and WE THE PEOPLE have OUR remedy. The "buffalo head" guy from 1/6/21 got nine months in solitary and over three years in Federal Prison for "Obstruction of an Official Proceeding", as his prosecutors denied "Discovery" of the thousands of hours of video that he and the others in custody have a right to. That is obstruction of the proceeding as well. An audit is "An Official Proceeding". If **thousands** of Patriots brought a folding chair and sat peacefully outside the Sheriff's Offices, filled the street, and hog tied anyone being disruptive and called the police to have them removed; until Sheriff's Deputies acted or resigned (knowing We The People would investigate them in the future as well); this Jericho would fall at the shout. This Justice "Vine" is dead (it would appear right up to The Supreme Court) and the only way to save its roots is to prune it back until we find those who are not dead in the Spirit of corruption. If all the deputies resign, we can appoint new ones. From the court house, to the DA's office, any who will not do their duty should be charged as conspirators and their underlings elevated to positions of power: or the lot removed and replaced under indictment. This is the question: "Sheriff. Do you wish to be held accountable for your crimes, if any, with leniency from the People; or do you wish to be held accountable for collusion and conspiracy with the CCP by obstructing justice, and tried for treason?" Conversely, if We The People, fail to hold accountable, those who "Stole" the 2020 election; 2022 will arrive with any leaders in opposition to the "Flood", behind bars. RINO's posing as MAGA candidates and Communists elected by election fraud will be OUR rulers and the Country built for US by our ancestors will be lost. Of course we could just let Bannon anoint a new Republican Party, but it is inevitable that those who control the Parties, become the king makers who control the candidates they have selected.

These days of Revelation have clearly exposed the concept of "Controlled Opposition" to Americans. On 12/4/21 Bannon finally showed his "hole cards". Remember that George Bush Sr. (who was likely a Jesuit; as are, I believe, Bannon and Carlson) echoed the phrase "New World Order", after it was "coined" by a Pope. Consider that we are now being introduced to a "War" against all the corruption within The Catholic Church that promises to rehabilitate and "Resurrect" it to become "Our Savior" from this vaccine-enabled tyranny. "The Party of Davos" who are the benefactors of "The Roman Church", are now being vilified as this new "Reformed" INSTITUTION (the controlled opposition) calls home the people of the world to their own "Nation States". Nations to be under the "MORAL AUTHORITY" of an entity "slain" by Napoleon and now seeking to reconstitute itself "Alive Once More", as moral authority over Peoples and Kings; like King Joe and Queen Nancy. Four years ago I gave you a choice that you rejected. This choice is about raising a government upon the shoulders of "The Body of Christ" or choosing a "Top Down" government "Emanating" from The Vatican as it was in "The Dark Ages": "We The People" raised up, repentant; washed clean in the blood of the Lamb of God; or we the lowly unwashed sinners deserving of penance: you will have nothing but you will be happy.

I mentioned Ezekiel 3:18-22. It's where God tells Ezekiel that if he tells the people about what has been shared with him and they ignore it and they die, then they will have their blood on their own hands. But, he's told, if he doesn't tell them and they die, their blood is on his hands. That warning is just as much for you and for me, as it was for Ezekiel. You make your choice. As for me, I've done all I was commanded to do.



# A Christmas Bow

For those of you whose clergy haven't already told them, Ezekiel lived and prophesied just over 400 years "after" King Solomon laid the foundation of the Temple in Jerusalem. Additionally, in looking back, I can't say that The Prince makes a yearly sacrifice based on anything other than "the substitution principle" of days for years being used to substitute years for weeks. That would give us the three stories of my "Mea Culpa". It is appropriate that I should be humbled before you in advance of these words. I have tried hard to leave myself out of the discussion. I do my best to refrain from even using the word "I" as best I can; but The Dragon is exposed and cornered, and more dangerous than ever: and though I had hoped you could discover on your own, the one thing I have not shared outright, there is no time left. They are demanding that everyone in Europe take the vaccine (a pho-vaccine) at the very moment The FDA is asked to "COVER UP" the nature of the drugs for 55 years; despite the fact that India has proven the efficacy of Ivermectin and data have proven the ineffectiveness of the vaccine. That tells you everything.

"I" have been accused of seeking fame. The truth is that "Revolution Number Ten" was published under a "Pen Name" and I maintained my anonymity until I was forced to attach my name in order to publish the article entitled "Heaven" in the "Blue Mountain Eagle" in 2016. You may have noticed the increased "Attention" given to my name in "The Tribune" to make clear it's neutrality concerning my articles. "Revolution Number Ten" began as thoughts and questions, ideas and answers, even revelations and epiphanies, arrived at as I worked my water truck; beginning in 1990 or 1991. Bits and pieces of ways to put the country back on track that became notes in pocket notebooks; that became sentences and paragraphs in legal notepads in the evenings spent in motels away from home. Pages rewritten over and over again in the winter months, over a decade of rewrites to organize the concepts and prune my rambling sentences. When it was done I decided against publishing the book. Anyone who reads it will tell you that "everyone else" will never go along with its prescriptions and I saw no point in poking the bear for nothing. Still, I published: not for the children for whom the book was written, but for the "Hand" that had guided me through the writing and the dream that came to me; that has been shared in other writings. 1st Books placed a copyright on the book in 2001 when "E Matter" forced me out and got me grand-fathered in at 1st Books, where it became available in paperback; but it was first published in January of 2000 at "E Matter"; the first self-publishing entity in history, as an "E Book". I also put it on the Internet for free @Revolutionnumberten.com and then walked away. I then began reading The Bible over and over again, as I had only read through it once in preparing to write the book, in order to set the parameters of that endeavor.

There's a spirit that runs through a portion of my family that I got from my grandmother Sadie. She taught school in a one-room schoolhouse and all her students went on to the honor roles in High School down in Oakland. Her father owned the last stagecoach stop coming into Council Bluffs, somewhere down near today's "Mud Hollow" I think. Her and my grandfather's people all had everything, farms and businesses (the first "Ford" dealership in southwest IA), taken away from them by bankers; either through the "Depression" or through mischief. Her mantra was always, "Educate yourself. It's the only thing they can't take away from you." I, myself, am bored watching sports. So over the years, as a point of civic duty, as instilled by Gramma, and as an inquiry into the nature of things itself, I have watched the documentaries and the pundits and the religious people and the historians; while most of us were watching sports or soap operas. So when 9/11 happened, I was as perplexed as anyone, until (I believe it was on the morning of the 15th), I bolted from sleep with a start. I had collated the information in my sleep and seen the pattern. I was in a state of shock. Remember, I had published a book advocating a "peaceful REVOLUTION" the year before.

Shortly thereafter, I tried to share my suspicions with a local late night radio talk show host as I sat in my camper in the parking lot of the Berkeley Pier, but he cut me off before I could suggest my point. So I spelled it out and faxed it to his show from a Kinko's in Vallejo soon after. I left a copy in the mailbox of an Islamic Center under construction in Fremont. I then quit work, parked my water truck in California and headed home to my acreage east of Persia to contemplate. I fasted. Stayed in my camper rather than my house. Then, days later, I went inside one day to watch the TV and saw a PBS (I think) story about this Christian College that taught open-mindedness and Christianity. I called their bookstore and asked if I could offer books for free in their store and I was told I could. To be fair, I sandbagged the fact that I intended to send just over forty cases of books using a credit card I forgot about that had eight thousand and some dollars left on it. I don't remember exactly where I was when I placed the order; but I no sooner got back to Cal than I received a call from 1st Books saying the delivery was not accepted. I sent the books to my house and headed back to find 41 white boxes laying in a pile in the grass near my back door. Each case had a drawing of an opened yellow book (I think to symbolize illumination) trimmed in black on the side under a lightening bolt, from the printer called "Lightening Source". Before it was over, I ended up driving all over this country, Old South to Northwest, setting out for free, a case of books here and there where the opportunity presented itself. In the years that followed I set up another website called "Thevisionsofezekiel.com" and published the writings of George Bailey and put them on CD's entitled "The Book of Answers" and placed them around the country; down at "Wings Over America"; as well as mailing them to anyone I thought might read them. I also took them to Wheaton College where I had sent the books to the bookstore, which is, I believe, when the savage book review of Revolution Number Ten first appeared at Amazon. I had no idea it was Billy Graham's college when I sent the books.

I was watching Naomi Wolf on the radical lefty program "Democracy Now" and writing in agreement with her back when WE began "Water Boarding" and denying individuals their civil rights of habeas corpus and trials, on the basis that they were "Terrorists". Warning that the building of A DEEP STATE, a Surveillance State, always comes home to roost with things like "Color Revolutions". Trying to help people see that if the premise of our invasion of Afghanistan was as flawed as our premise to invade Iraq, then calling those who fought against US in those countries terrorists or insurgents was maybe in question. Unfortunately, because the Media has successfully vilified Trump in the minds of those who used to fight against the Deep State, we remain a nation divided and the world with us. Moreover, WE The People talk past each other because the press corrupts our words. When the election official in Colorado had her house ransacked by the feds because she did her job protecting the election data; when her friend had her door stove in: when leaders of Moms who are challenging School Boards are treated with the same "Jack Boot" tactics: it is the roosting of your own chickens come home. The Country has played God and said those who live in the inner-city hell we have allowed to be created with Feminism, broken families, welfare and lawlessness; may not "Self Medicate" in their despair. It resulted in Men with no future due to the culture created for them. A cultural manipulation through all manner of media forces, that told them that the only way they can compete with the "State" for their women is to deal drugs that the Country has maintained as illegal in support of the forces that now collude with the gangs that control Our Southern Boarder. These are the chickens that battered down their doors in search of drugs and cash with "No Knock Warrants". This is the culture that demanded they defend themselves; as you have rightfully acquitted Kyle Rittenhouse for doing; by misappropriating the police to oppress with those same drug laws, rather than to defend God Given Laws: these chickens have now come home to roost. This is "The Lord of the Flies" who is taking over the nation as it took over the inner cities as planned by the Social Engineers of "The Great Society". Even Kyle Rittenhouse has learned, as General Flynn learned, that without the resources they were able to muster, most of us, like the "1/6ers" and especially inner city Black Males, are subjected to prosecutorial misconduct of the nature we saw in Kenosha without the benefit of good lawyers and cameras in the courtroom. The same prosecutorial misconduct that now lets the guilty go free using the system they created as an excuse.

"I" have not come to indict you today. Nor have I come to instruct you. I have come to unite you in a way that can only be done with the help of The Lord God and His Son Jesus. God has never talked to me as He Talked to Muhammad, nor taken me "Up" in a vision like those of Ezekiel. Instead, I have shared outright all the many things I have laid eyes on over the years; the things placed in my path; save one.

In 2011, I constructed a poster, made up of printed pages, taped them to a piece of plywood and covered them with plexi-glass. It was the "Argument" against the teachings of Herald Camping; who was, at the time, predicting the day of the coming of Jesus and the end of time, from his radio station near the bay in Oakland. I couldn't get through on the phone, so I wrote down the argument I had hoped to share on the phone and displayed it as stated in the next paragraph. This is the account of that day.

The eastern end of University Avenue, in Berkeley Ca., terminates at the west end of the Berkeley Campus. The west end terminates at the water's edge of east side of the San Francisco bay directly across the bay from "The Golden Gate Bridge". That western end of University Avenue runs directly into the east end of the "Berkeley Pier", which then juts out westward into the bay some 3,000 feet, terminating with heavy wooden works, which are covered in gang related graffiti. The pier was originally much longer, and used to shorten the ferry ride from the east bay to San Francisco in the early 20th Century. Today it's a place for fishermen, for tourists, for couples and the occasional jogger.

On the eighth of June, in the year of our Lord, 2011, I carted a poster, almost identical to the poster below, to the end of that pier (the original was in color). It was backed by a thin piece of plywood, sealed in back with plastic rap. The front of the poster itself was covered with Plexiglas and the whole thing taped tight all around against the weather. At dusk, when I was alone at the end of the pier, I fastened my offering to the woodworks of the pier. On the morning of the third day, a Saturday, I returned to find it torn from the pier and placed along side a garbage pale chained to the end of the pier, which is where I left it.

What wasn't included in that account was that, when I returned to the shore's end of the pier that day, a small, lone, puffy, white, round cloud, hung low in the blue sky just a bit to the south of the pier over the shoreline and in it was a rainbow. I'd never seen anything like it. A young boy with a camera took a picture. There's no room here for the entirety of the poster; but here's an excerpt. You'll notice that the errors for which I made my Mea Culpa have been with me for some time. I've left in the other errors, like spelling, as well.

\*\*\*\*\*

To compare Ezekiel's vision with the actual location before which you stand; a few notations:

A. The "Wind-ows" of the ancient world had no glass, just openings for the wind.

B. Only half the north and south gates are visible, as both gates are open. The East Gate (in the middle) is closed. Traffic heading south on the pavement of the Golden Gate, enters and the north and always exits at the south. Likewise the traffic entering from the south, exits at the north. Boats sailing east or west follow similar courses.

C. As the tide rolls in, the waters of the Sacramento River are backed up into the delta where the orchards that once lined the river's banks were located.

D. When the tide goes out, the salt water of the bay receives a shot of fresh water from the river and the waters are "refreshed".

E. Down at the south end of the bay the water is left out of the river's course and so it is "Left for salt" as evidenced by the salt gathering ponds found at the south end of the bay.

F. Most people will tell you that "Israel" is the name of a place and of a bloodline that once lived in that place. But the word, the name, "Israel", means "those who prevail with God": meaning, those who can withstand the judgment of God.

Not convinced? Zechariah, chapter six, tells us about four chariots, whose horse where of four colors and of four different spirits. The spirit of the red horses represents the Native Americans whose spirit the Europeans would encounter when they came to the New World God had promised. That spirit had a reverence for the natural world that Europe had lost. There spirit would remain a part of the American spirit and manifest itself in the "Environmental movement" of today. (\* Let me add here to this ten year old document, that I totally failed to include the greatest gift bestowed on America by the First Americans: which was and remains the Spirit of Freedom and Liberty, which had been beaten out of the European "Subjects" fleeing Kings and Popes in search of God in "The New World". It grew out of the "Wilderness" the "Natives" had preserved and gave rise to notions of liberty. A liberty perfected by the Laws of God that extended that liberty to the weak as well as the strong until it became perverted and corrupted by people such as these afore mentioned prosecutors. Moreover, because we are "Spiritual" beings, like the Name Israel, the Name "Native American" is applicable to those who are of that "Spirit" more than those who are of that bloodline). The spirit of the Black horses "quieted the spirit" of the Lord as they headed north, as they represent the freed slaves of the "Underground Railroad", the "Abolitionist" movement; for from the days of Moses, God has been fighting for the freedom of Mankind. The "Cristled and Bay" horses of the "King James" version of the Bible were finally properly identified in "The Revised Standard Addition" Bible version of the 1950's (that was improved by the discover of "The Dead Sea Scrolls" in 1948) as "Dappled Grey". Hence: the spirit is that of those who would enslave others out of fear or out of greed. That spirit is said to have headed south, but all four spirits roam the earth still. The White spirit is, of course, the "Christian" spirit that arrived with the "Mayflower". After the "Civil War" it migrated westward to complete the circumnavigation of the globe until it reached the East Gate, which faces east. Also known as the "Horse Gate". The Prince enters the east gate and the door is closed behind except for when the "Continual Free Will Offering" is made. The provision for that offering was given by the Hebrew People as tithes, that is, a tenth portion of the offering made toward the building and then the re-building of the Temple in Jerusalem. It runs out in 2011.

<sup>38</sup> Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner. <sup>39</sup> And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath. <sup>40</sup> And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever. Jer 31:38-40 (KJV)

You have, no doubt heard of the predictions of the Family Radio personality, Herald Camping, that the "End" is upon us. Fortunately, he is about a thousand years off. On the 20th of April, three attempts to call his "Open Forum" failed to get through. It was hoped that his listeners might be warned about the metaphorical nature of the prophecy before they lost their belief in God because of Herald's failed predictions. On the 27th the printed version was delivered to Family Radio's offices. Accompanying those 7 pages was a CD verifying the date on which these notes were finished and a second file entitled "Also".

Good evening Herald,

I'm sure you know the New Testament account of Paul teaching: "We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God." Acts 23:9 (KJV)

My question is, "Are you as wise as the scribes of the Pharisees?"

I have come to contend with you Herald. I am come to explain that while you are right to preach the end of the age and to sound the trumpet, you continue to use church doctrine to explain what the passing of the age means. I am not a speaker. I am a man of letters. But if you will let me speak, I will give three examples of your misguided teachings and then I will disclose my authority and compare it to yours for the people to judge. Are we agreed?

1. You and those like you, teach that the true believers will be gathered up to heaven ahead of the terrible end of the world. Yet when we read the parable of the wheat and tares, it is clear from the master's instructions to those who tend the fields, that the weeds, that is, the tares, will be gathered up first and burned before the wheat is harvested.

2. You teach that because Jesus said He went to Heaven to become one with the Father, that Jesus was God on earth and is now God. But Jesus said that we could be one with Him even as He was one with the Father, making you like the Mormons and the Scientologists, who believe that they will be Gods. To understand the meaning of being one with Christ, Jesus is given the title of the "Bridegroom" as an example, because in marriage we become one with another, but we don't become the other. So that Jesus was a man. But He was no ordinary man. He was the Christ prophesied; which is to say that He was the man perfected in the law and without sin: He has overcome death and is sent to guide the world as its King. But though he is one with the Father, He is not the Father, nor is anyone His equal and you diminish His accomplishment when you say that He suffered and died without having to trust in the Father unto death.

Continued on next page.



Continued from previous page.

3. Concerning the living creature with four faces in the visions of Ezekiel: you have taught that it is a representation of The Christ to come, but his identity is found in Matt 11:11<sup>11</sup> **Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.**

and so he has the face of a man because he is a man born of a woman. Matt 11:25<sup>25</sup> **At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.**

This is the face of a child and the spirit of innocence and unflinching belief in things that adults no longer believe in. Satan has said that mankind is not worthy to be served by the host of heaven and you have said similar things. But it has been promised in "Revelations" that there will come a time when the world will rise to the occasion and swallow up the flood sent forth by the dragon.

Gen 3:24<sup>24</sup> **So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden Cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.**

These are the Children of God who likewise have believed and kept the faith and used the word of God, which is the Laws of Gods, to guard the way back to Eden. So this is the meaning and the spirit of the face of a child. Matt 11:26-30<sup>26</sup> **Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight: 27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. 28 Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. 30 For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.**

So the ox shows another of the spirits embodied in this man: he has taken on the yoke of the Lord. Because he is yoked to the Lord He guards the law of God like a lion roaring over its prey as described in Isaiah 31:4 **4 For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof." and so Ezekiel saw the face of a lion.**

John 16:12-15<sup>12</sup> **I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. 13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. 14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you. 15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.**

Malachi Chapter 4:1-2<sup>1</sup> **For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. 2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.**

These are the wings of the four living creatures and the hand beneath the wings is the hand of the same man. Let me show you verse 2 from the Revised Standard Edition: "But for you who fear my name the sun of righteousness shall arise, with healing in its wings. You shall go forth leaping like calves from a stall." They have become free of the stall, and their confinement therein. (Not like cattle at all. Not like the big encumbered herd animals they will become) They are newly born, romping and reveling in their lives and the freedoms of their new existence. It is the free will given of God and they choose the Law of God. Malachi Chapter 4:3<sup>3</sup> **And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.**

So this is the meaning of the calf's foot.

The last face is the face of an eagle. It is the insignia of the New Jerusalem born of the Pilgrims' promise. The New World discovered at high noon of the sixth day of creation. But to understand these things you will need to look to my credentials. Suffice to say, he is an American.

As for our credentials:

I have delivered the word of the Lord into the world these last dozen years with all the resources I have without the aid of any man: My home, my business, my good credit; I have exhausted them all and paid the taxes, leaving me homeless and bankrupt and still dedicated to do all I am commanded.

You have built up Family Radio as a "Non-profit"; according to your receptionist. So I ask you, "From who do the kings of the earth take their tribute? From their sons, or from the sons of others?"

The story of the householder and the man who came knocking in the night to ask for bread for his guests requires an understanding of a culture foreign to ours. To begin with, the householder would have lived in a home that faced inward toward a courtyard and that was guarded by a gated entrance. That gate is where the man came knocking in the parable. Coming from his night chambers to answer the knock of he that knocked would have required more than walking down the hall of your home to look out a window. For his part: He who came in search of something to feed his guests was under a serious social obligation to be a good host and was at the mercy of the householder for help. Understanding the predicament of he who came knocking, the householder, though not at all happy with the late arrival of he who came knocking, took pity on him, not for his own sake, but for the sake of his guests; giving him three loaves of bread.

You say that you have prayed to serve the Lord and because of this you have been given eyes to see. As for me, I came late to the Father. I had become trapped in the traps set for me by the beast and I saw that I was to be enslaved for life regardless of my efforts. So I set about to come up with a set of solutions to the problems of the world for the sake of the children to come, so that they would not be caught in those traps, but would understand how to destroy those traps. I started my journey by reading the Bible one time through, for the very first time, in order to understand the parameters within which

my solutions needed to remain, believing in God and understanding that the Bible was His guidebook. Beyond that single reading of the Bible however, the book my work produced was largely secular in nature and my repeated prayer, only, that I not offend God in my quest to serve the children. I delivered a copy of that book to your offices many years ago: A book for which I took no credit. So that you prayed for what you might do for your sake and God answered your prayer. I prayed that I be allowed to do good for others for their sake and so I was given three gifts to deliver to the world: an answer to the energy problem, a unifying theory of the universe that reconciles creation and the Big Bang using E=MC<sup>2</sup> and many of the secrets of the mysteries of God.

\*\*\*\*\*

According to Naomi Wolf and bolstered by Darren Beattie, history tells US that we can expect that all those who have spoken up against the "Steal", the vaccine and the rest, will be taken away within the next six months or so. Not in the rapture, but in the Spirit of The Brown Shirts and the Maoists and all the other police states of history. If you don't believe that could happen here, you haven't been paying attention to the nation wide roundup of those imprisoned from the rally in DC on 1/6/21. Without the leaders, the Authoritarians have always been able to cow the public until the public resorts to violence, which would only empower those orchestrating these things. Which brings us back to The Book of Ezekiel.

That Book ends with the description of The East Gate and the measuring of God's House in Heaven that sits behind it, in which, God Sits on His Throne. If you can find a believable, accurate artist's rendering of that description, I would love to see it. Chapters 40-47 not only give us the measurements, but we see "The Three Stories", The East Gate, The Glory of the God of Israel, The Many Waters and a reference to the Visions at the River Chebar. The "Bay" is also in there. Chapter 33 gives a pretty good rebuke of Christians in general. Chapter 34 rebukes the clergy pretty hard. For me it suggests a new paradigm, when "The Truth" of The Holy Bible becomes curriculum in secular schools with the fulfillment of prophecy conferring the scientific principle of predictability of outcome on Biblical texts. The bulk of Ezekiel's prophecies lie in the middle of the nearly sixty pages of The Book and often, put one to sleep. Still, if you would be saved you should read chapter 18. You should have your clergy read it to you at your next service and explain to you how you're exempt from God's laws. Moreover, if you demand "Equity" rather than equality, chapter 18 shows your opposition to God's Own Words. Chapter 11:2 & 3 hit home for me. It's the "Rowing of the Economy" using construction; which is what undid me and mine. 11:19-23 puts me in mind of E Pluribus Unum (world wide) and Chapter 16 is about a nation of rejected immigrants as much as it is about Israel. Some guy named Bamah starts something in Chapter 20 verse 29 that is resolved in 35-43.

The city of Fremont sits in the "East Bay". It's named for the guy who named "The Golden Gate", before there was ever any bridge. He named it with reference to "The Golden Horn", which is the home of "Constantinople" (now Istanbul) named for Caesar Pope Constantine. Just east of and touching Fremont at the base of Niles Canyon is Niles, the home of the world's first "Motion Picture Industry"; even before Hollywood, and chapter 8:12 tells us about the "chamber of his imagery" to come. Chapter 9:2-4 is about the battle to cleanse the Earth of the Spirit of Corruption. It's my understanding that a lost soul, one who might be considered to have a demon (which is a bad spirit) can have that Spirit slain and receive a new Spirit and save the body; whereas under Hebrew law the death was literal and acted out. However, for those who committed genocide and made war against The People, there must be culpability for their actions if only to show that it must never happen again.

But the reason I came to you today is about the beginning of The Book of Ezekiel. To see Ezekiel's vision as I do, you have to remember when it takes place. Ezekiel's world had carts and chariots, and though some Bibles use the word wagon, a wagon has two axles. In 600 BC I don't believe they had worked out how to make a front axle swivel so that one could "Steer" a front axle. Without that swivel, a front axle would only bind in a turn. Even if I'm wrong about that, the independent movement of your car's front tires, not to mention its propulsion, would have left Ezekiel befuddled. Just remember, that Ezekiel is "Lifted Up" in a Vision without ever leaving the ground. He is in something like a dream in which metaphor gives way to representations of things he can only perceive within the parameters of a mind limited by the understandings of an ancient time. Things like hot coals give off light. They also give off heat that can start a fire. As for me, my life was changed in the summer of 2002 when I was reading and re-reading The Holy Bible looking for answers after having passed out the 40 cases of books around the country the fall before: when I came upon Ezekiel 9/11 and I wondered at it. It was in Chapter 3, verses 18-22 that I received my instruction, which is your instruction as well.

The philosophical question that arises in the movie "Forest Gump" is: "Is it fate or do we make our own destiny?" Forest was right to say that it's a little of both. We make our decisions in our time, but because God sees "TIME" beginning to end, all at once, He interacts with us in our free will as we watch a movie that He sees as a snapshot, beginning to end. I have shared with you the things I have been given to see. I came to better understand the East Gate Facing East because I saw a picture of the bridge covered in fog that was the size of a mural. It was taken by Richard Misrach and on display in the art gallery off the Berkeley campus. I saw it because I went inside to share "The Book of Answers" with students inside. I failed. Just as I failed when I put copies of the "Heaven" piece on the community bulletin board outside that building, years later, and they took down the bulletin board. Nevertheless, and you can call me crazy as many have and I may be, but my destiny only came to pass because I shared what I saw and each time was given more to share. To see what I saw in Ezekiel, you need to go to "Thebookofanswers.us", or to Revolutionnumberberten.com and click on the link. Watch the video, "The Visions of Ezekiel". I apologize in advance for the quality. It's bad on many levels. Then begin once again at the beginning of The Book of Ezekiel and read the first dozen or so chapters, reread this article if need be: and repeat all three as necessary. If you find me insane, so be it: but if you can receive it, the war is won.

The Communists and the Oligarchs believe they have been tearing down your institutions so that they can overrun you; but it was God using them to that end. Those rewriting history always forget to mention that before the arrival of The Conquistadors there were no

horses in the Americas: and while the natives had a spiritual relationship with the land and the animals, they also ran herds of buffalo over cliffs to harvest them. The "Powerful" pushed US toward the cliff with the "fear porn" of "Terrorism" after 9/11 using "Conservatives". They're now using fear of the CCP Virus to send US over the edge using the "Left". When all your institutions and all your leaders and all your churches and all your science have failed and you are abandoned with the Beast of Revelation at your door: then, and only then, will you finally be ready to plant your face on the ground before God. He knew that, just as He knows which of you would rather die first; and so it will be. Rise and live.

I don't know the day you will rise. I don't know how bad the battle will be. I do know that WE still have the "Law". So here's a thought. If a Sheriff's Deputy were to see you robbing a bank and arrested you, they would not need a "Warrant" to do so. Upon your arrest, they would give testimony or show evidence or both to a prosecutor who would take you before a judge with an indictment they created to set the parameters of your adjudication. Heather Mullen is a reporter for "Real America's Voice". She has reported on research that proves laws were broken concerning "Drop Boxes" in Georgia, along with the license plates of those who did it. Private individuals have shown through court ordered document releases that there are illegalities concerning documentation of ballot custody. There are videos of women opening suitcases full of ballots after everyone was sent home election night and they are running those ballots through, on video, more than once. We have 3,000 affidavits nation wide, signed under penalty of perjury, that attest to laws being broken and WE have Mike Lindell's evidence of machine tampering. We have "PROOF" (on video tape) that election officials in Arizona broke the "LAW" by deleting millions of files and the State's Attorney General has produced no indictments and made no arrests. Elections are contractual and fraud makes them null and void.

The office of Sheriff is the "Highest Law Enforcement Office IN THE LAND", according The Constitution. If a Sheriff's Deputy in the "County" of the Capital Seat, were to go to his superior, The Sheriff, and show them the evidence of any of these crimes and insist that that evidence be acted upon by arresting those who are "OBSTRUCTING THE INVESTIGATION INTO THESE CRIMES", or be arrested themselves; We The People would have our Laws defend US. If the Sheriff arrests The Attorney General and The Governor for "Obstruction of Justice", then the "Acting" Governor can call for a "Special Session" in Georgia (or Iowa, or any other State) to call for an immediate audit (including a canvass) and make public that evidence. An "Acting" Attorney General could do the same. DA's, Prosecutors, Sheriffs, State Legislators, Governors and Attorneys General and their replacements could all be arrested legally and without fraud if they refuse to pursue justice for the People of Georgia and the rest of These United States "EXPEDECIOSLY". If they flee the county, warrants could be issued or DA's arrested. These are, in fact, committing the crime of Obstruction of Justice, conspiracy and collusion to do the same, every day they drag their feet to stop the exposure of these criminal acts and WE THE PEOPLE have OUR remedy. The "buffalo head" guy from 1/6/21 got nine months in solitary and over three years in Federal Prison for "Obstruction of an Official Proceeding", as his prosecutors denied "Discovery" of the thousands of hours of video that he and the others in custody have a right to. That is obstruction of the proceeding as well. An audit is "An Official Proceeding". If **thousands** of Patriots brought a folding chair and sat peacefully outside the Sheriff's Offices, filled the street, and hog tied anyone being disruptive and called the police to have them removed; until Sheriff's Deputies acted or resigned (knowing We The People would investigate them in the future as well); this Jericho would fall at the shout. This Justice "Vine" is dead (it would appear right up to The Supreme Court) and the only way to save its roots is to prune it back until we find those who are not dead in the Spirit of corruption. If all the deputies resign, we can appoint new ones. From the court house, to the DA's office, any who will not do their duty should be charged as conspirators and their underlings elevated to positions of power: or the lot removed and replaced under indictment. This is the question: "Sheriff. Do you wish to be held accountable for your crimes, if any, with leniency from the People; or do you wish to be held accountable for collusion and conspiracy with the CCP by obstructing justice, and tried for treason?" Conversely, if We The People, fail to hold accountable, those who "Stole" the 2020 election; 2022 will arrive with any leaders in opposition to the "Flood", behind bars. RINO's posing as MAGA candidates and Communists elected by election fraud will be OUR rulers and the Country built for US by our ancestors will be lost. Of course we could just let Bannon anoint a new Republican Party, but it is inevitable that those who control the Parties, become the king makers who control the candidates they have selected.

These days of Revelation have clearly exposed the concept of "Controlled Opposition" to Americans. On 12/4/21 Bannon finally showed his "hole cards". Remember that George Bush Sr. (who was likely a Jesuit; as are, I believe, Bannon and Carlson) echoed the phrase "New World Order", after it was "coined" by a Pope. Consider that we are now being introduced to a "War" against all the corruption within The Catholic Church that promises to rehabilitate and "Resurrect" it to become "Our Savior" from this vaccine-enabled tyranny. "The Party of Davos" who are the benefactors of "The Roman Church", are now being vilified as this new "Reformed" INSTITUTION (the controlled opposition) calls home the people of the world to their own "Nation States". Nations to be under the "MORAL AUTHORITY" of an entity "slain" by Napoleon and now seeking to reconstitute itself "Alive Once More", as moral authority over Peoples and Kings; like King Joe and Queen Nancy. Four years ago I gave you a choice that you rejected. This choice is about raising a government upon the shoulders of "The Body of Christ" or choosing a "Top Down" government "Emanating" from The Vatican as it was in "The Dark Ages": "We The People" raised up, repentant; washed clean in the blood of the Lamb of God; or we the lowly unwashed sinners deserving of penance: you will have nothing but you will be happy.

I mentioned Ezekiel 3:18-22. It's where God tells Ezekiel that if he tells the people about what has been shared with him and they ignore it and they die, then they will have their blood on their own hands. But, he's told, if he doesn't tell them and they die, their blood is on his hands. That warning is just as much for you and for me, as it was for Ezekiel. You make your choice. As for me, I've done all I was commanded to do.



# Mumbly Peg

Each time I come to you, I imagine it to be the last time; and then something presents itself that is so compelling that I must try, once again to close the loop. On 12/11/21, literally the morning after my "last" article appeared in the Harlan paper, Steve Bannon's War Room did a two-hour program, in which the second hour was dedicated to "Transhumanism". The final segment of that second hour was all you need to know about all the forces gathered to the battle of Armageddon. The War Room's resident expert on Transhumanism is a guy named Joe Allen. He and Bannon together were succinct in helping us to understand the mindset of those who are working toward what they have called "The Singularity" in other episodes. What all these people have in common is that they were educated and preened to believe that "Intelligence" is the greatest, if not the only relevant, attribute that a human can have. It is their justification for everything the "Elite" do to humanity writ large; even to lying: (I would add genocide). As their self assessed "Intelligence" justifies their elevated status, the search for "Artificial Intelligence" that they can then access through some sort of interface, has become their religion: their search for a Digital god, with whom they hope to uplink.

Bannon has been fighting the "Good Fight" against these forces and helping us all to understand how precarious the thread by which humanity hangs is. He often quotes The Holy Bible. He pays homage to a Rabbi who frequently gives rambling, self-serving prayers on his show. He features those brave Catholic Clergy fighting for the soul of The Roman Catholic Church. But if you listen to that last segment of the 12/11/21 show (archived at "Rumble" or some other spot I'm unfamiliar with) you will hear for yourself Joe Allen's explanation of the search for God and Good through "Spirituality" that he credits as being the "Force" behind Western Civilization. You will hear him categorize "ALL" religions as "Mythologies" and Jesus as an important element within the Christian "Mythology". He will conclude without ever correcting the idea that Christianity is a mere Mythology that is very useful in steering mankind forward in the search for Spiritual Truth. Moreover, Bannon will sign off without ever correcting the devaluation of The God of Abraham and His Christ Jesus to a useful Mythology because the god these two seem to embrace is "The ESSE", "The Verb: To Be". So that it becomes clear that the difference between Bannon's Catholic Religion "Revealed" (as I have explained to you in the past), and Transhumanism, is which group of "INTELLECTUALS", Technocratic gods or Clerical Philosopher Intercensors, will reign dominant over the huddled, gullible, "Bible Thumping" masses yearning to find "Heaven". Like the Technocrats, it is well established that because they do "Good" works, the Jesuits, characterized by Jack Posobiec as "Bad Dudes", are allowed to lie and deceive. Here is a transcription of Allen's dissertation.

\*\*\*\*\*  
"You know, I think Transhumanism, or Technocracy, or Technofetishism, a, the entirety of the Technological infrastructure as it exists above us right now, forms a kind of false spiritual canopy over the individual mind and in as far, in so far as it controls peoples, society, you know, controls society, controls governmental processes, or corporate processes, it's a, it's a, kind of false religious or spiritual canopy over the entire society itself. You could say that ultimately technologies control public consciousness and the technologists behind them, are in many ways determining what that public consciousness is. Now that has always been, traditionally, the role of religion and Marxists, you know, they, they wage a critique that, religion has always been, you know, exploitative of the lower classes and that you can ultimately boil religion down to it being "The Opiate of the masses" deployed by Elites. I completely disagree with that analysis as a, as a whole definition of religion. Religion is ultimately the deepest expressions of the yearnings of humankind and it has constructed in various societies, in various ways; it has constructed, ideals, mythologies, rituals which guide peoples, that guides the human soul toward something more, something beautiful; something that is connected, directly connected to the lives we lead now; but ultimately transcends the foibles and mistakes and miseries that we have now. And I think, you know, the Christian tradition in particular, embodies this, this, this, drive from, you know, creation, through the tribal period, through the kingdoms which inevitably fall, through the Prophets and then ultimately into Jesus and the story of sacrifice and the story of, you know, ultimately it is a story of giving one's self over completely to divinity.

Now Transhumanism is based on something like that Mythology, but instead of having a transcendent realm that is, you know, that has created the physical realm for a purpose, and ultimately receives the souls from this physical realm into a higher more sublime, more transcendent realm, Transhumanism dreams that there can be a human made Heaven and that we can make Heaven on Earth through technologies. It's very much reminiscent of the ultimate Marxist desire. That if you take care of all the material conditions here on Earth, then people will have the luxury and the time to go on to do all the things that we would normally think of as Heavenly, right? To be happy, to be satisfied, um, and, a, I reject that personally entirely. I think the technologies obviously have uses. We're speaking now through computers, we will use technology throughout the rest of our day and throughout the rest of our lives, but Transhumanism is a concept in all the other forms that it takes out in wider society, whether through, you know, the sorts of brainwashing campaigns the media is pushing, or in the more lofty, you know, insane sort of goals of the Metaverse or Social Robotics, or, you know, creating an artificial general intelligence that surpasses human beings: all of these things, to me, represent a sort of material false god. That it triggers all of the spiritual aspirations and physical, neurological aspirations that human beings normally have and lures them into a power structure, in which, they will be completely helpless and have absolutely no will, no agency or no volition of their own. They will be locked inside what may seem to be a satisfying cell: but ultimately, it is a prison cell. And I think that traditional religion is something very, very different from that, and that, along with community, should be our focus."

\*\*\*\*\*  
While I have made the argument in the past, I have never been as concise in the view of the Catholic Church's "Power Structure" concerning Christianity, as was Joe. Those spiritual, physical and neurological "Aspirations" are the pomp and circumstance of Catholicism; whereas The God of Abraham is found in His Holy Word read by candle light in the cabins, in the "Wilderness", that gave

birth to "America". Nature itself provided those "spiritual, physical and neurological 'Aspirations'": which is why God made Native Americans to preserve the land, just as He made the Jews stubborn enough to carry The Talmud. Moreover, I knew better than to narrow the scope of the event that will catalyze the attempt of that which received a mortal wound to rise once more. I cut a few words from "A Christmas Bow" to save space on my endless prognostications only to have to apologize once again.

When The Clerics of Judaism turned from "The Law" and then rejected Jesus as The True Christ of Prophecy, they ceased to be The Religion Of The God of Abraham. When Constantine reconstituted Christianity as a mix of Pagan Rome and Christ's "Mythology" (as the Greek Philosophers of the Papacy understood it to be), Christianity as Christians had known it, ceased to be Christianity. When Islam was raised up to become the center of the knowledge of the world during the Dark Ages of Europe, its knowledge extended to mathematics, engineering, the sciences in general, and of course, Religion: which included The Talmud and The Gospels. When the Ottoman Empire conquered Islam it incorporated Islam in much the same way that Rome incorporated Christianity: into a perversion of the Religion (if the Clerics hadn't already done it), that exists to this day. When Constantinople was overrun, the famous and fabulously wealthy Italian families credited with "The Age of Reason" and "The Renaissance" received all the knowledge of the sciences that Islam had gathered and fostered, from those fleeing ahead of the onslaught. England received the original Greek texts of The New Testament and those learned in the ancient Greek, who could translate the words that gave the world The King James Bible: which helped give birth to "The Enlightenment". Bannon credits Our Freedom to "Western Civilization"; transmitted from Athens to Rome to the Magna Charta; but Ours is born of Israel, God's Laws and the Judges God gave Israel to administer those LAWS.

Consider the difference between "Big Data" and "The Confessional" and you will recognize that it is only the technology employed that distinguishes one from the other. The hubris of Man over Man, the domination of the bottom and the beneath by the pinnacle of the Apex, as apposed to "The Highway" which levels all on the road to God: these are the choices. The Pyramids remain the symbol of slavery and the antithesis of freedom: and The One True God Our Deliverer. America was born as a product of the "Protest" against that system in The Protestant Reformation: and prospered. I fear that The War Room has become the controlled opposition of the Oligarchy behind the curtain that will control US through either Technology or Catholicism. I have done my best to show you the "Proof" of The Holy Bible, It's God and His Son, The Christ Jesus. These are not Mythological figures and you would do well to acknowledge that "FACT": lest you join the losing side in this battle for the souls of Mankind in this war that broke out in Heaven: Armageddon.

Now that the Bureaucratic State has used Biden to relieve you of all your "Unalienable Rights" it may have occurred to you that the "National Treasure" wasn't the material wealth the Founding Fathers left for US as suggested by the Nicholas Cage movie of the same name. The "Treasure" was the "Words" of "The Declaration of Independence", that justified those rights by The God Who Codified them. Nor was the replacement of "It's A Wonderful Life" with the "mercantile" "Christmas Story" (which I don't believe makes a single reference to Jesus or God), by accident. As pointed out by Erik Metaxas, those who call themselves Christians because they are simply "Gentiles" who don't fit in as Jews or Muslims or atheists; do more to discredit Christianity than the forces arrayed against Christianity.

One of the most unexpected things ever to happen to me was when I began placing copies of the short version of the "Heaven" article around the country (including off campus at Berkeley and at the Library up on Berkeley's "Holy Hill"). I fully expected there to be a stir of some kind when it was revealed that Heaven is TRULY in the midst of us. When I published the more illustrative version in The Blue Mountain Eagle (the first of the articles featured in "The Choice"), I was certain that it would spark a discussion here in Prairie City. But other than some criticism from a local clergy, it was "Crickets". All the different religious "Franchises" simple closed ranks to silence any discussion and their "Flocks" never looked up from their grazing. I ran a few more articles here before I came to you folks four years ago. I have no way of knowing how many, if any, of you have visited the website to see them. Here's what I "have" learned.

I've said somewhere before that Michael Angelo's painting of God reaching out to Man, captures the nature of our world to a tee. As God stretches out his finger at the end of His outstretched arm toward mankind, man sits in repose with his arm rested upon his knee, awaiting God to stretch a bit further. "Why does God allow the world to be as awful as it can be?" Well, because you are so busy that there is no time, no will, no knowledge of God. We have become like the Jews and the Catholic Church and Islam: perverted in our Religion. We pay lip service but we are too busy to participate in Revelation. In "A Christmas Bow" I shared with you what I believe to be one of the great "Secrets of the Mysteries of God". Unfortunately, in order to see it, one has to "SEE" it. That requires, first and foremost, that one LOOK! "They see but they don't see": from Isaiah.

I passed that article on to some people quite close to me. I told them, "Read it together". The one I entrusted with it called me some time later to say that they had read it alone and received no epiphany from the experience. Not only had they not read it together with others as instructed, they had not read Ezekiel with others as instructed, or even by them self. Nor had they watched "The Visions of Ezekiel" with the others as instructed, or, again, even by them self: let alone repeating the exercise until they did have an epiphany. So my answer to them was "Mumbly Peg". What does that mean? It means nothing. I have shared with this person "The Fact" that Genesis says that all the clergy of the world have taught the location of Heaven in a way contrary to "The Holy Bible". I have shown that "The Battle" for Heaven between Good and evil happens "After" John receives "The Book of Revelation" and not before. I have shared the "Secret" that Jerusalem was laid out as a "Map Room" of the physical manifestation of God's Metaphorical Throne on Earth: just as I have shared these things with you. One would think that having shared these things, that people might at least be curious when promised the revelation of another "Mystery".

Unfortunately, in this world we have access to The Secrets of the

Mysteries of God that those who built this Country, in accordance with their Biblical Orientation, were never privy to; but the world We have been led into does not have The Biblical Orientation required to receive it, nor even the will to look. So what people await is something like Cage's "Nation Treasure", or some artifact like in "Raiders of the Lost Ark", or a puzzle box like in "The DaVince Code" with a "magic word" inside; because that's what you've come to expect. But consider, if you will, that God gave US The Holy Bible complete, two thousand years ago, in advance of all the forces who would take possession of God's Holy Word, and "SEALED" those words in such a way as to prevent them from destroying the Words altogether: thus allowing for His Own Glorification upon the unsealing of The Holy Book "DELIVERED" across time and space to these days as promised. Yet you expect the answer to be something as simple as a "Code Word" to be uttered to Saint Peter at the Gates of Heaven; allowing you access. Try Mumbly Peg, it's as good as any. You could also try "I accept you as my Savior Jesus", but if you haven't picked up your own cross and yoked yourself to Him, He may say, as He warned, "I never knew you". Or, and I try not to talk down to you, but you could pick up your cross as a member of The Body of Christ and follow the instructions.

Better yet, as you gather your family together this Christmas, in between the Turkey and the Ham and the Football, maybe when you would normally play cards or a board game: read aloud "A Christmas Bow". If you've thrown it away you can find it in "The Choice" @ Revolutionnumberberten.com. It's page 52. Then read aloud the first dozen chapters of The Book of Ezekiel. And then, even though it is poorly made and drags like nails on a chalkboard, watch "The Visions of Ezekiel" (@Thebookofanswers.us) and see if you can "SEE" God's Prophecy Fulfilled and God justified before a skeptical world. That is, if you can find the time. Maybe at your next "Bible Study", if they still do those. It is the reason for the season.

I would love nothing more than to share this Mystery with you outright. Unfortunately, you wouldn't believe it coming from me. So I have been leaving you breadcrumbs in newspapers for five years. They are all cataloged in "The Choice". The trail actually begins much further back in "The Book of Answers" and with God's Help it ends here.

On the 14th of December, the UK passed a law demanding "vaccine passports". The forces aligned against democracy are coming soon to a county near you. If you stand back and look at this from 30,000 feet, you should be able to imagine that we are at the end of a very long process. It begins with the Elites of the world's Governments selling us out to The CCP because they were bought, or compromised in some other way. "THEY" have become subservient, vassals, who hope to hold power even as YOUR COUNTRY becomes a Tributary State under The CCP because that's the only option they have left. So The CCP works with Bureaucrats at NIH, The CDC, The CIA and The FBI and from that comes a "PLAN" to develop a virus that will allow Governments around the world to use this manufactured fear to turn all Governments into CCP Style overlords, subservient to The CCP: which is why all the lying is necessary. Maybe it escapes ahead of time, maybe not. We here in America, end up with Hunter's Dad and his Cabinet of Socialist/ Communists/ Fascists. Raheem Kassam has coined the phrase "Vax to Vote", and you can bet its coming if we last that long. Once the CCP model engulfs the world, it may be that "The Power" behind the curtain intends to topple The CCP as well and sedate Mankind once more with "The Opiate of the Masses", as Communism lacks an opiate. In such a scenario, UFO's, "Q", the southern boarder, inflation and the rest, possibly even The War Room and the "LEFT BEHIND" series, are distractions to buy them time as you wait for others to do the work and never rule out war in Ukraine.

Fortunately, because The Founding Fathers prayed to God, they were given the wisdom to make the County Sheriff more powerful than the Attorney General of these United States. "America's Front Line Doctors" is a group of "Physicians" who will prescribe a regiment of drugs to anyone suffering symptoms of Covid that are safe and effective. These are "Off Label" uses of FDA approved drugs that were given clearance for use for other ailments, but such drugs are used routinely by doctors for other things when they do the job in other circumstances. This is "The Doctor's" decision: their call. Now the CDC has "given guidance" that all the drugs that cure Covid not be used: Hydroxichloroquin, Ivermectin and others. But their use is not against the "law", because they are safe and effective for other uses. The problem comes when one goes to the Pharmacy and they won't fill the prescription you got from your doctor: or from "The Front Line Doctors" if yours needs to heal them self.

This is where the Sheriffs come in. If you go to HyVee and they won't fill your prescription, they are "Practicing Medicine without a license". That's against the law. Arrest them. If you do the same at the Walmart in Council Bluffs with the Pott. Co. Sheriff, or out in Atlantic with theirs, and the County's Sheriffs follow suit; not only will we stop Covid in its tracks, but we will take away the pretense for the "Emergency Use Authorization". No more mandates. No cards. No masks on kids and no deaths from the vaccine. Of course it would take all, or most of the Country's Sheriffs because their next move would be to stop stocking these medications at which point the charge becomes "Conspiracy" on a Nation Wide Scale (the Government is already "throttling" the distribution of Ivermectin). Then again the Sheriffs are among those dealing with the illegal "Invasion". They're the ones with a National "Organization". They could stop the vaccine lie and the "Steal" (by starting with Rathinsburger and Kemp, elections are state affairs); which would stop the invasion when Trump comes back. Here's the problem. Sheriff is a political office. The "PEOPLE" are going to have to insist in some way just to give them cover. Moreover, "The People" are divided. What is needed to start the dominos falling is someone with "authority" to galvanize THE PEOPLE; and that's where this last "Mystery" comes into play. Your move, your choice. Think of it as a "Treasure Hunt": because it is.

I was taught that the "Tares" were a poisonous weed that is indistinguishable from wheat until they ripen and become black amid the ripened wheat. The time of the harvest is upon US and the black nature of the evil among US revealed. Go to the Sheriffs and pluck up this corruption root and stem, that the Body of Christ may rise with the harvest. The God of Abraham is no Myth. That is "The Truth". Seek the proof, and "The Truth shall set you free".







## Governor's speech best I've heard while in the legislature

The governor's annual Condition of the State address is scheduled each year on the second day of session. Governor Kim Reynolds delivered her vision for Iowa Tuesday night. It was the best speech I've heard while in office, and bodes well for how effective our session will be.

One of the great highlights was the annual tradition of highlighting success stories from the previous year. We stand and recognize the people who are doing great work. This year the governor highlighted successes that were all located right here in western Iowa. The Muller family's Grace on Main in Elk Horn was recognized for moving

**The Schultz Perspective**  
by Iowa Sen. Jason Schultz  
District 9



here and taking a chance on Iowa as they opened a restaurant days before the Covid response shut them down. Local residents rallied to support them by buying pizzas through the window, keeping their new business open.

Woodbine's new CREW center was highlighted in the speech, as this incredible blend of education, fitness center, and social cen-

ter has proven rural Iowa can develop their own innovative projects that meet and exceed the needs of local students and citizens. I had the pleasure of visiting with Woodbine Superintendent Justin Wagner and several of the students whose lives have been changed for the better by the new style of hands-on learning the non-traditional instructors provide. Three of those instructors attended as well.

And the third introduction from the podium was for Jacky Ochoa, a mother of four daughters who attend St. Rose of Lima Catholic school in Denison. She had written a letter to the editor to an Iowa newspaper. She caught the governor's atten-

tion for her eloquent defense of school choice, and the programs that help low- and middle-income parents access the right education for their children. Representatives Windschitl, Holt, and I couldn't have been more proud to be in the chamber to hear this well-deserved recognition.

Governor Reynolds then outlined a very aggressive tax reduction plan. She outlined the increasing revenues in Iowa as so many states struggle. She outlined a multi-year plan to move to a low flat-tax, and elimination of taxes on retirement income. Wednesday we received her budget proposal and are learning more details. Over the next couple

months we will be working to align our numbers with hers. The Senate will start this process with a budget that controls spending and cuts more taxes. It is a pleasure to work in a Capitol where the discussion centers around the question, "Which taxes do we cut, and how much?" Iowa couldn't be in a better place or headed in a better direction.

Getting people back to work is a second issue of focus for the governor (and legislators). Reforming the unemployment system to make it more of a RE-employment system was the second major policy portion of the speech. Governor Reynolds outlined a bold and correct vision that encourages people to

waste no time to re-enter the workforce and better their lives. I led the applause as she delivered the best line of the night, "There is dignity in work; it gives us meaning and purpose. So when it's degraded, when idleness is rewarded with enhanced unemployment and stimulus checks, when work begins to seem optional rather than fundamental, then society begins to decay."

Way to go, governor. As I walked out of the House chamber back to the Senate, I considered how grateful I am that you have given me the opportunity to be here to represent you and work with this team. You can contact me at Jason.schultz@legis.iowa.gov or call 515-281-3371.

## State government may be harming Iowa population challenges

I stumbled across a statistical tidbit the other day that probably will surprise many people.

U.S. Census Bureau figures show that between 1900 and 2000, the state that grew the least in population, on a percentage basis, was Iowa.

Read that again. No state had smaller population growth between 1900 and 2000, as a percentage, than Iowa. Not North Dakota. Not Montana. Not Wyoming. Not any other state.

The census statistics show Iowa's population increased 31 percent during that span of time. While that may seem like perfectly healthy, long-term growth, the next-closest state in the rankings was Nebraska. And its growth rate was nearly twice the size of Iowa's.

The number of people living in Iowa rose from 2,231,853 in 1900 to 2,926,324 in 2000.

The states nearest to Iowa's 31 percent growth are Nebraska (60 percent), Vermont (77 percent), Missouri (80 percent) and Kansas (83 percent).

The growth rates for other neighboring states were South Dakota (88 percent), Minnesota (181 percent), Wisconsin (159 percent) and Illinois (158 percent).

At the other end of the

**Guest Editorial**  
by Randy Evans  
Executive Director, Iowa Freedom of Information Council



rankings, the population increase in the fastest-growing state was breath-taking. That was in Nevada, which jumped from a sparse 42,335 people in 1900 to 1,998,257 in 2000. That is an increase of 4,620 percent.

The population trend in Iowa during the 20th century was not surprising, given the huge technology transformation that has occurred in our main economic endeavor, agriculture.

Iowa farmers moved from horse-drawn plows and harvesters to self-propelled tractors and combines. The mechanization allows farmers to do in a few hours what would have taken their ancestors days to accomplish — meaning fewer people are needed to work the land.

That advancement is continuing, bringing with it ongoing implications for Iowa's population.

This month, for example, John Deere announced it will begin delivering fully autonomous tractors from its factory in Waterloo to its

customers later this year. Instead of farmer/drivers sitting in the cab operating these machines, these new rigs will use cameras, computers and GPS technology to move through fields with no human hands on the steering wheel.

Yes, a good deal of the stagnation in Iowa's population growth has occurred because of the inevitable changes in our rural economy. But it is time for Iowa to have a serious discussion of the population ramifications of some actions by Iowa lawmakers in the past few decades.

When Republican leaders talk about making our state more appealing for people and for businesses, they quickly point to tax cuts the Legislature enacted in recent years — and to even lower taxes they promise to approve this year.

Smaller tax bills certainly are popular. But the tax-cutters' agenda misses something that is at least as important:

People's decisions about where they will live go beyond the number of income tax brackets and whether the state tax system is flat or progressive. Our difficulty recruiting people to this state and the loss of many of our brightest young adults to other states — a phenomenon called the "brain drain"

— is guided by factors the tax-cutters fail to grasp or choose not to address.

It does not help Iowa hang onto people, or make itself attractive to visitors, when rivers and lakes are left unsafe for recreation by agricultural pollution or when this contamination puts state beaches off-limits to summertime fun.

It does not help Iowa hang onto people when our top leaders make sinister accusations that educators and librarians are not motivated by what is in the best interests of Iowa's children.

It does not help Iowa hang onto people or make itself attractive to visitors when one of the state's true gems, our 83 state parks, suffer from deferred maintenance and routine daily upkeep that has been scaled back.

It does not help Iowa hang onto people if the government puts the interests of trucking companies ahead of the interests of families whose loved ones have been killed or maimed by negligent truckers. Our state government leaders trust Iowans to do the right thing during the pandemic, but these same leaders have no confidence Iowans will do the right thing when they sit on juries to decide lawsuits over such crashes.

It does not help Iowa's

population retention or recruitment when state appropriations for our 327 K-12 school districts, and for our community colleges and state universities, fail to keep up with inflation — or worse.

Reducing state revenues by hundreds of millions of dollars has an inevitable consequence. There is no magic wand that will allow

lawmakers to avoid these consequences.

If lawmakers are going to make significant cuts on the revenue side of the budget, they will need to make offsetting reductions in appropriations — but these appropriations have been going for things that, taken together, make Iowa a more appealing place to live and work and visit.

### LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

#### Stop the destruction of our great country

To the Editor:

The enemies of our nation have concocted a drive to demonize white Americans and dismantle our republic by pressing on with their campaign to dismantle the brilliant system the Founders bequeathed to us, but as patriots we must stand and fight back to preserve our great country and its heritage of freedom and join others reflecting our determination to be a van-

guard organized in the war to save our Republic from its would be destroyers.

These enemies of our great country now control the Congress and the White House and have taken our nation to a point where we might be just one election from losing our country altogether. It is important that we evaluate all candidates for office and support those whose positions reflect those of us who want to stop the destruction of our great country.

Kenneth Larsen, Harlan

#### Answering Mr. Denton's questions

To the Editor:

Dear Mr. Denton, I intended to answer the question you asked in one of your recent articles sooner. Obviously I didn't get it done. Fall yard work and Holiday's came along taking a lot of my time.

You asked if the Lord's Prayer is said in the Catholic Mass. It definitely is said at Mass. I'm wondering if you were raised in an anti-Catholic area?

I believe that the Catholic Church is Holy even if some of the people in it aren't. We know that St. Peter denied Jesus three times

but He forgave him and made him our first Pope.

I've heard it said that Satan tries extra hard to tempt priests and nuns to fall into sin. It's great victory for the devil when they do. Priests and nuns should strive to be holy and we should pray for them. They and clergymen from all faiths should strive to be holy too.

There is room for improvement in all of us including myself. People of different faiths differ on beliefs, but we can find common ground. We can work together on social issues for the common good.

Jesus wanted us to all be one in him.

Betty Tremel, Panama



**AMERICA'S FIRST PORTABLE INFORMATION DEVICE**

People depend on Newspapers!

Harlan Newspapers

**Harlan Newspapers**  
Information providers since 1870

**COUNSEL**

We put technology in its place.

3D Printing ■ IT Services ■ Printing ■ Document Management

800-888-6186  
www.counseldoc.com  
Harlan

XEROX RICOH SAVIN LANIER HP PaperCut square3



# A Choice Between “Resets”

The Argument made against simply “Awarding” the Presidency to Donald Trump in the wake of proven voter fraud in enough States to overturn the election of 2020, is that there is no specific “Remedy” for the situation. It is claimed that because the “Electors” delivered the Electoral College Votes required to give the election to Biden, that it is irrelevant whether or not those electoral votes were based on a fraud. Moreover, and more importantly, The Supposed Supreme Court has “Found” that States have no “Standing” to question that fraud in That Supposed Supreme Court. Any five year old who knows the difference between right and wrong, can tell you that makes no sense.

Do you begin to see that the tool to destroy the entirety of the evils of these current “Systems” was delivered into OUR hands when OUR FOREFATHERS of a truly SUPREME Court “found” in the case involving “The Schooner Armistad v US”, that a contract based on a “Fraud” was “Null and Void, Under The Law”? When America decided that even if it were to lead to Civil War over the question of “Slavery”; that “FRAUD” is nullified by JUSTICE in LAW: America established Justice For All. The Constitution of These United States of America is a “CONTRACT” between Those States United under that Contract (that WE THE PEOPLE RATIFIED IN BLOOD), and The Federal Government. As such, if “Fraud” is allowed to carry the day in OUR electoral processes at The Federal Level, when that election process establishes the Government put in place according to the Constitution, then THE CONSTITUTION OF THESE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA is either null and void as a fraud under “Armistad v US” or “Armistad v US” is overturned and Fraud is “THE LAW OF THE LAND”. As the sole purpose of OUR Supreme Court is to rule on what is and is not “Constitutional”, for The Court to “Find” Fraud “Supreme” over The Constitution; would be to find The Supreme Court itself, null and void, in light of such a ruling. Just so, as The States give power to The Federal Government by ratifying The Constitution, to say that the States have no “Standing” in whether or not That Constitution is “Followed” concerning Federal Elections is ludicrous on its face.

Anyone who was raised to identify right from wrong, knows instinctively that if this election was stolen, as it most certainly was, that Trump is the rightful President and should be “Instated” as such as soon as the fraud is exposed in enough States to prove the point. The rest of this is all just Smoke and Mirrors, couched in “Legalese”. The same is true of Student Loan Debt. Steve Bannon is adamant that no such loans be forgiven, even as he proves with every program, that College has become “Indoctrination” in “Woke Lies” rather than “Higher Education”: which is a fraud, when Higher Education is the product promised. If we are to stipulate that those who wish to see their loans canceled, first acknowledge that fraud, or even face a lengthy tutorial explaining those frauds; so be it. Instead Bannon is still promoting raising interest rates and inflicting “Pain”, on the “Have Nots” to save an economic system based on the fraud that Americans should have to pay interest on money they borrow from those who have access to that “Capital” WHEN THE VALUE OF THAT CAPITAL is derived from those who pay the taxes to the Government that prints the money: which is WE THE PEOPLE; not Wall Street or The Federal Reserve (Even that is a fraud as The Federal Reserve prints the money in exchange for US, interest bearing, Bonds, when it is privately owned and operated “For Profit”). In the same way that the Federal Government receives its authority from the Constitution, and the Constitution its authority from the States and their People, money receives its value from the People. Therefore, to allow the power emanating from either Money or Government, to impose itself over the People, is to destroy the foundation upon which both rely for legitimacy. Bannon and Navarro are concerned about the savings accounts of those who benefited from corruption to accumulate “Retirement Accounts” used to dismantle this Country and they want those who have nothing, to embrace never having anything to save the spoils of that corruption. \$30,000,000,000,000 is what Americans, not Wall Street, owe as a National Debt. When The Federal Reserve raises interest rates to 1%, the interest on the debt will be two zeros less than the debt itself, or 300 billion per year. To stop inflation, Bannon advocates for the Paul Volker Model which led to 14% home loans and I forget what the Privately Owned Federal Reserve Bank charged my generation on the National Debt back then: even though Ezekiel (18) said that one has to stop charging “Usury” (which is interest) in order to save one’s soul. The amortization book I kept from that period begins at a 9% interest rate and goes up from there. 3.4% on the National Debt is a trillion a year in interest for your children. What a generous People WE are. The children lose the Country and their future and you lose your immortal soul. What a plan.

The book “Revolution Number Ten” dealt with the way the “Volker” policy worked to stop inflation in the real world. People who had large assets and access to “Capital”, weren’t slowed down, even a little, by higher Interest Rates; whereas those who wanted to start a family or a business were left out of the economy all together until they became debt slaves. The result was that if one bought an existing business, chances were that SBA would help you so that the “Cash” from the sale of the business would find its way into some bank somewhere, to be lent out at the exorbitant rates they were getting on interest. If you had cash or access to cash through assets, you were getting great bargains that offset the interest because those trying to sell things were limited in the number of people hoping to purchase things, because most folks couldn’t get access to cash. Starting a new business was next to impossible for anyone without minority status or lady parts and those were getting money thrown at them to disenfranchise those bad White Men who were the cause of all the evils in the world, even back then. That practice has been expanded to White folk in general, who are now at the back of the line for life saving “Monoclonal Anti-body” treatments for the CCP Virus.

It was in these volatile times that the game was changing: IRA’s and other “Funds” were being organized by the Government to put large “Tax Deferred” slush funds together, in order to buy and offshore American Business. Today they are busy building 1970’s model inflation to once again deny access so that the “Slush Funds” who control your retirement (Government, Union and Personal), and Foreign Governments can buy up real property until We The People Own Nothing. Foreign entities like China (and I’ve heard Japan) have been buying up farmland, soon to be taxed away from your children to prop up your retirement account filled with collapsing dollars and sold to those with access to cash or crypto-currency, which won’t be your kids. \$6.00 corn will be worth the same as \$4.00 corn when the dollar crashes and your crypto-account is mysteriously deleted or inaccessible without the proper “Social Credit Score”. You hope to win at the “Game”, when the game is everyone “All In” and they cheat to win.

Like the FBI, the CIA, the FDA, the CDC, Wall Street and the rest, our financial system is corrupted and they all need to be dismantled. The twelve years in government limit would dismantle the Bureaucratic State in a day. In the case of “Capitalism”, it was always an insider game. As related by Tom Cotton, “Corporations” were not legal at the inception of this Country; and for good reason. The consolidation of “Capital”, by any entity or group of entities, breaks the system by exploiting the system with economic leverage and, in the end, political corruption if allowed to metastasize and needs to be replaced with “Capitalization” (Revolution Number Ten). The DOD and others funded by Government, and more importantly, by The Oligarchy, are rushing toward “The Singularity”: the merging of Mankind and Machine.

So, consider this: when one adds salt to their food, over time, it is likely that they will add more and more as they become desensitized to the taste. The same is true of “Spicy Hot” tastes. In fact it’s true of

nearly everything from violence in movies and videos, to sexual perversions. We are all well aware of the end of the line for so many young people raised with “Trust Funds”. In fact, rats with electrodes connected to their pleasure centers and triggered by pressing on a bar, are said to press on that bar to the exclusion of everything else until they starved to death. When “Neo” emerged from his pod in “The Matrix” there were no catheters and the like visible, but they had to be there somewhere. When you plug yourself into “The Singularity”, who will maintain your residence while your away, once you decide life in the real world isn’t worth returning to? If you will concede that someone has to maintain the real world in order for you to be off in “The Metaverse”, how do you think it will be funded, and how will you pay for it, once you decide that living outside of it is unthinkable? Who will still have children and who would raise them if you did? Will your implant tell you your stomach is full even as you starve to death? Will your find yourself engaged with a beautiful lover like one of those rats that pushed on the bar until it expired. These are the dreams of people who have forgotten how to be alone with their own thoughts. People whom, when sat down in nature in its most serene environs, would be like junkies coming down in agony. It is a function of living in large cities, in particular, that leads people to see the world as “Manmade”. For the Elite, it has become a dual function of believing it is they who have “Created” all that is around them; and more importantly, they have become insatiable in their appetites for “MORE” as a result of their addictions: which seem to be connected to “Child Trafficking”, among all manner of other heinous things. Why else would the “Power Structure” of Our Government and Our Legal System, circle the wagons around Maxwell after eliminating Epstein.

If these things I say put you off, get ready to be incensed. When in conversation with the girlfriend of a friend of mine about the validity of The Holy Bible, she was bothered, deeply, that Mary Magdalene didn’t have her own “Book” in The New Testament. I could only say, at the time, that The Bible is exactly what was needed, as it exists, to complete God’s Purpose. Some time later I was given a couple of DVD’s to watch by another lady friend, who brought up Mary Magdalene once again in connection with the DVD’s. I confess to not watching them after a few minutes because they were obviously “Adaptations”: “BASED” on a sentence or two from stories in The Bible, which, whether you acknowledge it or not, violates the very warning against adding to or subtracting from, the WORDS of The Bible, given at the close of The Book of Revelation.

As for Mary Magdalene, The Bible is a handbook for a life lived in Heaven on Earth with the promise of a Life lived Eternal in The Afterlife. If it isn’t that, then it is nothing at all. All the “Stories” of The Bible have a purpose and in addition to showing us how to live and warning us of the consequences of straying off the path; they are sometimes prophecies that appear to be stories of historical things. Take Adam and Eve. If you were to find yourself in The Garden of Eden, do you imagine there would be mosquitoes or lions or crocodiles there with you? Maybe. I turned seventy this year: 70RD. When I was young, my neighborhood was being integrated in North Omaha and from my perspective and the perspective of all my classmates; near as I could tell, it was no big deal. We were post racial as children. Mothers and Wives, far from being exploited, had an elevated status. Men fought wars for “Mom and Apple Pie”. Children were defended and protected from being used as workers. The Industrial Revolution had finally seen the wealth created by the progress being shared with the Population. We saw Civil Rights being implemented to extend these bounties to Black Families who had been disenfranchised up to that point. To put it as “The Moody Blues” did: we stood “On the Threshold of a Dream”. They had something like six albums, beginning with their third called “In Search of a Lost Cord”, that kind of mark the progression of Mankind and the evolution of our thinking, before they lost their muse. “Days of Future Past” kind of got them started. You young folks should give it a chance, as your music is dead and sick. The Beatles have much to offer as well.

The point of all this is that WE were SOOOO close. The Constitution, The Bill of Rights, Scientific Advancement and a Society that still believed in The God of Abraham, gave rise to the greatest Nation with the least disparity and the most Justice in the history of Mankind. It was not perfect. My generation identified ALL those imperfections and WE fought to right all the wrongs. For a very short while WE were winning. But the enemy quickly identified OUR Weak Spot: Our “Pandora’s Box”, and they came at us hard. For a long time Christianity referred to it as the “Apple” that Eve ate of after being enticed by Satan, but the fruit in question more closely resembled a peach. There is no more powerful force in the universe than that power held in check by societies past, concerning women. Men have fought wars to attain it. Women have been elevated and venerated for holding it “sacred”. Unfortunately, because men were excused or even venerated for indiscretion throughout millennia; rather than demanding fidelity in men, the women of my generation were convinced to seek power through infidelity: to emulate the snake. What was rightfully identified as the hypocrisy of men, should have been a call to a greater morality, but became an excuse to lower women to the level of those they had once risen above: which is why Satan is a snake in the story, rather than a dragon. It is the infidelity of men that enticed the infidelity of women. “Empowerment”, became the new religion. Equality became the predecessor of what would morph into “Equity”. The hypocrisy of men became the hypocrisy of women who claimed to be the equals of men as they took jobs and education and even families away from men as their “Equals” until “Transgender” persons revealed the lies for what they were and women returned to crying for protection from society: a society they had disassembled. The “New Speak” generators had magically turned “Unwed Mothers” into Entitled “Single Moms”. The “Cautionary Tales” of my youth became the “Roll Models” for young women everywhere. Yes, the men went along with the whole thing. Men are dogs to women’s cats. That’s how men were designed. It was the reason they found for living, that they were displaced from. And because women were created with a different set of skills that lent themselves to imagine better things rather than deal with things in the real world, they and the fatherless sons they raised, dismantled the system that was on the threshold of a dream, to follow sirens who drove this ship of State onto a reef.

Juxtaposed to Feminism, we now hear of a single community (among many) in England with 1,000 Muslim men, of whom 20% practice Sharia Law under an Imam who teaches that its alright for that criminal organization of 200 to kidnap young girls and rape them and sell them as sex slaves and kill them or torture them for disobedience. Like the Feminists and American men who followed, myself included: this supposed Holy Man has removed God’s Commandment concerning “Adultery” from the Ten Commandments and plays god, and he does it with the lives of children. Better for them, according to Jesus, that they be thrown into the sea with a millstone around their neck if they hurt one of these. WE are all potentially the Bride of Christ, which places us all in the feminine role. They should all be cast into the sea with a millstone around their neck and prison for the police and politicians that reportedly let it go on for the last forty years. This is not just Islamists in England. It is Cartels in America and corruption around the world. This is not Heaven. This is the Epstein model metastasized. This is Hell. These are pigs with Demons.

I saw a movie some time ago about a young man, or maybe it was an older boy, who paid a prostitute to let him kiss her. It was an act she was not easily convinced to allow. It was an act of intimacy that was beyond the pale of what she would permit a “customer”. When these women fixate on Mary Magdalene they are looking for some “Power” emanating from her that will allow them to buy into the story

of Jesus. Surely, because of her relationship with Jesus she must have “The Women’s” perspective of what it was Jesus came to teach. Well, the answer is, “Yes she did”. She said it all when she took all that she had; her hair, that was, like the woman’s lips I spoke of, that which she held back immaculate from the corruption of the world; and the oil she bought with what was probably all she possessed; and used them to wash the feet of a “Good” man. Remember, when Simon was renamed Peter for figuring out that Jesus was The Christ, Jesus told Peter to keep it to himself. According to Simon, some said Jesus was John the Baptist returned. Some said Jesus was Elijah. Now maybe Mary Magdalene knew Jesus was The True Christ of Prophecy; but even if she did, The Hebrew Talmud spoke of a man who would raise up Israel, not “God” as Catholicism would incorrectly proclaim. It spoke of a champion of justice. I chose the Penn Name, George Bailey, because George was a “Good” man: at least as “Good” as a man can be given that Jesus said that “Only God in ‘Good’”. But George Bailey wasted his life, if money is the standard by which one is measured. Fortunately for George, his Mary lived according to the example of Mary Magdalene in so far as she saw him as worthy of her intimate allowances and all she held valuable because he was a “Good” man. Unfortunately for America and the world, because America was the beacon of light unto the world, OUR women were deceived into believing they could be gods, discerning good from evil. They rejected “Good” men for men who had money if they could find them or settled for empowerment. They simply took what they wanted from those who didn’t have enough to be worthy of their women, along with their jobs and their place in society. Now the men live on the street and keep their mouths shut in the presents of women who threaten them with government, courts and the press: “of the women and for the women and by women”; the children be damned.

Why is the world gone mad? Because men are designed to serve women by dealing with the forces of the real world to make a home and a future for the children they create together. Women are designed to be exalted for the things that only they can do and do well. The world has convinced women to disenfranchise men and denigrate them in the process so as to manipulate women to destroy all that Mankind had achieved up to the point at which that old serpent whispered in the ear of woman that she too could be as God discerning good from evil and she convinced man to eat of the same fruit as surely as Delilah befuddled Samson. Until we once again have good men who will stand up for justice no matter the cost and good women who will support and revere them for it rather than try to replace them, we will suffer and decline.

Heaven on Earth is not in the Metaverse. It is found in the home, among family members that are not under stress from outside forces because women demand it and men make it happen and are proud to do it. The Culture they aspire to is Biblical in nature. It allows for free will, but it does not celebrate corruption. It is “Just” and “Equal”, but it isn’t overbearing or striving for “Equity”. It is kind but it enforces the Law. It is not tolerant of criminality, but it strives to lead to repentance and salvation above punishment. It protects its children. That core family, whether simply Husband and Wife, or Father and Mother to children, is tethered to support through extended family and or the surrounding community which is Christ’s Church independent of “religious” organizations, that is connected in larger and larger affiliations that extend to the entirety of the human race: which is tethered to nature and to God Almighty who created it; and alive in and celebrate the moment that is life itself, in preparation for something promised in the life yet to come that is far greater.

On Jan. 15th, 22; the FBI, the ones that instigated The Whitmere hostage theatrics and probably 1/6; said they had no motive for the hostage attack at a Texas Synagogue, after letting a known “Jehadi” enter the Country from England. Then on “Greg Kelly This Week”, Mr. Kelly played the tape of the phone call the terrorist made from inside the Synagogue, in which he said to a friend back in England, among other things, “we’ll give them a f\*\*\*ing war”. It was a call to arms to other young men that the FBI tried to conceal from the American Public, even as Biden released tens of thousands of Afghan refugees among us unvetted. Evidently the Jehovah’s Witnesses haven’t yet made “Common Cause” with them in “Peace” as taught by the Prophet of Islam, Jesus. Nor have they shared the “Good News” that Islam was correct to say Jesus was not God Incarnate; and the important news that Islam was supposed to “Read” “The Book”, The Holy Bible, which is contrary to Sharia and its Lawless Men.

On 1/3/21 the War Room’s International Editor, Ben Harnwell, reported that he was getting reports out of the locked-down city in China that people are bleeding from their eyes, their ears and their noses; indicating that the virus has a Hemorrhagic component like those found in Ebola. The charge for The CCP Virus “Conspiracy” is obstruction, collusion and, or, conspiracy, and the aiding and abetting of genocide in connection with The CCP: from the ballot box stuffers, to the Three Governors, to the Tech Oligarchs: and beyond: because all of this is of the same conspiracy, right down to the School Boards pushing CRT. That charge has as its remedy, death by firing squad or hanging. “Leniency” for underlings should be contingent on “rolling over” on all those involved immediately: but while these crimes are federal, they also have local components: specifically, obstruction of Nation Wide audits and local mandates based on fraud. Lindell has the “Goods” on every county, Nation wide, for the asking. There are 3,000 actionable affidavits asserting fraud. In mid Jan. Texas AG Ken Paxton shared on The War Room that two days after election challenges against Judges were closed, the Texas Supreme Court ratified a law that stripped the Texas AG of the right to prosecute election fraud. This will allow Soros backed DA’s in the State’s largest cities to ignore election fraud in 2022. You can “Defund” the Oligarchs and “Delete” the profits of those who sold you vaccines while your friends and relatives died for lack of Therapeutics; using The Lord’s Prayer and Armistod v US. You can save this Country and the World with a reckoning, but it requires that you pick up your cross and follow Christ. The “RINO” Republicans in Wisconsin are busy “Adding” new “Drop Boxes” for 2022, and other Republican States are purposely not “Redistricting” for more seats as Democrats gain seats in Democrat States in order to keep the Congress more evenly divided. Until We All Join The American Party, the Uniparty plays both ends from the middle. Until you offer up your sacrifice to God and Country, We slip closer to the end of the Nation. You’ve seen “The Searchers”. You are at risk of losing your sons and possibly your daughters in a war in Europe from war and Pandemic, as China drives up your backside from the Pacific, the Cartels push from the south and Biden’s “Shock Troops” (BLM, Antifa, The Afghans who join the hostage taker’s call to war and of course, “The Duffie Bag Brigade” the DOD has been staging “Somewhere”; even as it expels hundreds of Military Aviators for not taking a vaccine that doesn’t work). When they show up at your door you can write them a check. I think it was Ben Franklin who said those who would trade freedom for security deserve neither. How much worse to trade both to worship money? I didn’t make up this remedy. It comes from The Lord’s Prayer as taught by The Christ, Jesus that was codified in Armistod v US. If you want to be the Bride of The Bridegroom, all you men and women alike might reflect on Mary Magdalene and ask yourself if you have anything “Uncorrupted” to offer. While Americans sit on their hands, Sheriffs are still our most powerful tool and WE THE PEOPLE, still their ramrod: and God Our Witness.

<sup>13</sup>Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. Matt 5:13 (KJV)



# Fight Club

You've all heard of, or seen, "Planet of the Apes"; but the true dystopian movie of my young adulthood was "A Boy and His Dog". The question of the movie was, "What Price Women after the collapse of civilization?" I saw "Fight Club" for the first time, a dozen years or so after it's release in 1999. The women of my generation had not been moved to reconsider "The Feminine Mystique" by "A Boy and His Dog", so it was replaced by "Fight Club" for the up and coming generation of men that followed mine. When they thinned the elephant herds in Africa in order to save them years ago, they took nearly all the old Bulls. When the rhino population plummeted, they realized that the unsupervised young Bulls were killing them for sport because there were no old Bulls to teach them or keep them in line. When I was in high school in the 60's, if you got in a fight, it was over when someone said, "I give", or "uncle", or something like that. By 1999, between ghettos and gangs and the expulsion of men from the society, people got kicked or "Stomped" if they went down. "Fight Club" was a magical place where a fatherless boy could become "proven" among peers without getting stomped or killed; a place where masculinity wasn't considered "Toxic"; a place that was building a future that had a place for men.

The other thing "Fight Club" was; was a bait and switch. I didn't pick up on it at my first viewing way back when. I saw the ending and tweaked the idea of the end of the movie to something real, but non-violent. I called it "Fight Club 2.0" and made it into a pamphlet (very few of which ever actually got handed out), to offer young men a vision of the future that was hopeful and non-violent without anarchy. As these things work out, I no sooner published my views on Mary Magdalene, than someone asked about "Fight Club 2.0" and as they had never seen the movie, we watched it together. I was blown away.

If it wasn't a "Psy-Op" (Psychological Operation) to begin with, it certainly became one. The ethos of the film is summed up by Tyler Durden (Brad Pitt) as he gives perspective to the main character, (possibly named Jack) who is nameless throughout the movie: a non-person in his own life. This is Tyler:

"Our fathers were our models for God. If our fathers bailed, what does that tell you about God? You have to consider the possibility that God does not like you; never wanted you; in all probability, He hates you. That is not the worst thing that could happen. We don't need Him. F\*\*\* damnation! F\*\*\* redemption! If we are God's unwanted children, so be it!" \*\*\*\*\* "Its only after we've lost everything that we're free to do anything."

It was important to the Hollywood scriptwriters that it was our Absurd Hero's "Father" who left the family behind to remarry and start a "New" family. In reality, it is far more likely that two or three times as many divorces are filed by women, as by men because women gain everything and men, generally speaking, lost everything until recently. Moreover, if it were the other way round we would have heard the number repeatedly for decades.

The movie has many other hair-raising aspects in light of recent events. Those who "Commit" to the program must bring "one pair of black boots, one pair of black pants, two black shirts". They must give up their personal identity (like the main character of the movie who becomes more or less under the control of Tyler); except for those who die in the effort, who become "Sainted" as their names are chanted reverently. The tentacles of their membership run deep into the establishment of our institutions; much like the DA's of our major cities elected with Soros money and the "Fact Checkers" on Social Media, and the Talking Heads on TV and Entertainment. "Imagine" (to quote John Lennon), if you can, that Neil Young, who sang the song "Ohio" about four students killed for practicing free speech on that University's campus, would publicly demand that speech exposing the lies about our Government killing US with "The Vaccine" be censored. The main character also threatens and extorts a paycheck and airline tickets from his "Evil Corporation" employer (BLM?).

From "Antifa" to the boy in the bubble, Neil Young, we are witnessing the manifestation of the movie "Fight Club": not that Neil gets it. Tyler speaks of his dream in which corn will be growing in the roadways where venison is dried in the sun. He is talking about "TOTAL" anarchy in which society reboots into a hunter-gatherer structure and "Men" once again have a place of honor in society. That's where the bait and switch happens. The end of the movie "Deletes" all the debt of the world to "reset" the ledgers back to "Zero". The "Switch" is that the "Zero" in the movie was the cancellation of debt and the structures built with it, to make Men once again relevant in a world of Fatherless, Godless Men who were being ruled by the whims and "Feelings" of Women who held all the "POWER"; women, who like the female character in the film had no moral compass whatsoever; who was infringing on all of his "Organizations"; who was so "Clueless" about the real world and so self-destructive, that she walked into traffic without looking; who the hero both loved and hated. In the world today, as the plot has unfolded, the "Zero" referenced is no longer about the end of debt bondage and the end of the "Consumer Culture", it's about year "Zero" in which history and future are all under the control of those who the movie defeated. The "Antifa Punks", have in fact been "Punked". The "Anarchists" in Portland who protested against "The Globalists" long ago have become their sock puppets. The "Destroyers of Evil Institutions" have given over the office of "The Sock Puppet and Chief", to the Bureaucratic State, controlled by The Corporate State in league with The CCP, The Oligarchy, The Party of Davos and The Central Bankers. They have been bailed out of jail for the crime of burning down their own House with the help of "The 'Vice' (as in exchanging sexual favors for political advancement) Sock Puppet and Chief". The dream that was to return to zero on the balance sheet and dignity in society has become the nightmare of the potential destruction of our power grid by any number of entities, that could be safeguarded for a few billion dollars, but remains vulnerable, as if the death of 90% of the population in the first year of its collapse is the intended outcome. The latest DHS memo claims that people who point these things out are now the country's greatest threat.

Unfortunately, these are not the only forces being sent against US. There are over a Billion Muslims who were raised up, according to "The Holy Bible", by Ishmael, son of Abraham, to fight back against the work of Satan that so many Nuns and Priests have fallen victim to: that is, the misguided belief that Jesus was God Incarnate: made flesh. Another is the belief that Jesus made Peter "Head of the Church". These "Doctrines" are just as incorrect as the idea of a "Caliph" who would head a "Caliphate" that would wage a bloody war against anyone who would not "Submit" to the "Doctrines of Sharia, which are as manmade as the "Traditions" of Catholicism. As we saw with ISIS, they have a propensity toward lopping off the heads of those who won't "Bend the Knee", so to speak, to the "WILL" of their religious leaders. So the question be-

comes, "Is it just a few bad leaders here and there, succumbed to the Devil, who are responsible for all those beheaded for worshipping The God of Abraham in a way frowned on by Islam?" "Can We all just agree to 'get along' with those who followed those lost leaders and beheaded Christians as instructed?" "Or do they bear some responsibility for the lives they took?" "What about those who 'delivered' the Christians to their death when it was obvious what was going on?" "What if they delivered them to death or to become sex slaves to members of the Caliphate, but turned a blind eye to the whole thing because they considered themselves Muslim and therefore, somehow 'affiliated' with those doing the raping and the killing, but saw them as only a few 'bad apples' in an otherwise 'Holy' institution?" "Why did Jesus, a Prophet of Islam, turn over the tables of the 'Money Changers' in God's Temple (a 'Holy' place indeed), rather than concentrate on 'Social Issues'?"

I try, always, to keep these articles to one page only. Sometimes it just takes two. On the question of the place of The Roman Catholic Church in Scripture: it is open to anyone who seeks the truth but I can't afford the space. Fortunately, The Seventh Day Adventists have entire lecture series that make sense of The Book of Daniel and of parts of The Book of Revelation that make crystal clear to anyone willing to look that The Roman Catholic Church is "The Beast that received a mortal wound and yet lives". C.A. Murry spends hours walking folks through the Book of Daniel in a series ending with "The Train is on the Tracks" that covers Daniel Chapter 11 and brings us to "The Time of the End" itself with the lineage of Kings and Nations and Ideologies culminating in these very days (its actually the end of the "Age"). Yet when he gets to the end of his dissertation he still worships Jesus as God, which is the same "Misinformation" handed down from the Church he has just discredited. He still has nothing to say concerning the taking of "Interest" despite the fact that it was the Papacy that said it was allowed when Ezekiel 18 says it is not. The Adventists are transfixed upon the Saturday Sabbath when, in the end it was little more than changing to "Daylight Savings Time". Yes, the Papacy changed the day for the sake of their pagan "Sun God". Yes the Papacy uses the change to demonstrate that all of Christianity followed along. But in the end, everyone understands the first day of the work week to be Monday, which makes our day of rest the "Seventh day" as God intended: not that we keep it Holy any longer like we used to. More importantly, it is the seventh Millennium (Biblically Speaking) and as a day is like a thousand years to The Lord, we should be keeping it Holy as well. Mr. Murry ends with the assertion that the next thing we can expect in the "Progression" according to The Scriptures, which include Daniel, is "The Coming of Jesus"; when the very next Chapter, Daniel 12, begins:

<sup>1</sup>And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. Dan 12:1 (KJV)

So if we believe in The Bible and its Word, what happens when Michael stands up? <sup>8</sup> Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities. <sup>9</sup> Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. <sup>10</sup> But these speak evil of those things, which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves. <sup>11</sup> Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the ginsaying of Core. Jude 1:8-11 (KJV)

I wasn't raised "Anti-Catholic". I was raised to believe in The Holy Bible and It's God. Other than that, I was left pretty much to my own devices. I had friends from St. Albert's. My parents never attended any church. When I read The Bible for the first time I was an adult, unsupervised by Blind Guides, and I never understood Jesus to be God Incarnate from the Words of the Scripture. The early Jehovah's Witnesses came to the same conclusion. I assume from a similar experience. Only in America, Land of the Free, where Church and State were separated so as to hold the "Blind Guides" at bay, could the "Evolution" of understanding that led to that "Truth" come to pass. Yet even in that case, once the "Institution" was formed around that group, they tuned from The Bible and to there own "Learned" Blind guides and away from the Holy Bible, as did Roman Catholicism, Islam and even Judaism. To put it as some have, they were misled by Satan; and Michael, when confronted by Satan concerning the questions of God and His People, did not rail against Satan, "but said, The Lord rebuke thee": which is to say (as I understand it) "look to The Word of God, The Holy Bible", rather than just calling each other names.

So when the Pope claims to be head of Christ's Church on Earth because Jesus made Peter head of the Church and it passed to the Pope, Michael would probably begin here:

he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? <sup>14</sup> And they said, Some say that thou art John the Baptist: some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets. <sup>15</sup> He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? <sup>16</sup> And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. <sup>17</sup> And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. <sup>18</sup> And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; Matt 16:13-18 (KJV)

We have two choices here. Either God Speaks aloud when Michael says "The Lord rebuke thee" and Peter has it "revealed unto" him that Jesus is "The Christ" with God's Own Voice; or Michael refers to scripture for proof, as The Koran demanded of those who make assertions; and "Scripture" (in this case The Talmud, or Old Testament) is the "No Man" Jesus refers to, that revealed it to Peter. After all, there is never any mention of an Apostle being spoken to directly by God, so you would think Simon would have mentioned God's Own Voice if that were the case. If Jesus told him, there wouldn't be any reason for Jesus to ask the question. These three; John, Elijah and Jeremiah; all had different characteristics and prophecies concerning them than did "The Christ". I contend that Peter recognized Jesus as the one who fulfilled all the prophecies of The Christ: at least the one's that he knew of. Then Jesus sets a snare by renaming Simon, "Peter", which means both "Stone" and "Rock". More importantly, God "Arranged" for the name "Peter" to mean both rock and stone in Hebrew. Moreover, Peter, at some point understands the trap set. The premise of the Papacy is that rather than being a "Stone", set straight relative to "The Cornerstone" (which is Jesus) in the wall of Christ's Metaphorical "Spiritual" Church, Peter becomes the "Rock" upon which The Corners Stone is set. In such a scenario it is neither God nor Jesus who is the "Foundation" of

Christ's Church. It is one of Jesus' Disciples? No! It is God's unchanging, immovable Word that is the "ROCK". Peter explains:

<sup>1</sup> Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings, <sup>2</sup> As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby: <sup>3</sup> If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious. <sup>4</sup> To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious, <sup>5</sup> Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. <sup>6</sup> Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded. <sup>7</sup> Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, <sup>8</sup> And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. 1 Peter 2:1-8 (KJV)

This passage was meant to be difficult. That difficulty was only exacerbated by the "Learned" who added words in italics along with commas and even periods and capital letters that weren't in the original text. But if you try, maybe with the help of others, you will see it's meaning; because much depends on it for your own sake. In short, the message is that if you can open your heart enough to see: having seen, you will be ready to see more. Moreover, having seen that Jesus is "gracious", and that Jesus is "a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God and precious" "Ye also" can come to Him and become a living stone in the Spiritual House of the priesthood and offer up your own sacrifices acceptable to God in your spiritual association with Jesus as a living stone in that Spiritual House (Temple?).

You can see if you look, that Peter understood himself to be aligned with Jesus, not the foundation for Jesus. How is Peter coming? "as a living stone", like "Ye also" in a spiritual house of a holy priesthood. He also understood that Satan would indeed lead the "disobedient" to be tripped up according to God's Own Plan. The "Stone" upon which the Papacy built its Church is quite clearly "a rock of offence". One must also ask, if the Pope is the true head of Christ's Church and The Christ a physical manifestation of The One True God, why didn't any Pope know the true location of Heaven? Or why, if the popes are the fountainhead of God's knowledge, have they taught that the battle for Heaven was fought in the past, when The Book of Revelation clearly states that all these things are yet to come? Your popes are mere pawns of Mankind's Ego challenging God Almighty, who knows beginning and end. The Bible is written in a way, planned by God, to reveal itself at the appointed time. Moreover, the language is such that if someone who "Claims" to be educated in the Bible, sets one's thinking in a certain direction, the point of the passage can easily be interpreted in a way that doesn't get to the truth of it. Take this passage:

<sup>14</sup> Then John's disciples came to Him, saying, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but Your disciples do not fast?" <sup>15</sup> Jesus said to them, "Can the wedding guests be sad while the groom is with them? The days will come when the groom will be taken away from them, and then they will fast. <sup>16</sup> No one patches an old garment with unshrunk cloth, because the patch pulls away from the garment and makes the tear worse. <sup>17</sup> And no one puts new wine into old wineskins. Otherwise, the skins burst, the wine spills out, and the skins are ruined. But they put new wine into fresh wineskins, and both are preserved." Matt 9:14-17 (HCSB)

If you have one of those "Helpful" Bibles, it will tell you this passage is about fasting; and while the question was about fasting the answer had to do with limited time (His ministry was only ever to be three and a half years as prophesied) and the difficulty in teaching this "New Thing". It was about "Immediacy" such as when they questioned Him about healing on the Sabbath and He brought up their own Law that allowed for pulling one's oxen out of a pit on the Sabbath (Luke 14-5). Jesus didn't have time to fast because He knew He only had a short time to teach. Moreover, if you've even made wine, you know that as it ferments you must allow for the expansion of the gases. We used to put a balloon on the neck of one of those big glass five gallon bottles. A new wine skin will likewise stretch to accommodate the expansion, while an old skin will burst. Just so, a young mind can expand to receive a "New Thing", but a stubborn old mind cannot and will burst, often in anger, rather than accommodate it. An old garment that has been washed many times won't shrink any more, but a new patch used to fill in the hole will; and it will tear out the stitching when washed: which is metaphor for when Grampa can't remember how to work his new phone or grasp a difficult concept in scripture: the new synapses just won't hold. These are the challenges Jesus was up against in a culture where the young were taught to be silent and the way it was, was the way it had always been, and those in charge were not comfortable with change. He had no time to fast. But I have a Bible that claims to be "The King James Version", except for a small disclaimer on the Title page, that replaced the word wineskin with "bottle" and bottles can't expand whether new or old, thus making the scripture nonsensical. Even worse, some add a small box of words to make clear the passage is about "Fasting", when it is not: it is about human Psychology. In the very same way, all the ambivalent passages that are "interpreted" by "Blind Learned Guides" can lead one to the assertion that Jesus is a manifestation of God Incarnate. Conversely, a different mindset can lead one to understand that He was The Law Incarnate, if one is led down a different path. God made it so to His Own Ends. Sometimes these are honest mistakes or hubris. Sometimes they are nefarious actions to change "The Word" to fit the "Doctrine": like changing the word "Heaven" to the word "Sky".

On Jan. 31st The War Room played a clip of Tom Holman, speaking of the kinds of atrocities, he has seen at the boarder. He spoke of one little twelve-year-old girl who was raped by the cartel members. They found twenty-two different DNA samples in her. That means "At Least" 22 different rapists. The likelihood is that she was handed off to Catholic Charities once she got pushed through the Boarder Patrol. The Lutheran NGO's are part of this too. When they switched to the reporting of Ben Bergquam down on the boarder, the story had him in tears over it as he added how some of the people being transported by the cartels get "Stolen" by other cartels who then call up the families back home to ask for more money and if they don't have it or won't pay it, they torture and kill those they've captured while on the phone with the families so they can hear it. This is a "Supply Chain" that would not, could not, exist without Catholic Charities and other Government funded NGO's moving these "Trafficked" individuals to their final destination: which in many cases is debt slave servitude as everything from chicken farm workers to sex slaves. Since last September, there have been 200,000 illegal

Continued on next page.



Continued from previous page.

border crossings per month, until Jan, when it went to 500,000. I don't know how many were women and children, but the rate of rape among that number is 31% and the cartels laugh at the thought that because Congress refuses to make citizenship contingent on having at least one Citizen Parent, these are "Anchor Babies" that America's Children will pay to raise. I am, obviously anti-Catholic. I am obviously anti-any religion that serves doctrine over Scripture: which is each and every one of them, including Judaism, Islam, Atheism, Hinduism, Buddhism and all the rest. I am against the seventeen Protestant Denominations that advertise every week in my local paper who saw the Truth and the Proof of the location of Heaven "in the midst of us", five years ago now, who would not be moved, but held fast to their religious "Franchises". I am anti-Antichrist as well and those who misrepresent The Christ, Jesus as God are, in my humble opinion, every bit as Antichrist as those who deny Him altogether.

While working in Reno back in the 90's I met a man who told me a story about the day he heard a child screaming and wailing on the other side of a fence that encircled his truck yard. He said he looked over the fence to see two men raping a young boy. He said he called the police, who showed up, but told him that, that kind of thing happens all the time and they really didn't want to get involved in it. So they didn't. Some people call that going along to get along. That's not what I call it. People my age may remember the movie "Spartacus". Toni Curtis played the part of a Roman slave boy (though he was a young man) and before it was edited, the original version had what was described later as a pretty racy bathtub scene. America just wasn't ready for it, even though it was historically probable. The Ancient Greeks were big into older men abusing young boys sexually. It was so well established that the Greeks would put the old Greek warriors at the front of the fight in order to get their younger lovers to fight their way to the front of the battle to protect them. As much of Roman Imperial Culture was drawn from The Greeks, just as their religious beliefs and philosophical ideas were, what we would have called pedophilia in 2020 was very much a common occurrence in Ancient Rome. In the book "Revolution Number Ten", which was written in the 1990's, the subject of the "Man Boy Love Club" (if memory serves on the name) came up. The book warned that the threat was out there. Today, University Academics are teaching that we should scrap, or even outlaw, the word pedophilia because it has such negative connotations. They insist that such impulses toward children aren't necessarily acted upon, so they shouldn't be demonized. One suggested the problem is that the age of consent should be eleven or twelve. Given time and the changing nature of a Church that bans meat on Friday and then allows it, or bans contraception until the congregation ignores the edict, causing the edict to be changed; or changes its stance on Gays or Divorce to bend to public opinion (didn't they used to "Excommunicate" for divorce?): we may well one day see a redefining of the nature of Man/Boy/Love within the Catholic Church. Not only would it keep up with the nature of progressivism concerning the times, but it would serve to exonerate centuries of pedophiles within the Church. Juxtaposed we find the "UNCHANGING WORD OF GOD": "THE 'ROCK' UPON WHICH JESUS BUILT HIS HOLY CHURCH": The Holy Bible.

<sup>25</sup> And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock. <sup>26</sup> And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: Matt 7:25-26 (KJV)

From "The Crusades", to the French Nights promised "Absolution" for past sins, if they would kill all those in some city we've all forgotten the name of because they were "Huguenots", or some other group unapproved by the Papacy, to "The Thirty Years War" Rome made against the first "Protestants", to "Mission System" down in the American Southwest and Mexico that held hostage the wives and children of Native Americans to enslave the men and work them to death for the Church of Rome, to the "Black Slaves" sold by the Jesuits to build "Georgetown University", to the political "Intrigues" performed under the Catholic "Calling" mirrored by a similar Jewish mindset contrary to the American "Ethos", given some name uttered by Steve Bannon that I wrote down but have misplaced, and unto all it's unknown and subtle crimes against humanity: the pedophilia of this Church that some still call holy is near the bottom of its "Crimes Against Humanity". It's trafficking in slaves begins in The Roman Empire and continues today on the Southern Boarder. For those of you who want to work with others on "Social Issues", perhaps you could begin by trying to stop this modern slave trade that your Church is facilitating with your blessing. Perhaps the rest of you Christians should lift the Government up upon your shoulders as The Body of Christ, so that Catholic and Jewish Activist Folks don't run the place without consulting you.

It may be that there is no connection between the Soros funded DA's and Antifa and "Fight Club". You might want to watch it if you've never seen it, or watch it again, and decide for yourself. Either way, all these radical DA's took an oath to "Prosecute" the "Laws" written by "The Legislature"; and while they have some discretion concerning those "Sworn Duties" they are breaking the law when they refuse to prosecute crimes entirely. The Governors over them are breaking the "Law" when they don't remove them from office for failing to follow the "Law". Just so, neither Biden nor Governor Abbot of Texas (or probably any other Governor) has the right to turn a blind eye to an "INVASION" of the Land they swore to protect under their perspective Constitutions. How can the Governor of Georgia be leading in his "Primary" when he should be in the custody of the local Sheriff for Obstruction of Justice over the election fraud of 2020? On 2/1/22 John Fredricks sat in for Bannon on the "War Room Special Coverage" show, which is the afternoon version of the program, while Mr. Bannon attended his father's funeral. If you think we have a chance to take back the Country at the "Ballot Box" in 2022, watching the interview with John's guest Clea Mitchell will disavow you of any such nonsense. She was on "Outside the Beltway" on 2/7/22 telling us they have 700 different organizations focused on the next "Steal" in 22 and they are illegally "Organizing" Government agencies to do the same under Biden. Haters gotta hate and Cheaters gotta cheat. The compromised gotta cover-up and obstruct. Look for it on Rumble. When you do, consider that this is a game of "Lawfare" and as reported by Sheryl Atkinson on 2/6/22, 130 Federal Judges have been caught breaking "conflict of interest" laws. Whether or not they will face any consequences depends on how they play the game. The whole body is corrupted and insulated: incestuous.

One of Bannon's other recent guests has been a fixture of Wall Street for decades. He walked us through the corruption of the "DOT COM" Bubble back in 1999 and the "Enron" scandal and the "Melt Down of 2008" and the corruption that preceded and followed. Now he says the world's Economy is about to crash under the weight of the World Wide Debt Crises. He argues that the Rating Agencies that gave the great ratings to all the bad "Mortgage Backed Securities" leading up to "08", did it because they were so invested in the whole system themselves that they didn't do their due diligence. He also argues that the FDA and the CDC played the same role in the pandemic and furthermore, the "Lockdowns"

were actually a kind of trial run or a preparation for, the riots they expect when the "Meltdown" comes. It would all look pretty bleak were it not for the fact that I have it on good authority, from someone I trust, that those who congregate in Panama recite "The Lord's Prayer". That means that when the system does collapse, and the "New World Order" prepares to step forward with its plan to save the world it would then own and control; that at the first case of "Foreclosure" to find its way into a Shelby County Court the congregation from Panama can likely be counted on to insist that the debt be forgiven according to the prayers of their congregation and the "Law" established in the case of "The Schooner Armistad v US". All we need then, is for that judge to find that compensation in the amount of \$50,000.00 per each U.S. citizen age sixteen and up, in perpetuity, as well as the transfer of ownership of all rental properties to the renters of said property, is in order to reconcile accounts for the scam that has been perpetrated against the PEOPLE OF THE COUNTRY. Easy Peasy.

Now the timelines of these things are only known to The Father, God in Heaven. What we can be sure of is that if "Heaven is in the midst of us" and found between the "Waters Above" and the "Waters Below", then if you are under those clouds and above the water, you are, at this very moment, one of "The Host of Heaven". Moreover, just as Abraham Lincoln helped us to understand by referring to "Our Better Angles", when Michael shows up, we will have to choose a side and only one side gets their name "written in the Book".

<sup>7</sup> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. <sup>9</sup> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. <sup>10</sup> And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. <sup>11</sup> And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Rev 12:6-11 (KJV)

Being "Elected", I'm guessing that most Sheriffs have a Political Party Association; which means they probably don't dare arrest any Party Member; or for that matter, anyone complicit in "The Steal". But here's the thing. If WE, as a PEOPLE, won't insist "and by the word of their testimony" force them to start with the little fish and work their way up to the whales, we're likely to find that all these forces sent against US are the Nebuchadnazzar we deserve. If you don't believe the election was stolen, you should watch Dinesh D'Souza's new film trailer for "2,000 Mules" and understand that the evidence presented was all handed over to The FBI, The Georgia Bureau of Investigation and Georgia's Governor in March and April of last year and they "ARE ALL OBSTRUCTING JUSTICE". Only 242 of these mules were in Georgia. You can see for yourself at "millionvoices.org". Even if Republicans take the House by 100 seats and get a majority in The Senate, this Uniparty won't hold anyone accountable: for ANYTHING because most of them are compromised themselves. Even if they hold hearings, the Justice Department won't move against their own. With all the data now in, proving that masks on kids don't do anything to stop covid, we still have 60% of schools in this country mandating them and threatening parents with fines and jail time if they don't comply with mandates that have been conclusively shown to harm kids in serious cognitive ways. If we do nothing, none of these child abusers will ever be held accountable, but God will most certainly hold us accountable for doing nothing. After all, like ancient Jerusalem, we were given a "Nation of Laws" and if we won't demand they be enforced by the one tool left to us, then it will probably be taken away: and rightly so. Nowhere in the Scripture you were shown here within, does it say that American's names are automatically written in the Book.

Now I know that most of these issues really don't affect you too much there in Harlan. You're pretty insulated from the worst of what's going on, just as I am here: for now. But that's not really what's at issue. The issue is that there are two kinds of people. There are those who when given a light, they hold it up high to share it and spread light all around them; and there are those who when given a light, put it under a basket either because they hate the light, or because the light will shine on things they would rather leave in the dark. I was given a soapbox in this paper and I am very grateful for it, but it is a very small soapbox. It was all I could afford so I've done with it all I could. The rest is up to you. That's why this place was called Armageddon. You must decide what kind of an Angel you will be, understanding that doing nothing puts you in opposition to Michael and his Angels.

When I was very young, at the height of "The Cold War" between The US and The USSR (today's Russia) the music star Jimmy Dean released the song "Dear Ivan". The song was from an American to a Russian, from Americans to Russians, not from one Government to the other: and everybody "got it". When Iranians march in the street referring to America as "The Great Satan" they are "prompted" by their Government that has its own satanic aspects; but the people chanting are chanting against the same people who tried, twice, to impeach Trump: the ones who do terrible things around the World in your name and are now turning that destructive power inward. When The USSR fell apart, the Russian People were never "Freed" from tyranny, because their "Deep State" continued to be in charge and divided the "Spoils" among themselves and called it Capitalism. Putin went to the same "World Economic Forum" school as that jack ass running Canada. The People of China tried to free themselves at Tiananmen Square in 1988 and failed as the power structure of the world sat on its hands, because all the dictators and bureaucratic States of the world don't want freedom to get out of hand like it once did in America before covid. Now Soros has come out with a video saying that China is not playing fair and Jack Posobiec, the Intelligence Annalist that frequents The War Room says it means the CCP has bested the Western Oligarchs. Russia's Putin is aligning Russia with China, when he has to know that to assist China means to give it the dominance that will one day engulf Russia, but with The Great Satan in charge of our Government, stealing elections and starting wars to help The CCP defeat US (along with open borders, inflation, no oil, etc.) Putin really has no choice. Again: We The People have one and only one point of leverage. While the root cause of our troubles lies high up in our body politic, its branches were all exposed in "The Steal". Citizens have the right to insist that Sheriffs arrest, interrogate, hold and charge anyone they can find "probable cause" against in these election frauds and conspiracies. The group that investigated the "Georgia ballot stuffing conspiracy" identified 2,000 people nation wide as I understand it. This low hanging fruit is part of a conspiracy that included The CCP and as such the charge "Could Be" Treason. That's a lot of leverage over people who are only really "Bag Men"; but who can put Real Power in harm's way, straight away and the whole House of Cards collapses quickly when those implicated and those obstructing, understand that the penalty begins at execution and decreases when the futility of trying to resist leads to cooperation.

Those who come to the aid of those arrested before we have the answers that we need, must be considered to be obstructionists as well, given the precedents set in Washington DC with the 1/6 defendants. From the branch and back to the root, We The People can restore the Governments of all the Countries of the world with the rise of The Body of Christ, and in so doing, Glorify God by establishing The Mountain Of The Gospel as the mechanism that freed the World. It could begin with you, but it requires effort. I have shouted as loud as I could. It is now up to you to shout. It requires that we pick up our Crosses and Carry Them Yoked To The Lord. We have the Law, We have the right, We have the obligation. The question is, do We have the Will?

<sup>1</sup> In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision. <sup>2</sup> In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks. <sup>3</sup> I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. <sup>4</sup> And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hiddekel; <sup>5</sup> Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz: <sup>6</sup> His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. <sup>7</sup> And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves. <sup>8</sup> Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength. <sup>9</sup> Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground. <sup>10</sup> And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands. <sup>11</sup> And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling. <sup>12</sup> Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. <sup>13</sup> But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia. <sup>14</sup> Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days. Dan 10:1-14 (KJV)

The "Spirit" of Our Lord Jesus has been fighting "Power" and "Corruption" since Jesus died on the cross. When Michael comes to assist Him, Jesus makes the journey back through time to tell Daniel about all that has happened, which is all that is to come. Jesus speaks with "the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude" because over the last 2,000+ years (21 centuries) The Body of Christ has become the multitude who fights with Michael the Arch Angel, even as Jesus is away and in the presents of Daniel because His Spirit remains and resides in The Body of Christ, which is all those who believe unto death. Upon His return He will be the Spirit that resides in the multitude of Heaven on Earth, The Body of Christ ever engaged against the forces of evil in the cause of "Good" which IS God Almighty.

Some of you, quite rightly, are skeptical of me. Some of you dislike me. Some of you have different views and some of you parrot the views of those you believe to be your betters. Some of you have taken these "Vaccines" and hearing what I am about to tell you is going to be difficult. On 2/4/22 a reporter named April Moss, who you can find in the "Face the Facts" tab at the "Real America's Voice" home page; did an interview with a "Pfizer" whistleblower who confirmed the glowing metal story. The suspected metal is Graphene Oxide. There is also an Enzyme, allegedly named by Bill Gates: "LUCIFERASE", which sheds some light on their mindset. You may not believe in God. You may not believe in Satan, but his Angels believe in him and they have declared war in Heaven. You have been given many choices in the past. Let me try one last time.

<sup>7</sup> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. Rev 12:7-8 (KJV)

Lance Wallnau claims that when Trump established the US Embassy in Jerusalem in 2018 it fulfilled the seventy-year prophecy connected to 1948 (when Israel was re-established) that marked the end of the Age of the Gentiles. I don't know that prophecy. I do know that the Metal Image Nebuchadnazzar saw represented the nations to follow; but it also represented all the world's "Religions" right down to the current prevailing religion, which is Enslaving Corporate, Crony Capitalism, mired with Christianity. I know that "Armageddon" means "The Mountain of the Gospel" and that it is Jesus Who Is "The Stone Rejected" that became the corner and His Gospel destined to cover the Earth.

<sup>34</sup> Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces. <sup>35</sup> Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. Dan 2:34-35 (KJV)

From Insurance company claims, to the VARS Database, to the leaked data from the Military, the truth is coming out that these vaccines killed people and may yet kill more people than the virus. They knew how to cure this virus and they hid the knowledge from the world. So if there's a chance they know how to neutralize or shed these nano- particles before they hurt more of us, I think we ought to make them tell us, don't you? I'm hearing about white pine needle oil, or dandelion tea, but some pine needles can be poison. Dr. Elizabeth Vliet has horrible news about what they knew about the vaccine and laws that were changed just before Trump took office to facilitate their plan to unleash it. She ends by saying not to lose hope because there are things that can be done. Meanwhile the "Superspreader Event" called the Olympic Games, has seen what may or may not be a new strain emerge and The CCP unwilling to stop its bio-war against the world and Washington in bed with The CCP. How many of our Geriatric Lawmakers died of The Wuhan Virus: from the Vaccine? You can bet that Xi has the anti-dote for this one as well. After all, he had it created. You can also count on these people to withhold anything helpful as long as they can. WE can't keep trying to go around these obstructionists; we have to go through them using the Law. Sheriffs can deputize as many Deputies as they need to take down any obstruction they need to and the corruption has been fully exposed. The Kingdom of God is at hand. Reach for it.

Have a blessed day, and remember the first rule of Fight Club: There is no Fight Club.



You are cordially invited to participate in a gathering of Eagles.

The new "AMERICAN" POLITICAL PARTY has no leaders. It indorses no candidates. It holds no rallies. Instead, it replaces anger & rhetoric with ideas, political personalities and fund raising with answers; answers passed from individual to individual who make up the ideological center, the heart, of the country. It is a party of the much neglected, "MIDDLE CLASS". It has a platform that is all encompassing and clearly articulated in a body of work entitled "The Book of Answers", located at the website "Thebookofanswers.us"; including, but not limited to:

1. How to rebuild the economy overnight and save the planet in the bargain while lowering energy costs. Articulated in:
  - A. "Money for noth'in and your hydrogen free" (A 16 minute video). This method of hydrogen production has possibly been greatly improved as articulated in a 2/8/17 letter to the Editor in The Blue Mountain Eagle newspaper.
  - B. "Letter to the Editor" from "The Book of Answers" (5 pages)
  - C. Pages 25 through 31 of the chapter (file) entitled "Freedom".
2. How to stop the home foreclosures across the country and erase student debt by simply "Upholding the Law", articulated in:
  - A. "Webster's" (11 pages)
  - B. "In Chambers" (15 minute audio file)
  - C. "Freedom" (31 pages).

In the first 3 minutes of the first video, you'll understand that this plan is something unexpected. It is about new ideas; about solutions. Study the platform. If you like it, share it. Register to vote as an "American", and true change will be ours when We the People come up with the plan of consensus and demand it. You may hate Donald Trump, but when he exited the Paris Climate Agreement, he made available a trillion dollars a year to put a hydrogen production system in every American home as infrastructure spending whether that system is powered by a hydrogen-separation unit that uses frequency, a home heating system that generates steam, solar panels or wind mills. When he got rid of most of the EPA Scientists who were receiving grant money to promote their own businesses he actually opened closed discussions. If you give him a mandate and a party to support change, he is far more likely to champion your cause than career politicians from either side of the isle. For that matter, if you think academics will help you shut down the Keystone Pipeline by making oil worthless, check out files A B C & D in The Book of Answers and you'll see that their interests lie in perpetuating the search for answers rather than finding them. Just as importantly, if you would like to know how the Democratic Party that supported the Peace Movement in the 1960's and took a beating at the Democratic Convention in Chicago by fascist police became the party of violence we are witnessing today, check out files 2,3 & 4, also in The Book of Answers. You'll see that those who champion Anarchy are really paving the way for a totalitarian Police State such as arose out of the Communist Revolutions that gave rise to Stalin and Moe.



# WAR ON GLOBAL WARMING

(Saving a dieing planet for the generations to come)

If you go to the website “Thevisionsofezekiel.com”, you will find a video entitled “Money For Noth’in And Your Hydrogen Free”. If you watch that video, you can see how a home heating system, that uses steam for heat, can create electricity “for free” using that steam, whether the boiler burns biomass or natural gas, or fuel oil (or uses sunlight through a “Fresnel Lens”[greenpowerscience.com]). If you go to the website of the furnace company “Greenwood”, you will see one example of a company that makes boilers that cleanly burn organic materials (as apposed to fossil-fuels) to generate home heat. A simple modification of the hot water system’s plumbing, that increases the operating temperature and pressure within the boiler, can convert such a furnace to a “Steam System Boiler”. At that same website (thevisionsofezekiel.com) you can read “Letter to the Editor”. It lays out how to use Government stimulus money to pay to install systems like this (or even solar panels) in homes and buildings across the country at no cost to home owners or renters: converting us to a hydrogen economy in the bargain. The conversion will save the economy and the planet at the same time, but it will challenge the powerful, and that’s why it is up to you to champion the cause. You also need to read pages 25-31 in the file entitled “Freedom” at the same website. You might also want to look for steam engines on the web so that you understand how simple it would be for manufacturers to supply the different components required and spur US innovation.

This is your future. You have seen that those who are afraid of change will sell your future to the banks and to Wall Street out of fear. I offer you a path forward out of the enslavement you have been sold into. But you need to study what I have just told you about for yourselves. You are about to graduate into a world that has no place for you. So take this window of opportunity, while you have the time, to look at a way forward that is within reach if you are willing to put forth the effort to reach out. (also recommended Ovshinsky @ Youtube).



**“Stay focused.”** The reverse side of this page gets involved with lots of ideas in the course of the prescribed reading. Don’t let those ideas cloud this issue. It doesn’t matter whether “Global Warming” is real or not. It doesn’t matter if my political and religious views are valid. What matters is that the cost of energy is a major reason that our economy is failing and our air quality is poor. It is not important that major metropolitan areas use bio-fuels as a source of home heat converted to electricity. What matters is that individual buildings, **can convert whatever fuel they use for heat, into electricity independent of the “Grid”.** **What’s important is that such a system is over 90% efficient when all the heat developed in burning that fuel is converted to either electricity or home heat. When comparing that to a “power Plant” that is 40% efficient in converting coal, or natural gas to electricity, the improvement becomes obvious.** When the heat expended into the river next to a power plant goes into a building instead, the reduction in energy needed worldwide is obvious. When that electricity is used for hydrogen production that is then substituted as automobile fuel, the savings in auto emissions offsets emissions from the home boiler unit. When your electrical meter runs backwards when you turn on the heat, we win. When we add the savings we achieve by not constructing a “National Grid” we win. When we remove 400 billion dollars in annual oil imports we win. When we become independent of a Nation Grid that can be disrupted by sabotage, or corporate interests, or natural disaster we win. When we “Capitalize” a new American Manufacturing sector we win. When we export this idea to the world, we win: even if saltwater fuel is never developed.

Remember: “All” organic material will either be burned in nature, or decompose into methane. Methane is even worse than Carbon Dioxide in contributing to Global Warming. Consequently, “All” organic material consumed as home heat and converted to electricity in the system described, is a renewable resource that contributes “0” additional carbon emissions, and no methane whatsoever. It is also an autonomous system that offers “INDEPEDENCE” to the “INDIVIDUAL” willing to put forth the effort necessary to engage in such a “hands on” approach to home heating and electrical generation.

You young people have no champions. Your parents are too overwhelmed by the systems that have enslaved you to find the time to educate themselves to the truth. Moreover, even if they found the time, life has made them too cynical to believe the truth, even if the media would share it with them. It falls to you to educate yourselves and to teach your elders what has been hidden from them. The War in Vietnam was ended, not just by protest but also by arguments made at the dinner table and at family gatherings by children who have grown to become grandparents and who now hold the reins of the country. Teach your parents well.

(Also Recommended) “Free Energy, Free the World!.avi” @ YouTube



It should be clear to you by now that the Banking System is corrupt. If Ms. Austin Fitz hasn't convinced you (Guns and Butter 6/25/14), you need to check out "The Money Masters" @ Google Video. The Question is, "What to do about it?" If you look at the files, "Webster's" and "Freedom" from The Book of Answers, you can read about the "Argument" made in a home foreclosure case and the Supreme Court Ruling that upheld it. If you listen to the audio file "In Chambers", you can hear from the Judge's own mouth what would happen if a defendant in a foreclosure proceeding had the support of a willing Lawyer and an honest Judge. It would only take one such ruling to undo the "System" once the word got out. It turns out that a contract based on a fraud is null and void under the "Law" and our monetary system with its fiat currency is a shame that you could articulate yourself if you did your due diligence and watched The Money Masters.

The nullification of "ALL" debt would see a collapse of the Major Banks that could be rectified as easily as giving the power of the "Fed" and its "Fed Window" to the Federal Government. FDIC Insurance protection for "ALL" accounts up to Federal Limits (one per individual) could see accounts reimbursed when moved to smaller area banks and savings and loans and credit unions. Digital Banking would have to bridge the gap until new currency could be printed, since all the old currency (being debt markers from the Fed) would be without value: but all debts, including mortgages, credit card and student loans would be absolved, making the transition much easier. In fact, a fair society would transfer ownership of rentals to renters under the same rational and everyone seventeen and over should get a minimum (dowry) of \$50,000.00. Companies could borrow capital against debt-free assets. If Visa and MasterCard don't want to play along, they could become Government Institutions seized from the system.

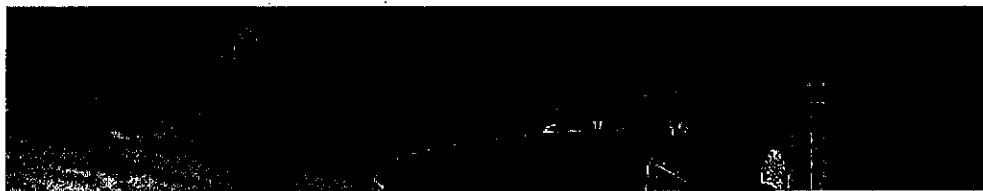
The first portion of the American Party Platform, from the previous page, is about getting off the Grid and saving the Planet. But because the argument has been framed as a belief or disbelief in Global Warming we have been divided. The question should be, "If we can eliminate the need for oil and coal with cheap clean energy, (potentially free energy with zero pollutants) why wouldn't we? The answer, the only answer against such a move, is that it would collapse the "System". But it is a corrupt system!

For a long time now, the narrative has been that the stumbling block to fixing the Country and with it the World, is White Middle Class Males": the basket of "Deplorables". Many of them consider themselves to be Christians and as such it should be as easy as asking them to recite "The Lord's Prayer" in order to bring them on board if the argument shifts from Global Warming to Free Energy and the forgiveness of debt. Moreover, if they are offered the cancellation of all their debts and \$50,000.00 in the bank in return for their retirement account, few from the Middle Class would have to give up anything. No, it's rich Liberal Elites who maintain their wealth by keeping us at each other's throats who will have to champion the salvation of the Planet despite the consequences or be exposed as hypocrites. The one tenth of one percent that have it all now, will have a lot less, to be sure: but the argument remains; "If we can have free clean limitless energy, would we pass it up to save the wealth of those who have championed the free market forces used to enslave the world, because a truly free market would cost them their wealth?" That would be ludicrous: as ludicrous as paying 24% interest on money borrowed when the money borrowed, cost the lender little or nothing to borrow and has as its only value, the borrowers willingness to support the corruption of the system that printed that money.



JACK STEWART TRANSPORTATION 04.19.17 12:30 PM

## TOYOTA'S STILL SERIOUS ABOUT HYDROGEN—IT BUILT A SEMI TO PROVE IT



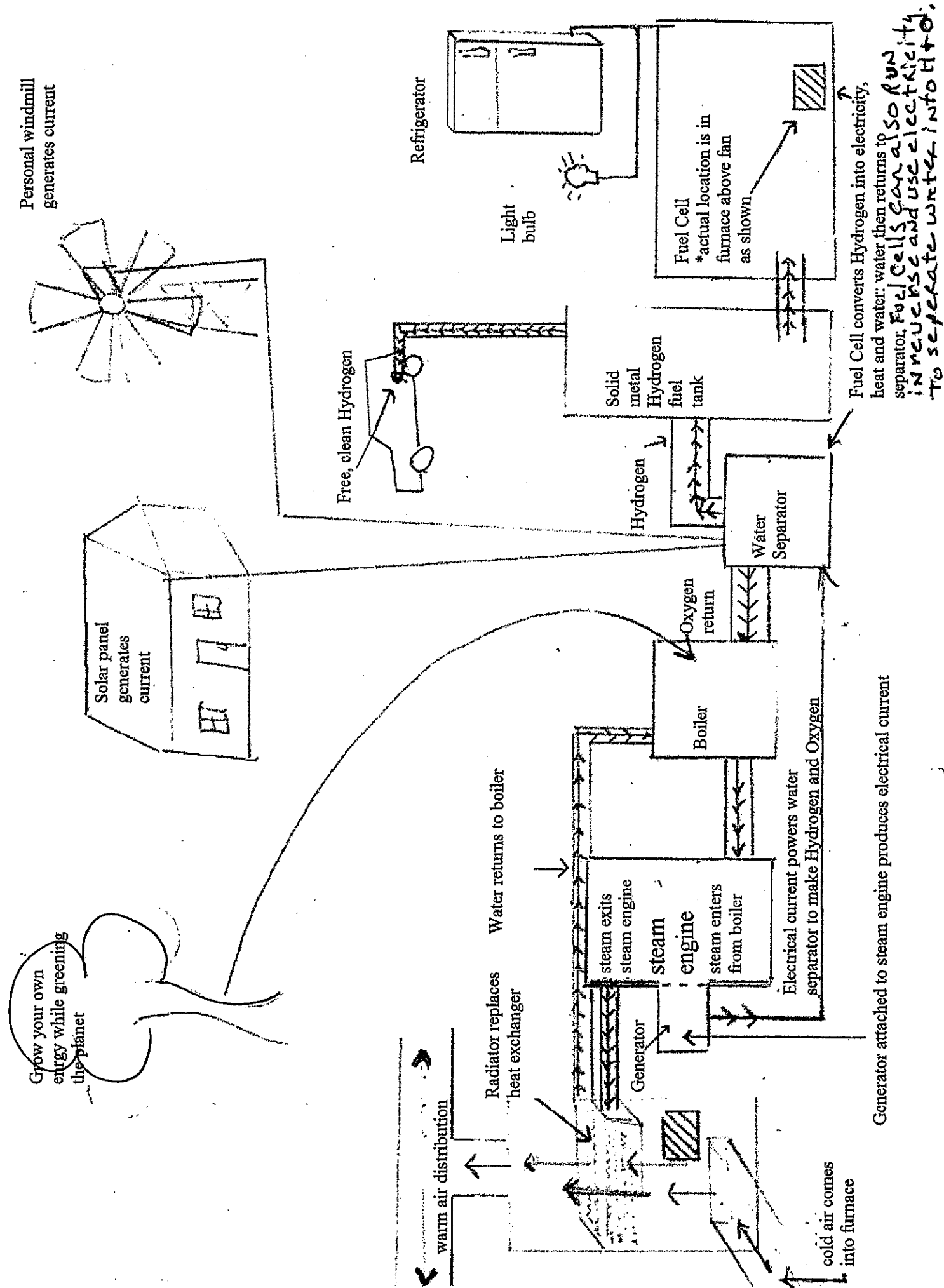
TOYOTA MOTOR NORTH AMERICA

FOR A WHILE there, the hydrogen fuel cell was the darling of the transportation industry. It would provide the zero emission propulsion of a battery-powered car, the refueling time of a gas-powered car, producing nada but drinkable H<sub>2</sub>O as a byproduct. But there's a reason that, despite 50 years of work on fuel cells, the tech has never caught on. There's been no incentive to build hydrogen fueling infrastructure, so there's nowhere to top up your tank, and although hydrogen is the most abundant element in the universe, converting it to liquid fuel is energy intensive.

But Toyota isn't just holding onto hydrogen hope, it's expanding its efforts past passenger cars, to trucks. On Wednesday, it showed off Project Portal, a shiny blue 18-wheeler prototype powered by a pair of fuel cells. The Japanese automaker believes



# Money For Noth'in & Your Hydrogen Free or File "C": on enclosed CD



Personal windmill generates current

Solar panel generates current

Grow your own energy while greening the planet

Free, clean Hydrogen

Refrigerator

Light bulb

Solid metal Hydrogen fuel tank

Fuel Cell  
\*actual location is in furnace above fan as shown

Fuel Cell converts Hydrogen into electricity, heat and water: water then returns to separator. Fuel Cells can also run in reverse and use electricity to separate water into H<sub>2</sub>O.

Water Separator

Boiler

steam engine

Generator

Electrical current powers water separator to make Hydrogen and Oxygen

Generator attached to steam engine produces electrical current

warm air distribution

Radiator replaces heat exchanger

Water returns to boiler

cold air comes into furnace



Amy Goodman and her fellows incessantly railed against the "Deep State" (which has become "Big Brother" as predicted so long ago by George Orwell), until those same State Actors were turned on President Elect Trump who is at odds with their "Leftist Agenda". In so doing they revealed themselves as hypocrites who are not concerned with rights or morals, but are simply opportunists bent on the demise of democracy itself in favor of an authoritarian state in which they will preside over a leftist New World Order. Likewise, for years we could count on Juan Williams for thoughtful perspective against leftist extremism until the Trump Agenda became the issue. Would that "Fox" should elect to replace him with that outspoken "Illegal Immigrant" that speaks unapologetically on "Tucker Carlson" of his "Rights" in America; and at half the salary Juan enjoys. Let us steal homeless men, who just want a better life, into all the guest rooms in Nancy Pelosi's home: and should she call the police to have them removed, let us demand "Sanctuary" on their behalf and warn her that not only will we not allow the police to remove them, but should she try to take matters into her own hands she shall be demonized as a "Hater" and find herself punished, financially and even physically.

Through all this, no one asked why former President Obama moved his personal layer into his home immediately after the end of his term. It is becoming clearer with each day that he had good reason to. In early August, 2017, the Attorney for the President Jay Sekulow disclosed that a "Freedom of Information" filing with the FBI a year earlier to ask what reports it had relating to the meeting on the "Tarmac" between former President Clinton and acting Attorney General Loretta Lynch was answered with a statement that no such documents could be found. Yet in early August 2017, a similar request sent to the Justice Department returned a four hundred and some page document that showed a coordinated effort between the FBI, the Justice Department and the a number of News Organizations to downplay that "Tarmac" meeting that was never supposed to be revealed to the public, even though members of Clinton and Lynch's security teams supposedly coordinated that clandestine gathering that saw the Hilary Clinton investigation dropped.

What we seem to have is a situation in which "The Powers That Be" were so comfortable running the Country like a small business or a banana republic that they had established for the purpose of seizing power and wealth from the American People, that they had begun to monitor members of the Trump Campaign without fear of being "Outed" since it was clear to everyone except the Electorate that he had zero chance of winning. It has also become fairly obvious that many members of the Republican Party are either lying about their real motives and agenda or else they are afraid to govern for fear of being exposed as criminals by that same "Deep State"; Blackmailed" and "Cowed" using the same tactics used by J Edger Hoover to thwart any ideas at odds with his own. The fervor with which "Government" and "Press" have gone after Trump is most likely not about his politics at all, but about the danger of an outsider becoming aware of a system poised to seize absolute power over it's citizens when that outsider is the "Leader of the Free World" charged with defending the Constitution. Considering that the Press, the FBI, the NSA, the CIA and the Justice Department all seem to have been in on this "Framing" of a concerted effort by all to discount or even "cover up", uncontested, illegal acts committed by Hilary Clinton, and the possible interference by former President Clinton under a sitting President Barack Obama, Mr. Obama's need to be "Layered Up" becomes obvious. For that matter, all those who presupposed that they had already become our "Masters", cling to the investigation into "Russian Collusion" as a means to find something, anything, that will allow them to keep the focus on Russia and Trump until they can find a way to discredit totally, or even remove, Trump before they are exposed; and they are frantic to reach their goal.

Ironically, while we worry over Russian interference in our elections, a gathering of computer geeks hacked all our election machines used in American elections nation wide and still no call to return to paper ballots. Bill Binney, a former NSA Technical Direct, came on Tucker Carlson to testify that it is known with certainty how long the "Download" of the "DNC Hack" took and that the much-touted "Hack" happened too fast for it to have been via the Internet. That means that it was downloaded physically on something like a thumb drive, by someone with access, no matter how many times the Press tells you otherwise. They focus on Trump and Russia when it was Sanders who got colluded and conspired against. In the end its all an attempt to keep you busy thinking about nonsense as they come closer to their end game.

As it happens, I was back within ear shot of Bonnie Faulkner and, bless her heart, true to her journalistic integrity, she aired a show right there on left wing KPFA Berkley, Fresno and Santa Cruse, where an ex-US Ambassador was allowed to speak about his book entitled something like "Immigration as Asymmetric Warfare". He alleged that the CIA has been busy causing the violence in the Middle East in order to destabilize societies and cause mass migration into Western Europe in order to undermine Western



Europe itself. Given the Clinton/Obama playbook in Egypt, Syria, Iraq, Afghanistan and Libya, it seems plausible. That's not to deny that it is simply a continuation of the Bush Doctrine, or even the Clinton Doctrine which preceded. If you think that "The New World Order" is opposed by either the left or the right that's only because you've been trusting in a Press Corp that says that Russians Hacked the DNC, that a plane (not a missile) hit the Pentagon on 9/11, and that we can legalize all illegal immigrants and the jobs they then vacate as they use Affirmative Action to displace other Americans, won't be replaced with another, larger, wave of new Illegal Immigrants: after the asymmetrical warfare model of the Amnesty of 1986 under Reagan. It won't be your tired hungry huddled masses yearn to be free. It will be all those who elbowed their way to the front of the line to get a piece of the economic pie they lust after. Down in southern California an undocumented "Union Painter" was being deported according to a press story in August 2017. It was the Union, concerned with losing a member who was happy to pay them dues without asking for anything in return that might cause a strike, that rallied to his defense: just another unwanted job, with union wages and benefits.

I have tried with little success at this point to explain the meaning of "Spirituality". To be of "The Spirit" can refer to an infinite number of "Mindsets" or "Methods of Operation". Jesus operated under "The Holy Spirit" which was observed "Descending" upon Him for all to see, in the form of a dove at His baptism. The closer you resemble Jesus in your thoughts and your actions, the closer your "Spirit" is to the Holy Spirit. Two Spirits, in the main, traveled to the shores of this New World. One was of the Pilgrims, who so closely resembled the Catholics they had come to realize were decidedly not of the Holy Spirit, that they fumbled around searching for it as best they could. The point is that they searched. They and their offspring were as changed by the Native Americans as the Natives would be changed by them. The other Spirit came conquering and usurping and enslaving. These two groups were represented in a dream that came to the great King Nebuchadnazzar as feet of clay mixed with iron, despite what your clergy teach. Over both Spirits resided a King of England who saw little value in either of the two groups beyond their ability to give him wealth and power. These two groups have been at odds since the beginning of this country. They have warred in a great Civil War. Robber Barons and their Wall Street have replaced the King; but the other two Spirits hide behind masks painted on them by a corrupt Press owned by Wall Street. Despite this, it is not in the battle over which Spirit, Pilgrim or Usurper, shall prevail, that the battle will be resolved. It is when "The Body of Christ" replaces the Spirit of the would be King that the usurper loses his champion and the Pilgrim finds his. I overheard a woman in conversation explaining how she had purchased a home in a high-end California community with a loan that collected interest only. It was probably one of the "Liar Loans" that contributed to the 2007 market collapse. When the market collapsed she said that she "Lied her ass off" to get "Bailed Out" with a government loan program. Now she lives in a homemade "Tiny House" she developed on the property and rents out house for her income. She advocates for citizenship of undocumented aliens, whom I have no doubt she hires to save money on her property and sees herself as a kind and benevolent person as a result. What I see is a typical liberal who owns a house that should have been purchased by the people who pay the rent at the market low, when she gamed the system in order to make servants of her tenants who now pay for both the house and her income. I see a usurper who cheats Americans out of their rightful wages by employing those she can extort to work for less because of their immigration status and justifies her actions to herself and others by promoting citizenship as a form of repayment for her extortions, when it is other Americans who will bear the burden of her generosity. She and those she champions for citizenship are of the same "Spirit". Of course the irony is that if you listen to the comedy of George Lopez you will see that it is not "the basket of deplorables" but the liberals and their snowflake children for which the Hispanic community has disdain.

Like the characters in the movie "The Town", Illegal Immigrants have been forced north by a "Spirit" which was represented in the movie as the evil guy who runs the game behind the scenes by preying on people's weaknesses. That same "Spirit" then takes a "Cut" of the proceeds from the illegal labors of those he has forced to do his bidding. By the end of the movie all but the absurd hero of the story have died committing the theft. The questions are these: In the sacrifice of the lives of his friends, has the absurd hero become the rightful owner of the stolen money? In determining the answer to that question are we to ignore the collateral damage to society represented in the movie as police casualties? Do you believe that the absurd hero can be a hero if he does not return to the place from which the Spirit forced him into service and destroy it? Our corrupt government and its Deep State along with our dishonest Press are in danger of being exposed in ways that would lead to people being imprisoned. They will set us on each other in civil war if they are able before they will relinquish power. Do not be used: <sup>4</sup> Blessed *are* the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. Matt 5:4-5 <sup>5</sup> Blessed *are* the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. Matt 5:9. (KJV).



**World Maps**

Products and information about  
World Maps.  
eBay.com.

**Hard to Find Maps**

Thousands to Choose From  
Africa, Asia, Europe, South America  
www.easygoing.com

**World History Book**

Shop the world's largest online  
marketplace for new and used books  
www.Abebooks.com



This page is hosted free, courtesy of [GoDaddy.com](http://GoDaddy.com)®  
Copyright © 2006 GoDaddy.com, Inc. All Rights Reserved.

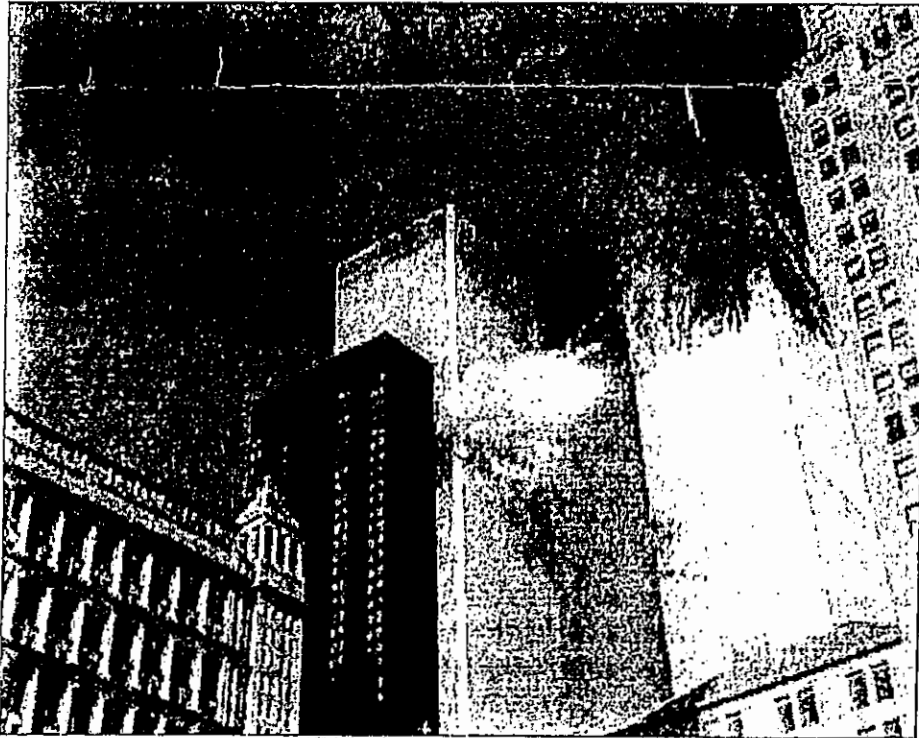
Visit [GoDaddy.com](http://GoDaddy.com) for the best values on: [Domain names](#), [Web host](#)

**THIS RESEARCH PAPER WILL TEACH YOU  
MORE ABOUT THE UNITED STATES AND THE  
PROBLEMS FACING THE UNITED STATES  
THEN YOU HAVE LEARNED OVER THE  
COURSE OF YOUR LIFE.**

IF IT IS TOO MUCH TO READ?

Then Watch The Video

[Part I](#)   [Part II](#)   [Part III](#)   [Part IV](#)   [Part V](#)





The Christ, Jesus, was "The Lamb of God" destined to shed His Blood on the "Cross" for the sins of the world as God planned from the beginning. He was the Son of God; not God Incarnate, but the Prophesied Christ. Judaism denies that Jesus was that Prophesied Christ and Islam denies Jesus as "The Christ" but rather refers to Him as a Prophet. That makes Judaism and Islam both deniers of The Christ, Jesus, which is the very definition of "Antichrist". Just as importantly, any religion that claims Jesus to be God The Father denies Him as Christ, as the two are made as one in Jesus' ascension to Heaven in the same way you are able to become one with Jesus if you obey. To argue to the contrary is to imagine that Satan could tempt Almighty God as the Bible tells us Jesus was tempted. Nevertheless Jesus is misrepresented as God Incarnate by Roman Catholic Tradition and its twisting of Scripture which was written so as to become a "Stone of Stumbling" in this matter as prophesied by the Will of God: making any religion that denies Jesus as Christ in order to elevate Him to God, yet another member of Antichrist.

Sixteen years after George Bush told Americans that Islam hated us because of our freedoms, Tucker Carlson shared with viewers a magazine article in which the true reasons were articulated by one of those who hates America. The first reason had to do with our infidelity to God, which is code for the misrepresentation of Jesus as God. The last was our usury, which is the bondage of mankind in debt for the use of money. Money, currency which derives its only value from those who are enslaved by it. The reasons in the middle were more or less what We Americans refer to as Political correctness: Like the idea that LGBT lifestyles are reasonable and respectable, and anyone who questions that needs to be punished by both society and government. Another is the idea that a woman who wants to leave her husband for any reason real or imagined, should be able to take his children and his paycheck and force him to work with decreed court judgments in order to fulfill her own aspirations at his expense because women have been victimized for thousands of years and men are inherently bad, if not evil. Many of the other things mentioned in the magazine article harkened to the reasons Americans elected Donald Trump in their frustration at the flood sent against them. All of these things represent an ideology whose proponents demand, that we demand, others embrace or suffer the consequences.

Unfortunately, because Islam has become Antichrist by clinging to the Traditions of men, they make physical war against these things and in so doing cause Americans to make physical war in return to defend what they would otherwise find

indefensible. Both break the commandment, "Thou shall NOT kill". From their side, it is we who started this with our meddling in the Middle East, which began in WWI: which we now justify with the lies we were told about those who really caused 9/11. Similarly, because religions calling themselves Christian are denying Jesus' message to "Love thy Enemy" and "Turn the other cheek", in order to seek vengeance using Catholic Traditions promoting "Just Wars", Christians are not engaged in the Spiritual War they should be waging against the corruption which is the Leftist Agenda exposed by William Lind concerning "The Long Walk Through the Institutions", (funded by World Banking Interests), and the enslavement of the World. Were these so-called Christians so inclined, they would be a beacon of Light to the World that would show Muslims "The Way", rather than a recruiting tool for those selling the violence of Islamic Traditions. Meanwhile, those Jews who deny Christ in order to remain apart from the Brotherhood of Man, align themselves according to race and ethnicity while promoting the same here in America in the form of Identity Politics used to divide and conquer the New Jerusalem in order to use it as a weapon to defend Old Jerusalem.

All you secular folks need to realize that you are being asked to give up your personal freedoms and safety and wealth to wage war against Islam so that religious people can cling to their Traditions out of hubris and call it glorifying God, when it only glorifies the Roman Catholic Church and its Antichrist Doctrines; and so you can pay interest on money you are forced to borrow in a manipulated economy; and so you can deny both God and His Christ in favor of a Leftist Agenda dubbed "Political Correctness", bent on taking away your Democracy in order to safeguard the existence of the Central Banks. All of these factions are dead in Christ. Even more importantly, when Elijah came as a servant of God, he found people worshiping false gods, false ideologies, called Baal. He challenged the priests who taught these false ideas and they lost the competition and ultimately their lives, and God was glorified as Baal was discredited. The One True God has patiently waited through the Age of Grace for His plan to unfold and His Awesome Nature to be revealed as Prophesied; but He is a jealous God, who, having shown Himself Fulfilled in Prophecy and "Proven" much as in the days of Elijah; will not suffer those who deny Him much longer. Though loving; God should also be feared and respected as Your Father. Awake, be resurrected and Live.

<sup>35</sup> Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord. Luke 13:35 (KJV)



# Subversion of Western Traditions

What historian William Lind calls a "rather obscure and difficult German philosophy" is the foundation for what Lind says is "cultural Marxism"—a deviation from the better-known standard Bolshevik philosophy of revolution. According to Lind, "cultural Marxism" is what we know today as "political correctness." Lind discussed this fascinating (and little-known) intellectual phenomenon on the Dec. 18 broadcast of *The SPOTLIGHT's* weekly call-in talk forum, Radio Free America, with host Tom Valentine. An edited transcript of Lind's visit with Valentine follows. The host's questions are in boldface type. Lind's responses are in regular text.

**You've determined through your study that what we know as "political correctness" is not something that just happened. It was planned.**

There's actually extensive academic literature on the subject. In fact, there's vast academic literature, both in English and in German. But there is nothing for the popular market. So, most people who are not academic specialists are unaware of it.

**How did you come across this?**

I ran into the writings of a few other people, particularly Raymond Raehn, who has been doing work on this for some time. I found references in some books and, as I said, there are plenty of things in English on this subject, and one thing led to another. My background is as a historian. I did my graduate work at Princeton in intellectual history, so this was a fairly natural route for me to explore.

**Is it fair to say that while we always thought that Marxists were interested in economics, we were mistaken in thinking that they had ignored culture? Has there been a deliberate Marxist effort to destroy the folkways, mores and traditions that were holding Western society together?**

What happened was that prior to 1914, Marxist theory said that if there were a general European war, the proletariat throughout Europe would rise up in revolution, overthrow the bourgeois and the aristocratic governments and inaugurate communism throughout Europe.

Well, when war came in 1914, none of that happened. On the contrary, the working class of every country patriotically marched off to be slaughtered in the millions. Marxists, of course, knew that the theory couldn't be wrong, so what happened?

In 1919, after the war, two Marxist theorists got to work on this problem: Antonio Gramsci in Italy and George Lukacs in Hungary. Lukacs was considered the most brilliant Marxist theorist since Marx himself. What Lukacs and Gramsci concluded was that the working class would never be able to see its true Marxist class interest until it was freed from the blinders put on it by Western culture and the Christian religion. Lukacs specifically says: "Who will free us from Western civilization?"

In 1919, when Hungary got a Bolshevik government under Bela Kun (a home-grown Bolshevik government not imposed by Russia), Lukacs became deputy commissar for culture. One of the first things he did was put sex education into

the Hungarian schools. So this stuff has all been around a lot longer than people think. It doesn't start with the 1960s and the hippies.

The Bolshevik government only lasted a few months in Hungary, in part because the workers were appalled by the "cultural terrorism" (which is what Lukacs called it) that Lukacs instilled in an attempt to undermine traditional Western culture. When Romania invaded Hungary, the Hungarian workers would not fight for the Bela Kun government because of this.

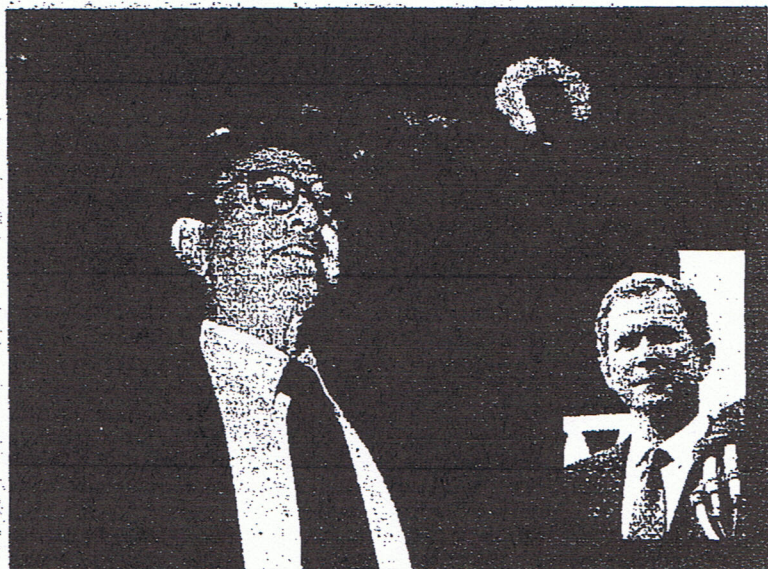
But Lukacs continued to think and write along these lines. In 1923, a young German millionaire named Felix Weil sponsored something called the First Marxist Work Week in Germany, the object of which was to try to overcome a number of divisions within the Marxist camp. Lukacs was one of the key participants, and his papers on culture and Marxism formed a considerable basis for what was discussed during that week.

That week, in turn, established an agenda for a think tank that was also established in 1923. Think tanks go back a lot longer than people realize. One was established at Frankfurt University in Frankfurt, Germany, in 1923 called the Institute for Social Research. This institute, particularly after 1930 when a young fellow named Max Horkheimer became director, set out specifically to translate Marxism from economic into cultural terms. That cultural Marxism is what we now call "political correctness."

**Marx said that religion was the opiate of the masses and that's why communists became atheists. Was it Christianity or all religions that he was after?**

It was all religions. Something more fundamental was going on here. Marxism, of course, had no need for God since it said that everything was determined by the ownership of the means of production, and that this was the basis for everything else (including the culture). Marx described this simply as "superstructure." But these Marxists like Lukacs and those of the Frankfurt school are heretics.

They are very much Marxists and open about their Marxism, but from Moscow's standpoint they are heretics since they say things like, "No, the culture actually is an independent and very important variable." In 1930, Horkheimer said that the proletariat working class will not be the basis for the coming revolution because the proletariat was becoming the middle class. He didn't answer as to what



One of the world's most influential Cultural Communists is also one of the world's richest men—Hungarian-born plutocrat and financial wheeler-dealer George Soros (shown above) who is best known for his rapacious plunder of independent Asian nations. In recent years—among other "philanthropic projects"—Soros has been promoting the legalization of hard drugs. What's seldom mentioned is that Soros is closely linked to GOP presidential hopeful George Bush, governor of Texas (inset).

will replace the revolutionary class.

That's actually answered by another member of the Frankfurt school, Herbert Marcuse, in the 1950s. Marcuse is the most important of the members of the Frankfurt School for Americans, also comprised of Germans, Marxists and Jews.

In 1933, when the Nazis came to power in Germany, they fled for obvious reasons. In 1934, the Institute was re-established in New York City with help from Columbia University. So this whole crew of culturally Marxist intellectuals—what we call "the Frankfurt School"—came to New York City.

They stayed in this country until the late 1940s when the key figures (particularly Horkheimer and Theodor Adorno) returned to Frankfurt.

Meanwhile, a young German graduate student named Herbert Marcuse had joined the Institute in 1932 and came to America. Marcuse's thought is developed largely through the influence of the other members of the Frankfurt School in the 1930s and 1940s. But when they returned to Germany, he stayed here. In the 1960s he became the guru to the New Left.

When the student rebellion on America's campuses broke out, Marcuse was a professor at the University of California in San Diego. He went to the campuses and talked to the radicals. In effect, he injected the intellectual work of the Frankfurt School and the cultural Marxism that they developed into the student rebellion and the New Left in the 1960s. For example, it was Marcuse who coined the phrase, "Make love, not war."

**Was this also the beginning of what is known as "feminism"?**

Actually, feminism goes back a long way. Engels, Marx's compatriot, wrote on

feminism. But much of modern feminism draws heavily from the Frankfurt School because Marcuse's answer to the question that Horkheimer posed in the 1930s as to who will be the basis for the revolution (if not the proletariat), was that it would be a coalition of feminist women, blacks, homosexuals, students and other marginalized elements in the society.

Marcuse was particularly aware, as was the Frankfurt School generally, of the importance of women in this respect, because if women leave their traditional roles, then the old culture is not transmitted to the next generation and since the object is to kill that old culture, the role of women—feminist women—in this coalition is central.

The trail of feminism, as I said, leads all the way back to Engels, the compatriot of Marx. The Frankfurt School, and particularly Marcuse, understood very clearly that women are the carriers of the culture in any society. The most important job in any society is left to the woman and that is the transmission of the culture to the next generation. So if you could recruit women into an effort to destroy that culture, you have struck the culture a deadly blow. That's what feminism has done.

Feminism expressly joins with the Frankfurt School and feminism's own origins, in many cases, are simply the Frankfurt School. Feminism joins with the Frankfurt School in saying that Western culture is automatically alienating and repressive of women.

**So was the Frankfurt School saying essentially that all white males were evil?**

Cultural Marxism translates a lot of the traditional Marxist framework into cultural terms. Whereas the old economic Marxism said that workers and peas-



ants are automatically good and capitalists and aristocrats are automatically evil (regardless of what an individual does), so the new cultural Marxism says that blacks, Hispanics, homosexuals, feminists, etc., are automatically good and white males are automatically evil and, by the way, non-feminist women don't exist.

**This mindset is so easy to see everywhere in our society.**

The key in the intellectual work in the Frankfurt School in the 1930s to creating cultural Marxism was to cross Marx with Sigmund Freud. One of the things they got out of Freud and out of psychology generally was the use of the psychological conditioning techniques. For example, the sensitivity training that many colleges and employers are forcing students and employees to undergo. It is not an intellectual argument—it is psychological conditioning.

In crossing Marx with Freud, the Frankfurt School came up with a thesis that says that, just as under capitalism, the working class is automatically oppressed. So under Western culture, blacks, homosexuals, women—everybody but white males—are automatically the objects of oppression.

The whole oppression concept is right at the heart of the political correctness that we see all around us. What this is really pointing to is that political correctness is not just a joke. People use the term as if it is something funny.

Political correctness is an ideology and in this century we should certainly have learned how dangerous all ideologies are. It is specifically a Marxist ideology in its origins. Again, it is heretical Marxism.

I wouldn't call it "cultural bolshevism" because the people who put this together specifically reject the Bolshevik model, which is seizing political power through a coup or revolution and then using that to remake the rest of society.

They said: No, you can't do that in Western countries. Instead, you have to engage in what Gramsci called a "long march through the institutions" where first you take the cultural institutions, the schools, the churches, the entertainment industry, the media and then you only take political power at the end, after you have captured all of the others.

And this, of course, is happening all around us right now. Even in our churches political correctness is a major influence in many of our mainline denominations.

So this is very much an ideology and it is becoming the official state ideology in this country. This is the first time in our history that America is becoming an ideological state, a country with an official ideology enforced by the power of the state. That's what so-called "hate crime" laws are about. That's what affirmative action laws are about. These are all the use of government power to enforce the ideology of political correctness, or more accurately, cultural Marxism.

**In the writings that you studied, did you find that the proponents**

**actually talked about this plan?**

Oh yes, very much so. The time in which they were doing much of their work, they were very pessimistic because fascism was on the rise at that point. But the theory that they were developing was a general, broad-scale theory for the destruction of the culture. One of the most important tools they developed in the 1930s was what they called "critical theory."

The term is a bit of a play on words. If someone says this term, you want to know what the theory is. The answer is that the theory is to criticize.

The theory is to criticize every institution, every traditional belief in Western culture (family, religion, education), and to criticize them in the most destructive way as possible and to do so unremittably. That we see all around us today.

**Modern art is a good example of this. You see it in music as well. It's not just in education etc.**

And that's not accidental. Theodore Adorno, who is probably the most intellectually creative of the members of the Frankfurt School, started off as a music critic and a promoter of Schoenberg, who developed the 12-tone system which is explicitly a rejection of the whole harmonic basis of Western music.

Adorno's theory, which you see exemplified in a great deal of modern art and architecture, is that in an age of repression and alienation (which, by their definition, is inherent in Western culture), all art must express these things.

So music and paintings must be unpleasant. Architecture and all of the arts must be alienating to be true to the state of alienation which "exists" under Western culture.

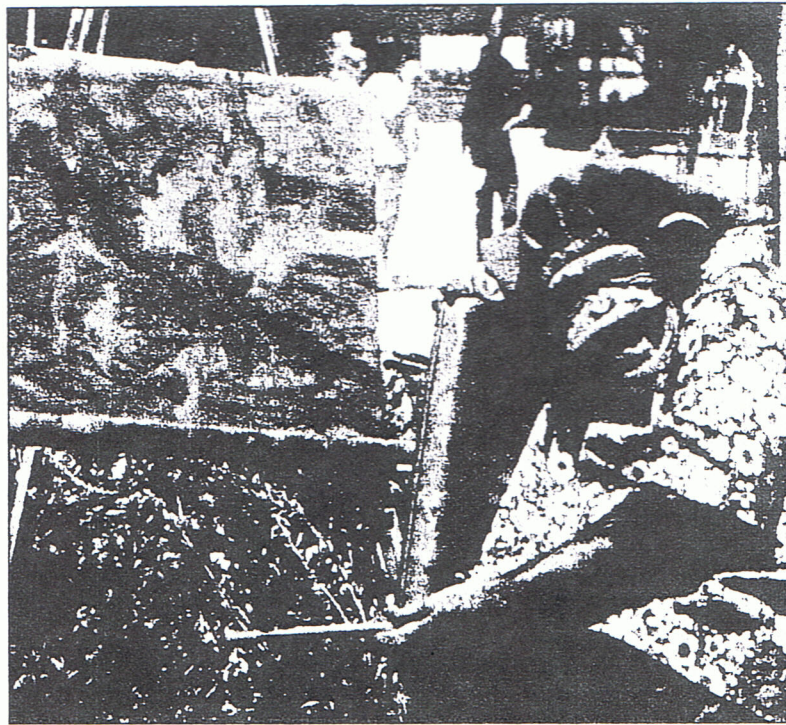
**I always felt that modern art was horrible and shouldn't be classified as "art."**

You're right, but they are intended to be horrible. They are designed to be alienating, and that is all part of the thesis. Part of the difficulty in reading Adorno is that he carries that rule through to his own prose, which makes it very difficult to follow, because (under the theory) even prose style should be deliberately bad in order to express the alienation of living under Western culture.

**There's a psychoanalyst who has been an expert witness in courts opposing sex education in the schools. His argument is that children have natural, traditional phases that they go through and that if you put sex education in the schools at the wrong age, you will destroy their personalities and adversely affect them. He was pointing to the destruction of society.**

Exactly. Now remember that Herbert Marcuse of the Frankfurt School understood that, ultimately, you would not bring down Western culture with philosophical writings about 12-tone music. You are going to bring it down through "sex, drugs and rock-and-roll."

Marcuse wrote that what we need is a polymorphous perversity, creating a soci-



**According to the teachings of the Frankfurt School, modern art must be "horrible" so that it expresses the alienation and repression believed by the Cultural Communists to be inherent in Western culture. As a result, the works of many "modern" artists are indistinguishable from that of Daisy the painting chimpanzee, shown above.**

ety caught in endless adolescence. [Marcuse's theory] became one of the key readings of the New Left in the 1960s.

He is the one who coined the concept of "repressive tolerance"—the notion that the tolerance of a wide variety of viewpoints (what we call "freedom") is, in fact, a form of repression. He defines "liberating tolerance" as specifically tolerance for all movements from the left and intolerance for all movements from the right.

So you see the very basic concepts of things like freedom and toleration are being redefined in sort of a newspeak fashion here and you see this on campuses today.

And you see it dramatically. In effect, left-wing students are allowed to engage in any outrage—book burning or what have you—but the slightest protest from students on the right are hauled up before some star chamber college judicial system and threatened with expulsion. This traces back to the writings of Marcuse.

The work done by Adorno, in particular, in the 1930s and 1940s was very important. These were called "studies in prejudice." You'll notice today that the politically correct immediately dismiss any attempt to talk about reality in, for example, immigration policy. That's "prejudice." And this is part of the legacy of the Frankfurt School.

What they specifically did was to define as "prejudice" anything that was critical of Cultural Marxism. They did it largely drawing on Freudian theory and defining what they called an "authoritarian personality."

Adorno published a very influential

book with that title in 1950. The book said that anyone who wants to uphold the old traditional standards has an authoritarian personality that's fascist in nature. If you listen to these people, the Nazis are going to come back.

Isn't it hilarious that today every time you hear the left talking, they are talking about the Nazis when the Nazis have been gone for half a century. This also traces back to the Frankfurt School.

So all of these pieces are coming together as "political correctness": the notion that white males are responsible for everything that's wrong; that our history is oppression of these various sainted victim groups; that anyone who dares question this is psychologically unbalanced.

All of these trace to this rather theoretical work (and, in fact, somewhat difficult theoretical work) done by this small group known as the Institute for Social Research in the 1930s and 1940s.

**The media today is very much promoting the concept of political correctness.**

The most powerful force behind this today in our culture is clearly the entertainment industry. It gets it across not through preaching but through parables by integrating this message constantly into television programs, the movies etc. Interestingly, one of the things that Adorno was involved with in the 1940s is something Princeton called "the radio project." This was specifically a study of the use of mass media—at that time, radio—to try to get across certain psycho-

(See ART, Page B-10)



# The Being Purposefully Perverted

(Continued from Page B-7)

logical and cultural messages. Adorno was very skeptical about this. He was somebody who was oriented very much to the high arts and he had great reservations about the effect the mass media could have on culture.

But another key figure in the Frankfurt School, Binyamin, saw it differently. Binyamin's writings have become more and more influential over the past 20

**Their objective was essentially to invert the old culture in virtually every aspect of our lives. That was Gramsci's notion of "the long march through the institutions."**

years. From the beginning, he saw the vast potential of cultural markets, particularly movies (which were new in the '20s and '30s), as vehicles to remake culture along the lines they wanted.

**What about sports?**  
I've never seen anything on sports by the Frankfurt School, but given that these are very typical German Jewish intellectuals, none of them probably had anything to do with sports in their lives. I

would probably trace this back to the old Roman bread and circuses perhaps.

**I would suggest that this political correctness is now in society in general and this will just happen in every area of our lives.**

That was their objective. Their objective was essentially to invert the old culture in virtually every aspect of our lives. That was Gramsci's notion of "the long march through the institutions."

Where you clearly do see this in sports is in this notion that men's and women's sports must be equal. What they are trying to do is say that there is no difference between men and women, that the differences are purely a matter of social role.

Here, again, a key member of the Frankfurt School was Eric Fromm, a Freudian psychologist, who believed very strongly in matriarchy. He argued as early as the '20s and '30s that there are essential differences between men and women. He says these are roles created by the oppressive Western culture. If we could get rid of these awful patriarchal Western males then we could have a soft, happy, easy sort of Nirvana life in a matriarchal society, a theme that now is a very important part of feminist thought.

The Frankfurt School's influence in

this country remained very small, restricted to a select group of intellectuals, until Marcuse made the break-out in the 1960s. He was kind of a wet-behind-the-ears graduate student whose thinking was shaped by Horkheimer and Adorno.

But Marcuse is the one who managed to take this rather obscure and difficult German philosophy and put it in terms that the average campus member of the Students for a Democratic Society group in the 1960s could grasp.

He gave us a lot of the intellectual components of that period: the notion of "if it feels good, do it."

Lind can be reached at: The Free Congress Foundation, 717 Second Street, NE, Washington, DC 20002.



**WILLIAM LIND**  
... Warns against CC.

## Sickening changes in society are to blame for teenage murder rampages, not gun laws.

EXCLUSIVE TO THE SPOTLIGHT

BY JAMES P. TUCKER JR.

A moral decline in America has caused a rash of school shootings, not a lack of gun laws, according to experts.

Today's teachers are unprepared to teach character in schools where God has been banished, according to a study by the Character in Education Project, based in Washington.

"Children don't naturally kill, it's a learned behavior," said Col. Dave Grossman, head of the Killology Research Group in Jonesboro, Ark.

"Children learn to kill from violence in the home and, most pervasively, from violence as entertainment in television, movie and interactive video games," said Grossman, whose group specializes in these matters.

Their views, along with those of educators, clergymen and others over a period of several days since the latest massacre in Colorado, point to America's moral decay over the last four decades. What follows is their consensus.

Then: In the 1950s, children were rarely born out of wedlock. There were a few "loose" girls in schools, but most were proud of their virginity. Boys knew if they "got a girl in trouble," they faced marriage or a heavy financial obligation for at least 18 years.

Now: Children are having children, 70 percent of black babies and 25 percent of white babies are illegitimate. In many cases, the father cannot be identified without expensive genetic testing because there are so many candidates to choose from.

Then: When 95 percent of the children had birth certificates and fathers, they were supervised. Homework was checked, chores were done, parents and teachers discussed children's school progress.

Now: Many child mothers don't even know or care if the kid is in school. The children's children have no supervision or home training. They wander the streets and malls.

Then: Families sat down to at least the evening meal together, where events

of the day were discussed. If a child was troubled, caring parents could discern it and help.

Now: Even in the middle and upper class families, many rarely share a meal together. Both parents work out of economic necessity in some families and sheer greed in others.

Then: Teenagers understood reality. Some families had early, small-screen black-and-white television sets, but their lives were not programmed around programs. Interactive video games had not arrived. The film industry, for the most part, provided wholesome entertainment.

Now: Bored teenagers develop a blur between reality and fantasy. With so much violence in entertainment, with the same star dying in many episodes, some cannot cope with the reality that, when you kill someone, they are dead.

(A clergyman recalled that Florida case of a teenage boy who killed his mother some years ago. His lawyer argued that, because he spent hours every day staring at the idiot box, the boy thought his mother would come back from the dead—just like the slain cop who reappears in the next episode.)

Then: The children of the Great Depression understood hardship. One-quarter of all families had no income and there was no federal "safety net." Yet violent crime was rare. Why? Because the poorest of families were in church on Sundays and parents reinforced moral instruction at home. People helped each other, sometimes sharing soup and mild.

Now: Even in affluent families, most do not attend church. Parents and children communicate very little. Many of the children's friends and their parents are strangers to their own families. Parents are unaware of the evil influences over their children.

"We are reaching that stage of desensitization at which the inflicting of pain and suffering has become a source of entertainment," said Grossman, a former psychology professor at West Point.

"We are learning to kill and we are learning to like it," Grossman said.

The subject of gun laws never came up.

## The Communists lost the Cold War. But they're winning the Culture War. Now it's time for us to fight back.

Here's the amazing, little-known story of the secret forces behind the push for "Cultural Communism."

In the 1930s a clique of Marxist intellectuals set up the Frankfurt School in Germany. After Hitler came to power, they were chased out. They then set up shop in the U.S. Funded since then by major tax-free foundations they have been preaching war against traditional Christian morality, including open sexual perversion. You know it as "political correctness."

This special 12-page compilation of fascinating historical dynamite describes the bizarre history of this alien group of cultural distorters who have targeted the West for destruction from within.



Available exclusively from The SPOTLIGHT.

**Cultural Communism: The Disintegration of America** is \$2 for one copy, \$4 for 6 copies; 40 or more copies are just 30¢ each. Send payment to The SPOTLIGHT, 300 Independence Avenue SE, Washington, D.C. 20003. Or you may call The SPOTLIGHT circulation department at 202-546-5621. You may subscribe to The SPOTLIGHT, America's preeminent newsweekly, for \$59 for one year, or six months (26 issues) for \$30. Six sample issues sent Priority Mail, \$6.

### YES! I'M INTERESTED IN THE SPOTLIGHT!

- I want to order a one-year subscription to The SPOTLIGHT for \$59 (52 issues)
- I want to order a two-year subscription to The SPOTLIGHT for \$99 (104 issues)
- FREE with your subscription: 12 copies of the Cultural Communism Supplement
- I want to order \_\_\_\_\_ copy(s) of the Special Supplement: Cultural Communism, (One copy for \$2; Six copies for \$4; 40+ copies are just 30¢ each.

I ENCLOSE \$ \_\_\_\_\_ (D.C. Residents add 5.75% sales tax.)

Payment Option:  Card # \_\_\_\_\_ Exp. \_\_\_\_\_  
 Check  Money Order Name \_\_\_\_\_  
 Visa  MasterCard Address \_\_\_\_\_  
City, State, Zip \_\_\_\_\_



# The End

As you may know by now, I often work in the San Francisco Bay Area. My visits are always instructive. This year (2017) was the one hundred year anniversary of The Russian Revolution. Consequently, KPFA (the local Leftist Radio Station) regaled us with the glories of Communist successes enjoyed by those who eventually slaughtered their detractors in the tens of millions after taking control in Russia. To be fair, the Capitalists have been enslaving Peoples and creating genocide all around the world for longer than that. The problem is that “The Money Masters” pull the strings on both forms of economic and political enterprise and maintain power by offering the replacement of one of their systems with the other any time a People are worked up enough to become violent: like now. In that way, nothing changes except the puppets that oppress you.

So, back to KPFA. This year I learned some very interesting things. For example: Marx (Carl Marx, the guy who wrote the book on “Socialism” that we now refer to Communism) was way ahead in his understanding that if you could revolt successfully in the cities, the farmers (today’s fly-over country) didn’t really matter that much. Even though this was a hundred years ago, and Russia was an unindustrialized agrarian nation; once they seized the cities, it was over for the peasant farmers as well. Another interesting point was that Russia had been so poor that both husbands and wives had to work and still they weren’t able to make it. Sound familiar? The beauty part is that in Russia it was because the leaders had failed to modernize and innovate and include the citizens in the sharing of wealth that Russia never produced as a consequence of those failures. I say the beauty part because, here in America we did innovate and modernize and try to share; even through “Affirmative Action”, but the whole thing was derailed by a media juggernaut owned and operated by forces linked to The Money Masters” who convinced women to abandoned their place of honor as mother and wife and declare war on men. Genius. They actually got the women to demand a place in a workforce that would become devalued by the influx of the female workers. They used that same media empire to convince young, abandoned, Black Males that they had a culture that was separate and apart from the Mainstream Culture their elders had been part of: albeit on the fringes. Again, Affirmative Action and Civil Rights Legislation were the remedy embraced by my generation of a humbled and contrite White Majority, to share fully in OUR (Black and Caucasian) Culture and economy. Instead they were sold “New Jack City”, “Rap” music, drugs, violence: you know; the “Black Culture” by “Madison Avenue” (the advertising people) and those who control the music publishing media. Much of the money that is made in the Black Community is made by Black Women who took civil servant jobs and who have no more incentive to save that money in order to get a mate, than any other woman of any other ethnic group. Consequently the disparity in “Accumulated Wealth” as compared with the rest of society is framed as being race based, when it is a byproduct of the “Black Culture” which the media has created as Matriarchal: as parodied in the situation-comedy “Mike and Molly” (without objection)



as an old Black women of “means” who berates her grandson at every turn and is a member of a religious sect that calls itself Christian and commits adultery with it’s ministers. Its ideas of virtue center around being able to sing Gospel Music in church.

The big lie of “Feminism” was that it gave women choices. In fact, because Professionals tend to marry Professionals, and Non-Professionals tend to marry Non-Professionals, wage disparities were increased in America by a factor of two. If a family wasn’t headed by a man making “at least” the equivalent of two lower-middleclass incomes, that family could no longer afford to keep “Mother” in the home raising the children. That reduced women’s options to the historical limits of men: work or parish. It also allowed the “State” and the “Media” to take over child rearing, so they could begin producing a “Proletariat” of “Snow Flakes”, because the “Old” culture, of all cultures, is always passed on through the “Mother”. Genius! Moreover, because the only women who have a “Voice” in the public sphere are likely to make a multiple of a lower-middle-class wage, they champion women in the workplace to justify their own complicity in the forced labor of women who would otherwise be home “MAKERS”; if only to rationalize their own life choices. I say Homemakers because without a Wife and Mother in the Home, it is simply a place where people sleep and store their possessions and not a “Home” at all.

Another part of the Russian Revolution’s success stemmed from the fact that when the army was called out to put down the revolt, it was the mothers of the soldiers who met the government troops in the street. So we have been offering citizenship to foreign nationals who want to gain American citizenship to more align our troops in our volunteer army with the immigrants flooding in, in preparation for the future: a future that was shared with NPR’s Terry Gross by an American economist who teaches in London (Home of the first Central Bank) and who has written a book about how Stalin invaded Ukraine after Russia’s revolution. She relates how the Ukrainians were first demonized to the Russians, much as CNN and the rest have related Americans’ wish to stop this flood of immigrants in racist terms. Like we are held up as “Honey Booboo” with each ridiculous utterance that flows from Trump’s buffoon of a mouth regardless of how well or poorly he does his job. Then Russia invaded, and those Ukrainians who fought back were murdered. I know a lot of old Caucasian American Men who see that as their last stand. They see some kind of justice in it. But after the fighters inevitably lost; those who were left behind were sent to work camps to die, or just left behind to starve to death after the army took all the food from their homes. Not much of defense of one’s family and loved ones. After everyone was dead or dying, the Russians gave the Ukrainian farmland away to the Russians they had provoked against the Ukrainians. That’s why Ukraine has so many Russian speaking citizens that Putin said he had to defend when he recently invaded Ukraine. It won’t be hard to find people down in the caldron of the Bay Area to take homes and farms in Middle America after a purge.

Things are tuff around the Bay. A local program had Robert Reich (Clinton’s old Economist who now teaches at Berkley) on to talk about wage disparity in the Bay and about the housing crisis. In his explanations and musings he categorized Middle-Class as Firemen, Policemen, Teachers and “Retail Workers”. Retail Workers? You should know that Police begin at a salary of around \$32,000 a year, but they game the system with overtime until many make closer to \$100,000, (which is what billboards offered prison guards a decade ago). As I explained years ago, a Black Woman who ended up in The



Bay area after Hurricane Katrina was featured in an NPR story as having been given a job in a Bay Area Transit Authority (BART) “booth” in a BART station at \$87,000 a year. Firemen have their own games they play. “Munni” bus mechanics have made over a \$100,000 with overtime. Teachers don’t have nearly as many options but they make far and away more than the majority of “Retail Workers”, many of whom make minimum wage (21 of 100 “7-11” stores recently audited by Immigration Enforcement were caught with undocumented workers in their stores), and teachers are far more likely to marry other “Professionals”. “Gentrification”, you may have heard, is when an area booms with new development that forces old neighbors out with higher rents if they rent and higher property taxes if they own. It is “Framed” as “Whites” moving “Blacks” or “Hispanics” out, but most of the people I’ve seen moving into these new places are “I.T.” folks who are just as likely to be Indian (Dot Indian) or East Asian. The Caucasian Middle-Class has been exiting the Bay Area for decades. Mister Reich and the commentator both spoke of the desirability of the Bay Area itself as the reason for the housing shortage. That might be true if you “Dig the Scene” in San Francisco, or you live up in Marin County, or the wine country; but down around the Bay itself it’s work and money that bring people in and it’s the flood of immigration (legal and illegal) that makes housing short. Business owners are being re-zoned and pushed out to make room for housing development while reports of Indian Immigrants getting \$250,000 grants to start businesses in trucking and fast-food chains and farming, abound. When I mentioned this rumor to a good Democrat, he patronizingly informed me that we have a “changing demographic” and I shouldn’t look to the past. In other words he called me a racist, as if it wouldn’t bother me if they were importing White Russians and Brits and French and giving them a quarter million dollars to get started in the land of equality for all. Caucasians and others who have lived there for decades can’t afford to retire in the Bay Area, but if civil servants take their inflated retirement packages out of the area at retirement (California has over 800,000 of them), they can escape California’s high taxes. Nor can their children ever hope to own a home after California did away with “Affirmative Action” for minorities (but kept it for women) as soon as “Caucasian Americans” became a minority in California: allowing nepotism to reign “legally”. So they will sell out and move east or northeast or southeast as CNN prepares those left behind for the revolution in which the Honey Boobos will be driven out and coastal minorities claim the rightful spoils of their supposed oppressors in a Ukrainian still purge. I would bet good money that the same dynamics are at work on the East Coast. You might be inclined to disregard my analysis given the credentials of Mister Reich. On the other hand, he teaches at Berkley and yet I doubt he shares with his students his knowledge of the private nature of The Federal Reserve or the idiocy of paying it interest on bonds traded for fiat currency created with the a keystroke in the form of a National Debt. In the end, that’s what all of this is about. If instead of cleaning their guns in preparation for letting their families down in the violent revolution the Money Masters are pushing us toward, they were to put forth the effort to watch Bill Still’s “The Money Masters” while they still can: this house of cards would fall and a hundred years of bloodshed and world war would come to a close.

You must understand, this is all the culmination of a hundred years of “Social Programming”. In 1913, when “The Federal Reserve” was “Chartered” in The United States, it was the forth such charter in the country’s history: the first three having been abolished for cause. In that same year the country instituted its first “Income Tax”,



leading to the development of the IRS, which is essentially a “Law Enforcement” agency. Moreover, that agency subverted the Constitution by overturning the “presumption of innocence” and inverting the burden of proof: placing it on the accused rather than the accuser. Within four years we were embroiled in the First “World War” that was sold to Americans as “The War To End All Wars”. In fact, it only led to wars and rumors of wars for the next century: which you should understand is only about two and a half hours in one of God’s thousand year days; these last two thousand being “The (two) Latter Days”.

<sup>8</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I *am* against you, saith the Lord GOD. <sup>9</sup> And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

<sup>10</sup> *Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace;* and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered *morter*: <sup>11</sup> Say unto them which daub *it* with untempered *morter*, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend *it*.

<sup>12</sup> Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it*?

<sup>13</sup> Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend *it* with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume *it*. <sup>14</sup> So will I break down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered *morter*, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

<sup>15</sup> Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered *morter*, and will say unto you, The wall *is* no *more*, neither they that daubed it; <sup>16</sup> *To wit*, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and *there is* no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

<sup>17</sup> Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them, <sup>18</sup> And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the *women* that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive *that come* unto you? <sup>19</sup> And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies? <sup>20</sup> Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, *even* the souls that ye hunt to make *them* fly. <sup>21</sup> Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. <sup>22</sup> Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life: <sup>23</sup> Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD. Ezek 13:8-23 (KJV)

One of the other things discussed on “Liberal Radio” that fall, was the nature of Policing. It was alleged by one author that “The Texas Rangers” were set up more as a Native American Extermination Force, rather than anything else. It’s easy to see how “Criminalizing” simply being Native American could be used to initiate the perversion of “Law Enforcement” in that way. We need only look to “Prohibition” which targeted German Americans and other Europeans like the Irish and Italians to see that such an enterprise would foster both a “National Police State” like the FBI and an underworld flush with money: and politically powerful enough to play a large role in getting JFK elected just thirty years after its inception, like the “Mob” did. WWII would give us the CIA and NSA (which was known as “No Such Agency” for over fifty years), the “Drug War” would give us the “DEA” that was turned on political dissidents and The “Black Culture” community: a community which the CIA flooded with drugs to make them a target as the Media “fostered” the Culture of that community on the one hand and an intolerance for drug users within the American Mainstream, on the other hand. By disenfranchising Black Males as breadwinners with Welfare and Affirmative Action for Women and the “Black Culture”, they primed Black Males for drug use just as they had primed Native American Males for alcohol abuse over a half-century before: just as they are preparing Caucasian Males by making Women a majority of College Students and



Hispanics dominant in construction and factory work. Finally, by orchestrating the attacks of 9/11, these same forces that have been at work to dismantle this democratic “REPUBLIC” since its inception, instituted “Homeland Security”, with its seventeen agencies: the Ultimate Police State being used to power “The Deep State” that spied on the American People and lied about it before Congress. They even dared to spy on the Trump Campaign; apparently using documents “Created” by the Clinton Campaign as justification. The “Deep State” that was caught spying on a Congressional Investigation into The Deep State and headed by Democrat Diane Feinstein, that evidently found her “cowed” on the whole matter. All these forces have one thing in common. They serve the forces that hide the truths of history shared by Bill Still in his pivotal work, “The Money Masters” @ Google Video.

All these forces would be undone if we simply gave the world inexpensive clean energy and decriminalized all drug use by adults. “The (electrical) Grid” is a prison more intrusive than The Drug War. Just as important, you must realize that “ALL” media keeps the secrets of the nature of The Federal Reserve and “Money” and 9/11 from you. As much as we enjoy watching those who parrot our beliefs back to us, if they keep these secrets, they are “Fake News”. Moreover, if you and yours are from what used to be the Middle Class, you are marked for distinction. That middle class insisted on equality for all. That Middle Class questioned the Government’s and the Military Industrial Complex’s right to make war in Viet Nam. That Middle Class questioned the pyramid scheme of perpetual growth through over-population. It questioned a “Disposable World”. Consequently, the Media began a program of association, which said, “I know you are, but what am I?” If I speak out against “Illegal Immigration” I am branded a “WHITE” racist said to “hate” all immigrants. If I say that there is One True God, I am associated with clutching a Bible in one hand and a gun in the other, when The Bible renounces violence. If I, (or the President) do not renounce anyone who demonstrates against Main Stream things that a “White Supremacist” also demonstrates against, I am associated with, and referred to as, a White Supremacist. The Press referred over and over again to things in the “White American Psyche” as “Dog Whistles”. But it wasn’t Caucasians that were hearing them. All these associations are Anti-White mythologies taught to Minorities over time. Caucasian Middle-Class Americans are far from monolithic in their beliefs. If that weren’t true, there would be no point in Minorities voting. More importantly, if Caucasian America hadn’t supported Civil Rights and Affirmative Action those programs would have failed and been dissolved many decades ago. A Caucasian Majority could have voted to import nothing but Caucasian Immigrants. If you want Dog Whistles, just look at the “HR” television commercials that feature nothing but women and the occasional minority male, as “Keepers of the Politically Correct” in the workplace. Look at the Exxon Mobile commercials that feature about seventeen “Oil Worker” faces, half of which are women and only one or two Caucasian and male. But then the Left has turned this Feminist agenda into a supposed “War on Women” being waged by Caucasian Men, in the minds of gullible Feminists. I have written in the past that you will never hear a TV commercial that refers to a Doctor as Male. That has changed with the Ford Commercial in which a male doctor tells an elderly woman to “Take it easy” with her damaged knee, only to have the daughter start her on a work-out regiment that has her up and running in no time, because as a male doctor he obviously knows nothing that any woman can’t better “Intuit” with her female



hormones. To call someone a Mexican has become a statement of derision in the eyes of the Politically Correct, despite the fact that it is a statement of nationality, because the Press has made it so. Others rail against the inequity of the Senate and States like Rhode Island with the same representation as California, without mentioning what things would look like if The House of Representatives ran the show without the Senate. Such arguments forget or disregard the “FACT” that The Founding Fathers” made their “Great Compromise” for precisely such times and events. This Country was founded as a democratic “REPUBLIC”, not a democracy. They foresaw a time when the masses were whipped-up by forces detrimental to the Country in order to undo it. Just imagine how long the US would prevail to exist as One Nation Under God and Indivisible, if California, New York and the other populous states could rule over the land by a simple majority. It would look a lot like the Obama Care “Mandate” that made healthy young people who could not afford Obama Care, pay a fine that was then applied to lowering the premiums of those who got insurance for little or nothing while those who paid the fine got no insurance at all. This is all part of the culture of The New World Order. These people believe much as does the CBS executive who was fired for stating something about how those who died in the Las Vegas Massacre somehow deserved what they got. The “Dog Whistle”: they were at a Country Western concert, so they were probably pro-“Gun Rights”. Yet it is the Left that insists that it is the “So Called Right” that is a coalition of hate, when it is really the Democrats.

When talking to a Liberal Women, she spoke to me of Trump’s “Racist” rhetoric. I asked her, “Other than his inflammatory words against “Illegal Immigrants”, what rhetoric are you referring to?” She replied that he was busy “Gerrymandering” election districts. I replied that “all” political parties do that (Moreover, Trump is the President, not the Republican Party). She had no other references; though I’m sure “Charlottesville” would have come up given time: but only because Trump refused to associate all those who protested against taking down the Civil War Statuary, with the Nazis and the White Supremacists who showed up; and disregard the violence perpetrated by members of ANTIFA, even though he did distinguish between ANTIFA and those who came peacefully to see the statuary removed. In the end, this whole notion of “White Supremacy is just more “I know you are but what am I?” Like calling those who want to protect their American Culture “Nativists” with derision, while championing “Native Americans” literally, because they got here first. Remember, its Liberals who want a “Death Tax” large enough to sever the wealth of one generation from the next: except in the case of Native Americans. Minority “Pundits” have been spewing racist rhetoric at “White Middle-Class” Americans for decades. America discarded its King because we are all born a child of God onto a planet created by That One True God and “Americans” believe that the debts of the Parents should not be visited upon the children. Yet one of the most powerful institutions in the land is a “National Association for the Advancement of Colored People” and no one dare call it racist.

In a similar vein we have the curious case of The State of Israel with all its contradictions. Whereas Native Americas still lay claim to all of the Americas on the basis of Bloodline, we see no equal bemoaning of the first Jerusalem because the Jewish People committed genocide against the Canaanites that lived there when they took over. Those of us who believe in the Bible, believe that God Himself sanctioned that action: presumably to eliminate that very issue. Those of Jewish descent who lay claim to the



Land of Israel today, but who have lost their faith in The God of Abraham have no right to lecture Americans on atrocities committed against Native Americans if there is, in fact, no God to justify the Canaanite genocide, (It is also worth noting that Native Americans suffered far fewer atrocities in northern America than they did under Spanish and Missionary rule). Having been exiled from Jerusalem by That God Himself, those who claim to believe in The God of Abraham and yet commit to believe that they have a right to displace Palestinians are, it seems to me, harboring two conflicting points of view. Views they use to commit atrocities against Palestinians. The question is, "At what point did the Palestinians live there long enough to call Jerusalem theirs?" That answer can then be applied to Anglo-Americans and African Americans; some of whom have ancestors who lived here going on four centuries now. So long as these are the questions, Israel can treat Gaza as it sees fit. So long as those who are adept at holding two conflicting ideas in their head rule the US, Israel can manipulate us to its own ends. The liberal Left can continue to praise the Israeli Government for giving its newly minted citizens six months of support while they are indoctrinated in how to live within the Israeli "Culture", while disparaging Americans who say that Immigrants to this country have an obligation to assimilate. And who has the Media given charge over Political Correctness? Which gender is adept at emotional thinking? Which has abandon reason and logic to change the culture in ways that are contrary to its survival? Is it by blood, or by gender, that we come to God? God, who made the land and gives it to whom He Wills; who made us men and women according to His wishes. Or do we come to God by way of a humble "Spirit"? How then do we come to ownership of anything?

During all the upheaval and clashes between groups calling themselves "Free Speech" advocates (in the wake of Universities like Berkley not allowing certain speakers a forum), and the activist groups causing the violence that had prevented such speakers; the Left was flexing its muscles against anyone they depicted as "RACIST". A talk show host from KPFA went down to one of the sites where people were to meet and thankfully no violence erupted. The host shared with radio listeners a taped conversation that went on between what sounded like a "White Liberal" man and another Caucasian man on the subject of the phrase "Black Lives Matter". The Liberal, and what sounded like a "Black" man, both insisted that the phrase should be stated in its entirety without any additional words. The "Free Speech" advocate tried to insist that, "All Lives Matter", to the consternation of the other two. The White Liberal tried, in vain, to explain that "Blacks" had "Coined" the phrase and his argument went along the lines of all the "Cultural Appropriation" arguments; which is to say, "We made it up and you can't use it." (This from a liberal bent that had a show on NPR where a young Black woman explains how much it hurts when people tell her that she's not "White": and PBS celebrates an African American ballerina) But to understand the core of the issue we need to turn to "Patent Law".

If you invented the circle and you took it down to the Patent Office and said, "I want a Patent on circles", you would be entitled to that Patent. As any Patent Attorney would tell you, when filing your Patent you would also lay claim to rectangles and squares and all other forms and shapes, as your circle is a "Shape". But you would not be entitled to a Patent on all shapes because Patents are a privilege WE as a SOCIETY give to individuals, not a right. Moreover, you did not invent ALL shapes, but only the circle. So when Black Americans, and their cheerleaders who champion them as a Sub-Culture,



claim the right to “Lives That Matter”, WE must refer to the “Declaration of Independence” and the “Rights” that are said to flow to us through “OUR CREATOR” and how those Unalienable Rights weren’t shared with Blacks in the beginning and how so many Caucasians died delivering those Unalienable Rights to ALL Americans (which included Life, Liberty and the Pursuit of Happiness), which the “Black Lives Matter Movement” would like to invoke as a Patent Right unto itself. As such, WE The PEOPLE have every right to deny the Patent Right to Lives That Matter to any Sub-Set of Americans such as these; which includes this Liberal White Ass, who is no doubt channeling his own personal guilt for probably taking more than his fair share from society.

It is in the framing of the Argument that the “Battle” is enjoined. In conversation with that same pompous ass who inferred that I was racist because of my objections to newly minted Americans receiving government grants that I, my children and my grandchildren have never been illegible for; we got on the subject of Social Security. As I have brought up in past writings, I receive an amount based on thirty-two years of contributions even though I have contributed for over fifty. He explained to me that because they were the highest years of contributions that the system was appropriate. After all, he said, if they used “All” the years, my average would only be lowered. Think about that. Imagine fifty deposits at your bank and only the highest thirty-two being acknowledged by your banker to keep your “average” up. But from his perspective it wasn’t about the contribution. It was about my “Standing” in the Society. These best years of contributions represented my “Economic Status”. For example, when I related that my friend who became diabetic and stopped working in his fifties gets nearly fifty percent more than me from Social Security, he replied, “Oh yes, of course, ‘Disability’”. He had no problem with that at all because as a disabled member of society his place was above a low wage earner such as myself: or even my disabled friend as defined by his Social Security “Contributions”. Remember, it’s not about contributions. How could it be? As a “Self Employed” individual I paid “Self Employment Taxes” which are your Social Security (Payroll) Taxes twice over. Because your employer “Matches” your Payroll Tax “Contribution”, I pay that portion in addition to the amount others, who are employed, pay. What is a “Tax Free” contribution made on your behalf for you by your employer; is cash money extracted from me for which I get a tax deduction. I also paid that tax on 100% of my net earnings because I was only Lower Middle Class, while those who made over \$1000,000 a year only paid on the first one hundred or so. So that I paid in nearly twice as much as a percentage, for nearly for twice as long, but because it is not about contributions, but about “Status” as demonstrated by income in a single year, I don’t deserve as much as those who serve the system by becoming a burden on it through disability. Even more unfair is the “Multiplier Effect”. Because the Federal Government has asserted that there was no inflation through Obama’s term, despite real inflation in food prices, offset by oil price declines, there have been no “Cost of Living Increases” in Social Security Payments in recent years. As we move into years of growth that will give rise to inflation, we will see increases in S. S. payments to offset that inflation. The 2% increase in 2018 equals \$20 for those receiving \$1,000 and \$60 for those receiving \$3,000. A similar increase next year will see the same result except that those at the top would get an additional 2% of the \$60 while those near the bottom will get 2% of the \$20 in a long term numbers game similar to interest compounded daily. This is the nature of the “White Liberal Left”



who grew up in the White Collar Class before Immigration decimated it in the way the Blue Collar Class was decimated a generation before. These are the people who watch Downton Abby and understand the necessity of keeping the decision making out of the hands of those who live in that other world of the ignorant down stairs. These are the same who create little or nothing and usurp, with the generous support of “The Fed”, its minions and its cheerleaders, the fruits of the labors of those who society underpays and over taxes in order to show how it all makes sense as evidenced by one’s Social Security Allotment. Show me a “White Liberal” and I’ll show you someone who has a retirement “Package” other than Social Security.

It is precisely this inability of the Caucasian Middle Class to understand its place downstairs that has necessitated our government’s importing of all these different minority groups and fostered the need of the Liberal Left and the other Fed Cheerleaders to keep separate and unassimilated all the different cultures they pour into our midst. This old platitude about a “Changing Demographic” began back in the 1960’s. Welfare programs were causing some un-wed minority women to over-propagate because they were receiving monies tied to the number of children they had. Hispanic Catholics were multiplying along with Irish and Italian immigrants by order of the Pope as a result of a ban on contraception. Today it is an “Old Saw” that covers over the true nature of our immigration policy. As Caucasian Americans are not growing darker through marriage, as will happen over time, fairness dictates that we ask, “Why must the vast majority of new immigrants be Non-Caucasian. This question lends itself to one answer, which might be that, “if Indian Immigrants are being given quarter-million dollar grants to become established in this country, would Caucasian immigrants, hearing of this, expose the inequity of it when they could not be called haters and “Nativists” for questioning their disaffected status concerning such policies?” Of course, the “Browning” of America is a Democrat ploy to build its base, based on Race Baiting. But more importantly, this “New Demographic” has to do with “Sub-Cultures”. Indian Immigrants come from a culture built on a class system. The Bay area has Temples to the Hindu gods who sanctify the sensibilities and understandings of the PBS crowd that identifies with the upper rooms of Downton Abby. In an interview of a Middle-Eastern man I heard, he related that the reason he wanted to come here to America was that he saw a person with a dog that had socks on its feet. When he asked the American why, the dog’s owner replied, “Because the ground is very hot today and I don’t want my dog to burn its feet”. The man related that he marveled that Americans had more concern (Empathy- which evolved from the Christian doctrine “Do unto Others”) for their dogs than people of his homeland had for people. To be fair, most Americans care more about their dogs these days than they do about their fellow man. Nevertheless, because empathy isn’t stamped on a person like “American” can be magically stamped on a Passport, large numbers of Middle-Eastern immigrants leads to people making right-hand turns in front of other people from an inside lane in traffic and “flipping-off” anyone who honks at them for doing so: like they did in the Old Country. After all, as “Americans” they are free to reject that old “WHITE” culture and re-invent a new more Old World one here.

As for Hispanics: in a conversation I had with a young Hispanic man he related to me that he was well aware of the Rothschilds of Europe past, the nature of Central Banks and even some understanding of the nature of money. He was from out in the valley where life was far less angry he said: save the incident at the county fair a while back where he



said several members of a “Gang” plunged axes into the head of one of their own that had tried to leave the gang. No one from the crowd watching had identified any of the murderers because in that culture the gangs and the violence are too pervasive to dare to. His world view was so hamstrung by this truth that when I shared with him my suggestion that free energy would bring down the “Moneyed Peoples” and their power, allowing the world to begin anew, he related his unwillingness to support such an idea based on his belief that such a move would only cause a new system to emerge in which the wrath of the Oligarchy would be visited on mankind for its defiance. Such a hobbled Proletariat is the dream come true of the upper rooms at Downton. They take what they are given with a smile that reassures the ruling class that they are benevolent no matter how little the Peons receive for their labors.

Conversely, Black Americans have been rewarded for their “Activism” looking back all the way to Frederic Douglas. They make the argument (or have it made for them), they protest and they receive. For this reason, it has been necessary to frame every concession and outreach from America as a whole toward the Black Community as “Too Little, Too Late”. It has led to a mindset that no failures of anyone within the Black Community can be traced to anything other than wrongs committed against them by “White Men”. One of the most interesting sociological and psychological aspects of this is that Pundits can speak of negative attributes of groups, which apply to the Black Community and twist them to be laid at the feet of their “White Oppressors” and because the Press and other Media are complicit, ridiculous notions prevail. Juxtaposed, we find “The Dreamers” canonizing themselves as victims and exonerating their parents of both the untenable situation of “Dreamers”; as well as their parents’ sins against the American Middle Class. This idea that being born Caucasian somehow gives one a “Leg Up” in an American Culture of Individualism, where Middle-Class parents had no such nepotistic concepts, is a myth perpetuated by a Media that is controlled by those same forces that are in league with The Fed, Israel’s Government and The Vatican. The vast majority of the young Caucasian men of my generation were shown the door at age eighteen to raise themselves up by their bootstraps from the back of the Affirmative Action Line “The same way I did!” according to “The Greatest Generation” that was raised up by the Beast of Revelation as a reward for allowing it dominion over the Earth using the Central Banking System and the Industrial Military Complex. The Media gave us one “Western” movie after another to assure us that stoicism and hard work were the answer, even though the “West” and all its opportunity had long ago vanished. Instead what you have in the cities is Old World type “Family Cells” that come to this country through “Chain Immigration”, receiving Government “Grub Stakes” to compete with Caucasian Males who start with no such advantages for housing or employment and are called “Racist” for pointing out the disparity. Yet after forty years of a leg-up from the Government in the form of Affirmative Action and SBA loans to Women and Minorities, and Grants for which White Males need not apply, the Media still portrays the White Middle-Class as having been coddled at the expense of Minorities when the opposite is true.

Consequently, Black America has become an activist “Tool” for a Media: a Media that uses them to promote the agenda of division. When protests erupted in Charlottesville in 2016 over weather to remove Confederate Statuary, there were four groups present: one of which had two sub-groups. One group was apposed to the Statuary because they say that it celebrates people who were Pro-Slavery. Let us begin there. If



you watch *The Money Masters* and pay attention to today's arguments about trade and trade embargos, you will learn that *The Money Masters* were playing games that contributed to The Civil War. You must also remember that a large majority of Southerner Whites didn't own slaves (Which doesn't mean they didn't support Slavery), but as pointed out by the PBS show "Finding Your Roots" with Henry Lewis Gates Jr., many "Free Black" Southerners "DID". More importantly, any time Mainstream America tries to assign "Freeing the Slaves" as a reason for the Civil War, one "Black" historian after another will be given voice on PBS to dispute that the Civil War had anything to do with freeing the Slaves until Lincoln needed them as soldiers. In fact, some Bay Area radio show in 2017 aired a Black historian/author who asserted that The Slaves freed themselves by becoming such a thorn in the sides of their masters that those "Activists" were sent to places like Haiti to get rid of the them, only to have them spread the insurrection to the Caribbean. Then they supposedly escaped to the North and amassed enough men to carry the day in the Civil War: which begs the question, "If all non-Black Americans were hostile to Blacks and supportive of Slavery, how is it they were able to amass in the North". Of course all this is simply a way to give the Black Community a way to disparage all Caucasians while disregarding the contributions and sufferings of anyone who fought against Slavery who wasn't Black. This line of thinking is promoted by the same Moneyed Interests who likely came into the spoils of the Old South during "Reconstruction" as "Carpetbaggers" and learned how to use Freed Blacks to hold the disenfranchised Southern Caucasians at bay. If you saw "Roots" or Ken Burns' "The Civil War", you know how they really dealt with trouble making Slaves and it wasn't a trip to the Caribbean.

Those who came to Charlottesville to "Protest" the removal of this Statuary of the Southern Rebellion might well make some of these points given the chance, so the "Left" sent the third group, "ANTIFA", in to make sure that there would be violence rather than dialog and true to their ignorant and stupid nature: the two sub-groups of "White Supremacists" and "Nazis," which made up the forth group, turned to violence in return. Both the Main-Stream Press and even a local Fox affiliate I've seen in Liberal Boise, now refer to the Charlottesville event as a "White Supremacist Rally" when it was not. Did White Supremacists "Rally" at the event? Yes. But by that assessment it could be called an "ANTIFA Rally". Brian Ross got caught rewriting history on a Network News program and paid a price. The difference between the two examples of misinformation is that the Charlottesville event has moved from the realm of misinformation to Propaganda because no one has pushed back on the event being mischaracterized as a White Supremacist Rally when it was really a "Protest" which attracted "Counter-Protesters" and extremists from both sides.

One Black Pundit Lady speaking on one of the Bay Area shows, ranted how all this "White Lash" (she didn't use that term) the Country experienced recently was about "MONEY". That much she had right. Asian Americans have learned that in the wake of America's internalized "Shame" concerning Asian American treatment in the past, the best way forward for them is to become invisible, super-educated, rich, and an a-political sub-culture. Unfortunately, as America disintegrates, their prospects disintegrate as well. Blacks are crying foul at every turn because after a half-century of Affirmative Action they have no Fathers in their homes within "The Black Culture", too few men outside the drug/gang/"playa" culture and too many women who believe that sex is a weapon to be



used to dominate men (“X’s and O’s). Their “Money” is linked inextricably to their “Victimhood”, which dictates that the White Demon continues to be demonized regardless of the truth. The only references Trump made to Black Americans in his campaign had to do with the ways he wanted to improve their lives and yet the Press twisted his statements about “Illegal Immigrants” and Charlottesville as an attack on anyone of “Color”; turning an economic battle over protecting “ALL” American workers against Illegal Immigration into a battle over race: and Black leaders contributed to that mischaracterization. Thanks to a Media that uses Black Culture (So Called) as a siren’s song to young women of all ethnicities, our young women look to “Entertainment Tonight” and the “Fallen Stars” of Hollywood for guidance. So much so that after listening to Tucker Carlson relate a story about a note left on a door of a school that read, “Its alright to be White” that was being investigated as “Hate Crime”; I related the story to a young female bartender who chastised me for speaking of such things in a “Bar” setting as “ET” played in the background with Megan Fox modeling lingerie. In other words, I should have been cognizant of the fact that religion and politics are out of bounds in today’s bars and just be quite and listen as Hollywood’s religion of sex and drugs and violence and politics of the Politically Correct are pumped into the room for her edification. This use of Media, and in particular Movies, dates back even to the concepts of “Fiat Currency” in the form of “Notes” being introduced and promoted in the 1930’s movie “Ivanhoe”.

It was a Hispanic truck-driver who shared with me revelations from his friends metal-fabrication shop that (Dot) Indian Americans were getting \$250,000 grants, lining up a dozen at a time to get commercial drivers licenses down at the DMV and on a related note, buying up large numbers of farms in northern California. In conversation he referred to one of the ethnic groups in his area of residence as Caucasian rather than “White”, which was the genesis of my using that word here. Webster’s circa 1950’s dictionary refers to the word as a misnomer used to give specificity to an Ethnic group that came from an area around the Russian Caucasus. Regardless of this, it must be acknowledged that when “White” is used as a blanket depiction of an ethnic group within the US, it is really an amalgamation that is confusing by design. It is a “Dog Whistle”. For example, The Media have as of late, promoted those who speak out to revile Columbus as a “White Explorer” (they say European which they have convoluted in the minds of minority racists to mean “White”) who did horrific things to the Natives he encountered; when he was Portuguese and ethnically connected to the Spanish Conquerors whose descendants are at the highest level of today’s ethnic, racist, hierarchy of the South and Central American Peoples who are now understood to have been downtrodden by this “White” explorer. This same double speak is used with Italian Immigrants who are lumped into “White” culture, when the touchstone of “White” is really “White, Anglo-Saxon Protestant” (“WASP”s, the founders of this Country), when most Italian Immigrants came here as Catholics (the oppressors of those who came here in search of relief from persecution from Catholicism). Its these WASP people who came here in search of God and “A More Perfect Union” that was dreamed of by the time of The American Revolution and improved upon with the Civil War and nearly perfected with the Civil Rights Movement and Affirmative Action: which is why those who make the money for noth’in and oppose Hydrogen for free have made war in the media against these people. I’m not saying they are, or were they ever, perfect people. I’m saying they



tried. I'm saying that Jefferson was born "A Subject" of an oppressive King and into the Slavery Economy set up by England in the same way the Slaves were and the contracts he signed to borrow money to further the cause, OUR CAUSE, left him a debtor who could neither free his "Property" or, he believed, provide them a means of survival outside that system in his day: a system he dedicated his life to changing. Yet this Black Lady Pundit refers to his affair with Sally Hemmings as something debouched despite a lack of evidence to support such claims, when young girls were wed much earlier in those days with far fewer rights in marriage here, or in cultures today that NPR insists "We" should import to our shores. Out west, the Jefferson inspired "Lewis and Clark Expedition" was led to success by Sacagawea, a Native American girl purchased by a Frenchman from a tribe who had abducted her in a raid from another distant tribe, as was part of Native American Culture: yet the Left reveres Native American Culture with a vengeance. Would this Lady pundit give up her "Money" in the form of the abolition of Affirmative Action in her day? Or would she be as pragmatic as the 1<sup>st</sup> Native Guards who were 1,500 *Free* Black Men who pledged their allegiance to "The Confederacy". Better to remove the Statuary, forget the history and demonize a portion of society for the color of their skin in preparation for a Ukrainian style purge in which Black Americans deny their "White" DNA and hope they fare better than Blacks in South and Central American racial hierarchies. Better to run the Charlottesville scenario and blame the slaughter of Native Americans on "Whites" as an ethnic group even though that would included pacifist Quakers who were appalled by it; and exonerate all people of color despite the "Buffalo Soldiers". Why not? When the Press reflects on Viet Nam or Iraq, it is a White Male face they associate with the folks supporting the war despite a demographic that is the multi-racial dual-sexual volunteer Army today and the fact that the majority of faces protesting the Viet Nam War were White.

I had occasion to work with a Black Man last year. He was operating a piece of equipment (a paddle scrapper) on a job where I was working my truck. As a point of reference, you should understand that there is a hierarchy on "Dirt Spreads" in which the operator running the Motor-Grader is at the top of the pecking order because the project can't be "Sold" to the General Contractor until the "Finish Work" of the Motor-Grader is complete. All the equipment works to further the progress of the Grader Operator, which is a higher paying job of particular "Status". Some such operators become particularly abusive. Some snap and lash out under pressure. This was a high-pressure job due to many factors including the fact that it was one of the new "Miniaturized" housing additions that had all the standard underground obstacles in the street such as sewer pipe and water mains, but in a much smaller space. The job was also over-budget when this "Blade-Man" was brought in. The guy running the scrapper (the Black Man) was very skilled at his job. In fact, I had complimented him on his skill in operating his scraper in and around all the obstacles. Later in the day he pulled up to where I stood talking to a young Hispanic Laborer as my truck filled from a hydrant. The Blade-Operator had snapped at him without cause and he was venting about it to the laborer and myself, assuring us that a second such insult directed at him from that operator would end badly for the Blade-Hand. Being from the last two positions of the pecking order, laborer and water-truck driver (in that order) we both smiled and nodded understandingly until he finished and drove off. It wasn't until later that I realized he had taken offense at our responses.



It was a cultural thing. I often vent when mistreated, much as I assume the young Hispanic Laborer does when snapped at by rude “Superiors”. The difference, and therefore the insult, seemed to lie in the fact that we did not get on board with his anger. The truth is we couldn’t. When I get that angry I have to change jobs and find a different construction site, usually with a different company: if not because I got “Canned”, then in order to change the dynamic. The young Hispanic would have to find a new company: if he could. When we vent it is to “vent” the anger: to relieve it, in order to stay employed at the same job in the “Real World”. I have stood up for myself. I am far more likely to now that my family is grown and my wife is gone; but it has a cost. However, if one is a Woman or a Black Man, they can cry discrimination on the basis of sex or race and gin up support to seek justice or compensation. There is also the fact that I know who I am thanks to a profound sense of self-worth instilled in me by my dear Mother. But the bottom line seemed to be that as a member of the Black “Minority” “Culture” he saw the reaction he received from the laborer and myself as unsympathetic because we reacted as we would be reacted to by anyone of our status in society: with good natured empathy rather than with shared rage. In yet another case of “I know you are, but what am I”, we see Blacks of “The Black Culture” (and Women) bemoaning how White Males are cuddled in American Society, when, again, the opposite is true. Moreover, while my statements on this issue will no doubt be demonized as self-pity, imagine the reaction to calling “Black Lives Matter” or “Me Too” self-pity.

In White Middle-Class America, it is understood that a criminal record of any kind marks the death of opportunity. Conversely, in the Black Culture it is considered part of growing up in many parts of the Inner City and therein lies the reason for the failure of Black Men to make it as a group in Society. I cannot, nor will I argue that Whites and Blacks are “Charged” for crimes in an equitable fashion; and that needs to change. But, as evidenced by the Father of one of the UCLA basketball players who was returned to the States from China thanks to Donald Trump, there are two forces exposed that go to the heart of Race-Relations in America today. The first is that no one wants a thief in their home or in their place of business. Do you? When the Father dismissed his son’s shoplifting as no big deal, he revealed in public, what WE ALL Know to be true when WE hear the name of someone that identifies them as “African” American. It betrays the “Black Privilege” mindset that lends “Rationalization” to mistreating other races on the basis of Black Entitlement as retribution for past injustices, taught by the Liberal Elite. It is both wrong and misguided. Who would seek out employees who feel justified in stealing from, or bearing false witness against, their employer for personal gain? Especially when they don’t understand the difference between those who lash out because they are mean or ill tempered and those who lash out because they are racist. The other, and equally enlightening part of the UCLA Father’s reaction to the return of his son from China, was his need to dismiss anything that might have been done by a White Man (All be it the bragging Trump) to improve the lot of Black Men in The Black Culture. When police discriminate on the basis of Race it is un-American. Unfortunately, when they are confronted by a individual they perceive as a member of the “Black Culture”, with its violence and defiance of authority, it is hard to imagine anyone who would not “Pre-Judge” according to a more defensive posture. When you add those police who are of low intelligence and, or, of low moral character, who are frustrated when unable to command respect, or who are afraid, to the mix: you come away with



outcomes that make a lot more incidents get counted in with those that truly are simply racist.

You must remember that we live in a Police State that is constantly trying to subvert the Constitution. Cops are always working for “Probable Cause” to circumvent the “Rights” of individuals. Nothing gives Law Enforcement more avenues to mistreat individuals than “The War on Drugs”. Some Black Spokespeople have commented on the difference in the way today’s “Opioid Epidemic” is being treated now that “Whites” are succumbing. The truths are many. One is that Middle America has been ravaged by “Meth” and the “War” against it, for decades, but because the body count trickled in, the Press could prosecute the “War” unabated. Another is that both Meth and today’s Opioid epidemic are the logical and calculated conclusions of the Capitalist’s “Gunboat Diplomacy” that introduced opium to China well over a century ago (so that China would “Sleep for a hundred years”); and the introduction of disenfranchisement and despair heaped on Native American Males; and then African American Males; and finally Ex-Middle Class Caucasian American Males. Another is the “Truth” that God and The Constitution He Inspired, give all adult Americans the right to “Free Will” and to Self-Medicating “In Pursuit of Happiness” if they so choose and yet the Churches have prosecuted this “War” on that “Free Will” in defiance of God, causing those who exercise Free Will to be labeled “Criminals” rather than flawed and in need of help as soon as they are ready. Another is that, so much of the violence in the “Black Culture” is generated by the money and power that results from the “Criminalization” of Drugs. It is often the catalyst for both “Probable Cause” and the fear that comes to play in interactions between Police and those perceived to be members of The Black Culture. Even more importantly, the Drug War contributes to the “De-Humanization” of those suspected of being involved in “The Drug Culture” in the minds of Police and Society at large. It is a strange juxtaposition that so many of the same clergy who say that God gave us Free Will, only to be silent when Government makes war on that Free Will, stand up for the rights of Illegal Immigrants and exonerate them of their crimes: such as, coming here illegally and working here illegally. It is the clergy playing God and forgiving sin while denying Free Will after the model of Catholicism and to the same purpose: to keep the “Indulgences” coming. Ironically, all Americans, from every stripe, are demanding fairness, equality, and justice without realizing that it was in the turning away from God and His Bible that we lost those things: or at least the hope of those things. The moguls of Hollywood are now casting the Papists who sought to kill King James, in the role of hero in the movie “Gunpowder” and HBO played it three nights running. They are busy conflating the Protestant Religion with the politics of the Royal Government fighting off Catholic Loyalists whose allegiances were to a Pope seeking to overthrow the English “Crown” in order to reinstate Catholicism as the “State Religion”. It makes perfect sense coming from those who promote the Church of the Politically Correct. Both they and Catholicism dismiss The Bible and its teachings, claiming to have the right to change right and wrong, good and evil as gods themselves. The Jesuits have just added special accommodations for “Transgender” students into their Georgetown University.

If the “Black Lives Matter” group were out there rallying Americans to “De-Criminalize drugs for American Adults”; if they were using their “Soapbox” to enlighten the world about the private nature of the Federal Reserve or about the nature of usury as a corrupt tool of enslavement; they might actually contribute to the forward progression of



all Americans. Instead they advocate for Blacks to Boycott White Retailers at Christmas, which is the Feminine reaction: to “Bitch” rather than fix. Girls just want you to feel their pain, whereas boys want to fix the problem. Because they contribute nothing but more division to the conversation, they are championed by the Press.

“Revolution Number Ten” outlines a minimum wage that is based in the cost of a home in a given area, rather than a place in the hierarchy. It alleges that a job, any job, that needs to be performed in a Society in order for that Society to achieve its goals, is worth a wage that is tied to the acquisition of hearth and home, with a “Bread Winner” and a “Homemaker”, rather than a pair of “home”-less house owners. It also seeks to eliminate jobs that only contribute to the political furtherance of ideologies that are bent on destroying the Shared Culture in order to undo the democracy so as to institute a New World Order. It is paid for by eliminating those jobs, which are merely tax collection mechanisms in disguise, or political appointments to strengthen Political Parties or Political Groups or Political Ideologies. It also limited government employment of any kind (from dog catcher to President) to a total of twelve years (with some exceptions: like teachers). Such a rule would make it truly a government of the People, By the People and For the People and limit its size and therefore its reach. More importantly, it will be paid for by the forgiveness of All Debts in the realization of the Promise of The Lord’s Prayer and the end of “Interest” (Usury). A fair wage means that those who treat people badly on the job, for any reason, lose their best employees to companies they compete against. That’s been my model. If I am treated badly, I take comfort in knowing I am helping the competitors of those I won’t work for, because I am good at what I do.

“Millennials” have, in large numbers, dismissed God; which is unfortunate for them because God’s “Law” says that slaves should be freed after seven years. That Law was the basis for Bankruptcy Laws which “Freed” “Debtors” who could not repay their debts after seven years. Because Our Society has abandon God in favor of “Political Correctness” as taught in Universities over the last forty years, State Governments that guaranteed “Student Loans” that built up the Universities that taught the religion of The Politically Correct, are using the fact that the Bankers have convinced Congress to disqualify Student Debt as eligible for Bankruptcy Protection; to justify the fact that States are revoking basic “Civil Rights” from those who default on Student Debt. As a result of over-inflated wage and benefit packages lavished on Civil “SERVANTS” (another laughable misnomer) by other Civil Servants; most States and in particular Democrat States are facing insolvency. In addition, while such things are never openly admitted, my guess is that Caucasian Males are overly represented in this debtor group despite the fact that women now outnumber men at University, because of the nature of the “Grant” system. On the other side, I would wager that Government employs Black Americans in one form or another, at a rate which exceeds their percentage of the population. So, on the one hand we have the “Lord’s Prayer” which the Churches have replaced with calls to God for understanding through “The Holy Spirit” (which they do not understand, but which they insist gets God to share His Secrets with them) when God has said it is sealed until the end. On the other we have Universities trying to discredit God so that they can rule the world. We have the State employing Women and Minorities in numbers greater than their percentage of the population and, in many cases, helping them pay off their student debts, while taking away the civil rights (or other rights such as a driver’s license or licenses to do business) of those who default on student loans



because the economic system being implemented by the Government doesn't provide them a job in the Private Sector as promised by the University that received the money; bringing us full circle. In the Supreme Court Case involving "The Schooner Armistad", it was established that a contract based on a fraud is null and void under the "Law". If you went to University and emerged from a College Level Course on Economics without knowing what is revealed in Bill Still's "The Money Masters", you were defrauded by virtue of the fact that you emerged from the course with neither a functioning understanding of the nature of money, Biblical Law against Usury or the knowledge that The Federal Reserve is neither a Government Agency nor likely has any reserves: and that deficiency in your understanding was by design. But the question that must be asked is, "If this afore mentioned Black Lady Pundit is employed by University or Government or Wall Street, will she now sever her bounds with these corrupt institutions and help build a more equitable world under God; or will she hold on to her place of privilege in a system built on slavery?"

After having gone after all the Civil War Statuary in the South, activists are now setting their sights on Andrew Jackson. For all its "In Depth" reporting uncovering the "Deep State", and exposing it as having gone after the Republican Party in 2016, The Fox Network still keeps The Federal Reserve's nasty secret. Contributor Brain Kilmeade did an hour-long special on Jackson and never mentioned the fact that according to Jackson himself, his greatest accomplishment was; and I quote, "I killed the bank!" referring to his abolition of the nations third Central Bank. Mr. Kilmeade has taken up the gauntlet once held by the disgraced Bill O'Riely, of reframing history with books that will displace the old history on the shelves of America's Libraries (as I have explained elsewhere). By working to remove Jackson's Statuary, Black Activists help to demonize one of the few Presidents who worked to free Americans from the Un-Godly scourge of enslavement by way of Usury. In so doing, and by extension, Jackson carried the battle over the control of the world by Central Banks to the world stage. So that, like Jefferson, because Jackson was born into a "Slave Economy" in which he participated; much as today's Black Americans were born into and participated in Affirmative Action, he is judged by America's Media and the Media's Black Puppets to be a slave owner of disrepute; when he was really a freer of slaves and a dismantler of a slavery system. Conversely, Black Americans who now fight to continue the practice of Affirmative Action three generation on, are characterized by the media as freedom fighters when they help to besmirch the reputation of the man who did battle with the Central Bankers of the world and won a temporary victory. Because history has been rewritten by forces controlled by the Central Bankers, it is impossible to know or understand the underlying reasons that Jackson relocated Native Americans in the south. Perhaps his reasons were simply racist. Perhaps we need to learn more. One thing is true. When God commanded the Hebrews to exterminate the Canaanites, He eliminated the possibility of retribution being either claimed or exacted upon the Israelites by the Canaanites in the future. Americans ultimately chose "Affirmative Action"; and while it was subverted by women who were lured into holding on to the jobs of men who temporarily vacated them when forced to fight in WWII; after fifty years, all claims to retribution have been paid in full. Praise be to God.

Let us take just one or two paragraphs to discuss "The Lord's Prayer". It begins, **"Our Father, Who art in Heaven"**. As you know by now, all the "Wise Men" had the



location of that Heaven wrong for a time, times and a half time. Moreover, this is how Jesus prayed and taught us to pray: to The Father: Our Father; His and ours. **“Hallowed be They Name”**. Da! He is ALMIGHTY! He “Created” you and everything else. If you have taken the time to read “The Overarching Tale” then you can appreciate His “Aqua-Marine Throne”. **“Thy Kingdom Come, Thy will be done, on Earth as it is in Heaven”**. So given the location of Heaven, you should be able to see that His Kingdom refers to an alternate reality within the same space. In that reality nobody pays “Interest” on borrowed money because God said, “Don’t”. Teens don’t need abortions or contraception because they don’t get pregnant, because they don’t have sex, because God said, “Don’t”. They don’t war or kill or bear false witness. In short, Jesus said that if you want to get to Heaven on Earth, you have to choose God’s version of “GOOD” over man’s version:

**<sup>19</sup> And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.** Matt 16:19) (KJV)

Remember, it is “Our Father’s” Kingdom we pray for. Because we have no royalty in modern times, we are easily confused by the Bible’s references to “The Lord”. There is a Lord God Almighty and He has a Son, a “Son of Man”, a Prince, who is also Lord and “King of Kings” and He acts as High Priest in Heaven at the right hand of Our Lord God.

**“Give us this day, our daily bread,”** When Jesus taught His Apostles how to pray, He taught them this prayer. He didn’t say ask for a banquet every day, or may we live forever. He said, more or less, Father, let us get by without suffering hunger and without being judged when we mess up: **“Forgive us our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us”**. He also stated it as **“Forgive us our debts as we forgive our debtors”**. Yet none of the older folks who are assured in their hearts that they are bound for Heaven because they have “Faith”, put that faith to work by marching in the streets or calling their Congressman to let Students out of their debts, or credit card holders out of theirs, after they have paid all but the interest. Do you imagine Jesus setting up God’s Kingdom on earth and rewarding all those who indentured the rest, or made war on the Middle East after 9/11 without demanding to know the truth? **“Lead us not into temptation,”** The Pope is trying to rewrite this one, saying that The Lord God, Our Father in Heaven, doesn’t lead people astray. We only have to look at the Pope’s assertion that the Pope rules as Peter’s successor to see why God, indeed, leads people astray, just as He “Hardens” their “Hearts” when they deserve it. The Bible says that those who tripped on “a stone of stumbling”, “where destined for this”. **“but deliver us from evil,”** He doesn’t say let us conquer evil. He doesn’t say let “us” lead the way. Jesus alone is the way. Still, we have those who pray that the Holy Spirit should come and give them glory by unraveling God’s mysteries for them so they can share glory with God; so that they can prepare the Kingdom. **“For Thine is The Kingdom and The Power and The Glory; Forever and Ever. Amen”**. The way to Heaven was prepared for us from the beginning by an Omnipotent God. One of the many milestones in that preparation was the Supreme Court Decision concerning “The Schooner Armistad”. You can read the argument prepared for the court in the file entitled “Freedom” in “The Book of Answers”. Jesus said He had to leave until you were ready to hear the rest of what He had to share. He said when that day came He would send “The Comforter”. The Churches have long ago conflated The Comforter with The Holy Spirit so that they could hope to divine God’s hidden things when they weren’t even able to find understanding concerning the location of Heaven.



Of all the misnomers concerning this designation as “White” and in particular, “White-Male”, the most underreported is that of the group whose name must never be mentioned. Like “Valtorm” himself, to give utterance to their ethnicity is to have the Media rain down upon you because they control it in its many forms: Music publishing, Book Publishing, Newspaper Publishing, Television and Movies (not to mention as head of the Federal Reserve). I would remind you of Jesus in the Temple among the Money Changers and His admonitions toward them. They were not admonished for their ethnicity, nor for their religion, nor even their nationality. It was for their deeds, which were unlawful, and immoral and against God Himself. I make no blanket claims against all those of this Ethnicity, or any other ethnicity; nor do I claim that all those involved in these unlawful acts are all of a single ethnicity. Many are complicit: like the News Media, Left and Right, who carried the lies of 9/11 and kept the secret of the nature of The Federal Reserve; the “Deep State” which was created from the days of Prohibition to serve a master bent on destroying all democracies for the sake of those who rule using “Currency” as a weapon. Some are so self absorbed that they are unaware of their complicity; but I ask you to imagine a “WASP” playing the role of a Jewish person in TV or cinema and compare that number to the number of Jewish actors who play the roles that demean “WASP”s as illiterate, racist, Bible thumping, inbred: well, you know the “Type”. These are shape shifters who are “White” before the public unless attacked, at which point they become “Semitic”. Where once we agreed that the percentage of Black Americas should be reflected in the number of Black faces in television commercials to make society more inclusive by law, there as been a darkening of male actors, and in commercials in particular. Commercials pay really, really, really well for not a lot of work. If that money stays in a closed community that is only three percent of the population at large but represents itself as “White” and therefore gets a significantly larger percentage of parts as a result, that’s one thing. But as cheered by Nancy Pelosi with reference to her grandson; when television casts “darker” men in all the male roles to the exclusion of a true cross-section of the population, over time you get the kind of self-loathing that Whoopie Goldberg described so well in some of her earliest work. Kids like Nancy’s grandson begin to buy into the marketing and “wish” to be brown skinned and brown eyed and their sisters tend to seek out those traits for their mates: and while no one felt good about the effect it had on Whoopie, many are pleased with this new result. Its called “Programming”. I wonder if that is her birth name or her stage name.

I chose the name George Bailey because when faced with the choice of worldly success or the straight and narrow path, George chose the path of Jesus in service of his fellow man. You may remember the scene in which “Old Man Potter” offers George money, security and trips to Europe for him and his wife if only he will turn from being an agent of freedom and equity, to become a cog in the Potter Machine. In life, the character who wheeled Potter around, (watching him steal and participating in the conspiracy to imprison George) is mirrored in the “handlers” who brought young women in search of the “Hollywood Dream of ‘Stardom’” to Harvey Weinstein. The old woman listening at the door is Hollywood and the Press themselves waiting to see the next fall from grace in order to justify their own corruption and complicity. But lest you equate those women who have come forward as victims now that the truth has come out, with George: I would caution you to remember that they shook the hand of temptation and received in return, the fame promised. Over in Italy, birthplace of the Mafia, there are



today, merchants who have dared to fight back against the extortions of “The Black Hand”, as it is known there. They have placed in front of their places of business, signs which read “Mafia Free” or something to that affect, to state that they will not participate any longer in that corruption of extortion payments. It is a dangerous move. Hollywood is a place in which the Stars have worn their morality like one of those signs, talking down to those stupid WASPs while, it turns out, paying tribute under the table to the evil they see so clearly in others. Out in the real world, I competed in business with those who would pay a bribe and I paid the price for refusing to. Our President has built buildings in New York and the word on the “Street” suggests he had to “Grease the Wheels of Corruption” to do so because corruption is entrenched in that system. Such is the “Price” of success in a corrupt world.

When Kevin Spacey was “Outed” as having approached a minor for Homosexual Sex, he tried to hide within the walls built up around Gay Rights and its activism. The move was quickly denounced by the “Gay” community because he had stayed “In the Closet” to that point and because, despite the activism of “The Man-Boy Club”, Gay Pedophilia is still not ready to exert itself as it did in ancient Greece. I know that statement will invite moral outrage from the Left; so let me ask you: “When a Boise State University Professor has students demanding he be fired for stating that giving rights to the State in matters of ‘Gender Identification’, over the rights of parents, will have a detrimental effect on “The Family” as an Institution in America; how far behind is legalized Pedophilia?” The Media, in its “Long Walk Through the Institutions” has so conflated sex, love and gender issues as one in the same, that children who have no knowledge or understanding of the use of genitalia or the concept of sex, are being told that if they “Identify” with what they perceive to be the “Opposite SEX”, they may apply to the “State” to have their bodies mutilated despite the wishes of their parents. Gender is about one’s role as defiled by a given culture in a given society. It has nothing to do with genitalia. Yet what began as a logical extension of the Christian Ethic to “do unto others” by acknowledging their “Free Will” to turn away from Biblical Teachings and be involved in Homosexual activity so long as it does not impugn the rights of others, has been perverted to this. A defender of LBGT rights appeared on some Fox Network show and argued that it was now the popular public opinion that these life styles were true and correct, and that that consensus justified an end to all opposition to them. It was an interesting assessment given that the defender was a Black Women who gained all her rights through opposition to the public opinion of generations past who were asked to compare their beliefs with what The Bible teaches and who “Saw the Light”.

It must be remembered that a society passes on its values through the stories it passes down to its young. We used to tell the stories of The Holy Bible and we progressed in the direction of truth and light, freedom and equity, so long as WE did. Unfortunately, it is Hollywood (Wormwood rather than “Holy” wood) that has warped our generations in order to divide and conquer us with their “Leftist” agenda. They promote “Australian” style “Gun Control” when Australia confiscated their citizen’s weapons, as Bruce Willis gives us yet another vigilante violence movie, as we learn that former Secretary Brennan was once a member of the Communist Party: which is horrifying given Stalin’s Ukraine campaign, Lind’s observations on the Communist insurrection we are currently embroiled in and the inability of Congress to reign in “The ‘Leftist’ Deep State”. Then the Left asks why Americans will not move an inch on second amendment rights, when



they know full well the answer. They ask why Alabama voters would consider Roy Moore as a candidate for Senator in spite of his having possibly attempted to molest a fourteen-year-old forty years ago, when they know the answer is that the Supreme Court Justices the Democrats would appoint would allow the Courts, the PC Gatekeepers and the “Weird Science” doctors to overrule parents concerning surgical gender reassignment. Such an outcome would see generations of children of both genders suffer genital mutilation: fates even more devastating than molestation. If these lost souls were becoming true members of the opposite sex to which they were born, that would be one thing; but because no male who is surgically altered becomes a woman capable of bearing a child and no female is altered to produce sperm; these are but sex toys: fleshy blow up dolls who have been convinced by Hollywood that sex is the sum total of life and love. These are the same choices that saw Donald Trump elected despite his obvious flaws. He was the only candidate that spoke out against Illegal Immigration, against “The Swamp”, against unfair trade, against “The PC Press”. But then the “lesser of two evils” is all we ever get from these two Parties and the best reason I can give for joining the “American Party”. To be clear, neither I, nor Christians in general, have the right to harass the Gay community concerning the consequences of their decisions. Rather it is our obligation to warn them; as it is the God of the Bible, whom has now proven His existence to anyone willing to see, that has spoken against such practices. In 2017 it was revealed that a 1950’s “Study” showed a correlation between sugar and cancer. The study was never published and we all know why, don’t we soda industry? The Culture of the Politically Correct has covered over the consequences of the “LGBT” mindset and lifestyle to the same ends and exposed all those who champion such beliefs to “Spiritual Death”. Christians are obliged to share the truth; not as an admonishment but as publishers of the “Study” of God’s Word.

So it is that Americans worship the Fallen Stars of Hollywood who come forth after the fact to play the victim when they were, in fact, enablers. No one of my generation grew up without knowing the term “Casting Couch”. It is hard to imagine that it was a secret in Hollywood, or that those who followed the straight and narrow and found themselves rejected were silent. And yet the Press, which was largely silent on the matter turned to those who sold out, looking to them for our moral leadership because like Hollywood itself, the News Media had taken the bribe in return for their soul and still saw themselves as good: as gods knowing good from evil. That’s where the sanctimony of the Late Night Talk Show Hosts comes from, despite the fact that they had to know who was a predator, who was an enabler, and rumors of who had been “Cast Out” for refusing to play along: and yet they too “Enabled”. Normally all these enablers would have called out the accusers of Mr. Weinstein as Anti-Semitic and the Anti-Defamation League would have sought punitive damages. In this case, however, like Kevin Spacey who had been too “Hot” a topic to defend at this point in the evolution of a social sexual degeneration that will no doubt some day champion intra-species Sexuality; Weinstein’s “Old School” ways concerning sexual abuse of power were not to be conflated with the financial abuses fostered so long ago by the Family Rothschild and continued by the Central Banks. So it came to pass that he was cast out to the mob.

Hollywood likes to come at the truth at an angle and twist it to suite their message. Case in point: George Clooney has given us a lot of memorable performances. He made a movie about a “Self Fulfilling Prophecy” that doomed the world. It was a thinly veiled



attack on The Bible and its Revelations. Of course it is Hollywood that has promoted the Doomsday scenario sold by Hell Fire and Brimstone interpreters of God's Word. Yet because The Bible, in fact, predicts the End of the Age in which those who play God and corrupt the world prevail, it is kind of the end for those who would be our Star gods in Hollywood. In the movie, the only ones who can make the New World a world worth living in are the "Dreamers". Hardly a veil at all there. The young girl, who is our only hope against the total annihilation that is embraced by the White Male villain, is told by George's character, "You were manipulated to feel like you were part of something special, but your not." He is referring metaphorically to Christianity and religion in general, but he is, in fact, describing Hollywood. Its like being convinced that you are making money while "Shopping on line". You're not "Making Money": and which American demographic is likely to buy into that belief? I'll give you a hint. Just look at the gender of those who are the faces selling the idea to you in the commercials. It's the demographic that was convinced that they could be as gods making something more perfect and beautiful in life than the babies they abandoned to pursue "Careers": a made up word. The movie says that the place that promised hope is the opposite of hope: that, all the girl had to do to save the world was to "be herself". Sound familiar? Like you women out there that divine the answers to the universe through your uterus, this young girl instinctively has an "understanding of everything" that saves the world.

Unfortunately, the only world you have saved over the last forty years is the kingdom of the Harvey Weinstens and the heads of The Federal Reserve. It is, after all, Hollywood, along with Media in general that is piping all the negativity into the world in the form of perverted sex and violence and sexy violence. In a documentary on the occupation of Palestine called, "The Occupation of the American Mind" they explain the very techniques used to manipulate the US into doing the bidding of those who seek our destruction and how those mechanisms were used to manipulate America's view of Palestine and Israel to make the victim appear as the villain and the oppressor to appear as the victim. Again, does that sound familiar? An Oakland CA. City Councilwoman appears on Tucker Carlson to advocate in favor of a non-cooperation policy with Federal Immigration Officials. She wears apparel that has the Star of David prominently displayed on it to signify her "Moral Authority" and align herself politically with Illegal Immigrants rather than those tired old Christians who have attempted to "divine" a spiritual connection with The God of Abraham through a man, Jesus, who she obviously believes to be a fraud. She advertises her status as one of God's "Chosen" and points out that Carlson considers himself a Christian so that she can make her argument in Old Testament Scripture, but Carlson closes the interview. She was almost certainly going the read God's teaching concerning the "Sojourner". God instructs that these are to be taken care of. But like all the twisted Law we are bombarded with from the left, whereas the Sojourn finds one on a layover or a "stay" during a trip; Illegal Immigration is the final destination. With so much of the Middle-East in exodus, how many refugees are being admitted into Israel as it panhandles on Fox News for alms for the veterans of the Israeli army who they hold up as defenders of The Holy Land; The Birthplace of Christianity? It is a twisted and befuddled logic that attributes the defense of Christ's Birthplace to those who deny Him. Those who practice Judaism are, after all, still awaiting a Messiah who will give "The Chosen People" dominance over all the other Peoples of the Earth, making



distinctions between who is a citizen and who is here illegally in any place other than Israel a moot point, as we are all to be subjugated together eventually.

George Clooney's movie teaches that given the chance, the scientists and the creative geniuses, selected and guided and "loved" by their "tech" (represented as the robot version of the Greek goddess Athena: Goddess of wisdom and war as apposed to God, who IS LOVE); the ones that have created this distopia; would create something beautiful and unimaginable. It's the same story they told in the remake of "The Day the Earth Stood Still" with Keanu Reeves. Americans (the "Deplorable" types), are all militaristic and bent on destroying the planet, whereas the scientists are all open minded and working to save the planet. You know, like in "Avatar". But it was "Science" that gave us all the technologies that are destroying the planet. They are also standing in the way of anything that makes their "Field" of study irrelevant. You can see it today if you would only look. I have shared with you the knowledge of Hydrogen Fuel Cell Technology and the Toyota Trucks that have harnessed it. Yet the Press force-feeds you Battery Power that will be re-charged from a grid, powered by "Public Private Partnerships" in which Taxpayers will build an infrastructure, connected to wind and solar and hydro, all paid for by Taxpayers and owned by Corporations that send you a monthly bill in perpetuity: when you could make your own power and hydrogen fuel for free. Exxon Mobil is now advertising that they will use "Fuel Cells" to "Scrub" emissions from conventional Power Plants to make energy from those emissions. When, again, you could use the same fuel cells in your home and eliminate the "Grid" and the vulnerability to terrorist threat it represents. Meanwhile, Government is increasing insurance costs on small local gas stations, that will in turn, run them out of business and force consumers to seek electric cars and the Media is promoting battery powered Tractors to pull the tractor trailer rigs that haul for companies like Wal-Mart: all to make you dependent on "The Grid" rather than independent with your own "Fuel Cells" for your car and home. That's probably why they gave so much money to Tesla and its battery development (still hazardous waste when they wear out). I wouldn't be surprised to learn that when "The Big Bang Theory" trashes Edison and elevates Tesla; it is a ploy that the sit-com's writers were asked to employ to make a subconscious association in viewers' minds. They are putting Corporate Taskmasters in between you and clean bountiful energy in order to enslave you the same way they put Money Masters between you and your currency, which derives its only value from your participation at tax time.

They are the "Learned" who believe in their hearts that the world would be a better place with all those mouth breathers gone. As to the militaristic nature of the country: "Armistice Day" was originally a day of remembrance of the loss and futility of war after WWI. The media have changed it into a day to promote violent aggression by making it a day to heap praise on those who went to kill and be killed in wars promoting the Corporate agenda and the Central Bankers' dream of rule. Whereas the Rothschilds used to fund both warring parties and make the vanquished pay the debt for both: today The Federal Reserve lends US money so that we can give arms away to Peoples in conflict and WE pay back the resulting debt. Unfortunately, it is people like those who made these movies, who probably have a room reserved in a utopia the rest of "Deplorable" humanity just isn't welcome in, despite the fact that they were taught all their "truly" deplorable habits by Hollywood. They have turned us into the "Orks" that Tolken tried to warn us about. I am reminded of "Groot", killing a dozen enemies by impaling and then



beating them to death and then sharing a big grin. He is an icon sold to children and along with the doll under the Christmas tree comes the message of how we deal with those with whom we disagree. Clooney's movie ended with all the artists and scientists being called together in, of all places, a wheat field, to begin to build a utopian paradise. There were men and women of all races, with the exception of White Males. It wasn't racist. It simply reflected the truth that all White Males are horrible people.

As always happens in these upheavals like the Weinstein revelations, those who represent the offended will push for more power. A local west coast news station did an interview with a young female jogger almost immediately after the Weinstein story broke in which she explained that when out jogging she is "in her own head" and doesn't like being approached by suitors in that public space. This is absolute power corrupting absolutely. We saw what happened on College Campuses when young women were allowed to accuse young men who were denied their constitutional rights when accused of sexual impropriety. We are rapidly moving toward a situation in which young women prance through public places in stretchy pants or bouncing in low cut shirts and call police on their "smart phones" to report "He's looking at me". Again, this is the reason there can be no debate on anything. The "Left" gains a concession and then pushes and pushes until all notion of fairness and social constraint have been eliminated because those who push are not concerned with making things better or even fair. They will tell you that Roe Versus Wade was "Settled" in the Supreme Court, while pushing to revisit The Court's Decision on the 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment every time someone is shot by a lunatic without mentioning how many die from abortions every year. They are trying to tear the society apart to dismantle democracy itself: oft times by demonizing Capitalism and promoting Communism, which are both economic paradigms whereas democracy is a political system in opposition to other political systems such as Oligarchy, Police State and Fascist State. Ironically, these women who rail against the so called "Fascists" on the "Right" are the first to embrace women like this jogger who is promoting the fascism of Feminism which has been responsible for most of the Fascist "Politically Correct Culture" instituted in this Country over the last forty years. Now they practice "I now you are but what am I" politics in their rhetoric against those who dared to resist them with the only "Tool" available: Donald J Trump.

It wasn't men who started the "Sexual Revolution". But both men and women were seduced by it: men for the sex, but women for the "Power". They told us that women were just as driven by lust as men to bolster their arguments concerning equality when we all knew it was a lie. Now women in the work place are "tested" to see if they are among those "Feminists" who have come out to proclaim a woman's "Right" to "Sleep her way to the top" under the Feminist banner of "What ever any woman wants is reasonable for women to champion, from saint to harlot." After all, women have been calling the shots on who will have sex and when, since "Western Culture" gave them the right to chose. Yes these men with power, who prey on women, are pigs. They make women chose between right and wrong. But this argument we are currently engaged in isn't about staying on the "Path". If it were, we would be talking about those who chose the path of the Harlot in a much different light. Moreover, we would be extolling the virtues of those who abstained. Then again, if we did that we would have to extol the virtues of those women who abstained from pursuing money, or fame over the well being of their children when The Media prefers to disparage them.



In the “Old World” there were no laws against a husband forcing himself upon his wife. If two people were caught committing adultery, it was the woman who was stoned to death. It was Western Culture that gave women power over their own bodies. Unfortunately, the Media seduced Western Women to become as gods, discerning “Good” from “Evil” and thus began the “Sexual Revolution”, which was never about sex; rather, it was about “Power”: power over men. The side affect of that revolt was an unwillingness of men to participate in the rearing of children conceived as a result of “Free Sex”. After all, women who had control over their bodies might be expected to be responsible for the outcome of activities over which women were in control. The Courts saw otherwise and again it was on the basis of “Power”. Stupid men were powerless and powerful women enslaved those stupid men to pay for the rearing of the children whom those women “Pimped Out” to the Courts and Society, as the poor little bastard children of the infidelities of their mothers: “Single Moms”, who were raised up as saints to the Politically Correct. But even that was not the end of the lust for “Power” of Western Women. They were seduced to abandon their children in order to have “Power” over the purse strings as well as over the bedroom and the Courts. And who is this “Snake” that has led them astray? It is The Media and its benefactors, who print money for nothing and charge us interest for it. And these women who have reached for the stars and admonished all men as “Evil”: are they not the ones who conflated sex with power? Are they victims or are they like Mr. Weinstein: consumed by lust? Lust for power.

We can’t have anything like “Closure” on this matter of power between the sexes so long as women push to dominate the work place. The Vice President took flack from the Liberal Left for his unwillingness to have an alcoholic beverage or take a lunch date with a woman, any woman, without his wife present. In the wake of the avalanche set in place by the Harvey Weinstein story, Mr. Pence looks like a prophetic genius. I grew up in the midst of the Sexual Revolution. Just a couple of years ago Goldie Hahn and “Thelma” (you remember Thelma and Louise) celebrated the “Groupie” lifestyle that made plaster casts of Hendrix and Morison and others’ “Junk” and took great pride in the number of Rock Stars they could service. That’s how it is to be a woman in Feminist America. I’m sure there are “Power Groupies” hovering around Washington and the State Legislators, just like there are around Cops and Firemen. So if Al Frankin squeezes the fruit to see which is ripe for the taking and which one has virtue, we really shouldn’t be surprised, given his Rock Star status in the Democrat Party. I always felt like he set up Jeff Sessions with his ambiguous question about “Russian Contacts”, so good riddance. But Frankin had no “Power” over these women (at least the first ones that came forward) and without the power aspect, it might be lecherous, but it isn’t “Harassment”. As for myself, when Trump’s famous “Access Hollywood Tape” aired, I thought his comments reflected, just as much, if not more, perversely on the women who would allow such behavior for the sake of fame and fortune. After all, I thought he said, “You can”, rather than, “He did”. Of course the tape I saw was edited in such a way that made it difficult to tell. Either way, if the industry works in that way, all those successful in the industry shook hands with the devil. At most, that makes Trump just another who shock hands with the devil; seduced by power. It doesn’t make him the devil.

Unfortunately, American Women have no virtue to defend. If they did, they would have shut down much of what is on television long ago. They would not hold up Madonna as a role model to their daughters. Feminists of my generation used to quip that



men wanted a saint in public and a whore in the bedroom. Women now demand that they be allowed to be either in public depending on their mood. You can't have it both ways: unless, of course, you're a woman. Oddly enough, it was the, so called "un-empowered" women of my mother's generation who would slap a man's face for butt pinching or breast touching. If that didn't work they told their brothers or fathers and justice was swift. But after women declared war on men and began using the State to take the jobs Caucasian men had given up, to right the wrongs toward Minority men past, it was only logical that women would begin using the State to defend their non-existent virtue. Point of order: if you had sex out of wedlock, you have fallen into the same trap my generation fell into. You are no longer defending your virtue, but rather, you are defending your right of sovereignty and it was the Harvey Weinsteins of the world who told you that you could be as gods discerning good from evil. The title of "Sexual Predator" is misplaced as this is about domination. "Sex" is actually a manifestation of love that, according to God Almighty, is reserved for a man and a woman who have promised themselves to each other before that One True God "for life". This new "Note Taking" method of dealing with inappropriate behavior is more like the "Deep State" that holds misconduct over someone's head. No man is safe alone in a room with a woman on the job and so long as women use sex as a weapon of power, they have no right to a place in a workforce that includes men unless they are willing to go "Old School" in a burka and remove their sexual power from the equation. But then removing men from the workplace and any other meaningful place in the culture is the goal first developed with Native Americans and forwarded on to "The Black Culture". Now it's for everyone.

So we have the Starlets of Hollywood uncovered as enablers of the very sexism that we middle-class guys are accused of for simply saying hello. We have the Media complicit of, not only keeping the secrets of 9/11 and The Federal Reserve, but of the debauchery and pedophilia of, first, The Catholic Church and then the Church of The Immaculate Politically Correct of Hollywood. But what of you?

A woman engaged me in front of the Library in Berkley. When I rhetorically asked her how she was doing, she replied that she was "great"; "I'm a triple lottery winner. I was born a White Woman in America. Women rule the world you know?" I agreed and added that that's why I stay away from them and have for many years. "Divorced?" she asked. "For twenty years." I told her. She offered up that no one should stay in an unhappy marriage a single hour. I said there were consequences to divorce. "Children?" she asked. "Yes", I answered. Then she brought up Eve's role in tempting Adam in the Garden of Eden (again with the power of women). I replied that it was a metaphorical tale: that the fruit was not the apple of which the churches speak, but the notion of playing God and discerning good from evil (which is, in fact, the text of The Bible). Then she said something about the state of the world and I replied, "When I was child I thought as a child," and she interrupted me with "but when I became a man I put away childish things." Then she continued, "But how long must we suffer?"

"We are all children who have yet to become adults." I explained, but she didn't "Hear" me and moved on in conversation, so I politely told I had to go.

How long will you suffer? There is a cost to choosing the straight and narrow path. I'm sure if you look you can remember when you sold out. If you turned a blind eye to corruption at your government job or your union job or down at the bank; if you work in retail or manufacturing and you know about price gouging or price fixing or false



labeling or packaging deceptions; if you work construction and they cut corners; if you're a Lawyer who doesn't do unto others as you would have them do unto you, when that is the ultimate Law; if you are complicit in the corruption for the sake of your "Purse"; if you are silent when others are harmed, if you were a lender (or stock holder) who turned your back on those who bore the burden of debt, if you are part of a sub-group like cops who have one set of rules for your group and another for the rest of us; or a race that treats others in your race better than you treat other countrymen; or your Country abuses other Countries; it is you as much as anyone else who is the answer to the question "How Long?" The Declaration of Independence asserted that all men are endowed with unalienable rights by their Creator, and yet even those Americans who still resist the notion of giving up their right to privacy and having their conversations recorded by bureaucrats in preparation for the day they can be used against them; don't seem to have a problem with our Government listening in on conversations of non-Americans without due process. How can WE be a beacon of the hope of democracy and "Big Brother" to the world at large, at the same time? WE cannot. The bankers of the Central Banks are those who must lay down their crowns before the Lord before the Battle for Heaven is over. The "Deep State" which subverts the Law must be expunged from our midst. So long as these forces rule, Islam, which is true to God's Law concerning usury, will find followers willing to pervert Islam and make violence against those who defend what "Radical Islam" has called "The Great Satan".

On the other hand, life everlasting is promised to those who repent and shed light in darkness. No army, with no amount of money behind it, can destroy America if God is with US. Conversely, no army and no amount of money can save us if WE fail to honor God and His Law, and HE turns against us. The very meaning of the word Israel is "who prevails with God". When this woman regurgitated the Feminist slogan about exiting an unhappy marriage, she was saying that a "Covenant" made before God didn't merit an hour of unhappiness: despite the standard promises made in most marriage vows. When we look back at the young girls who swooned over the Beatles or the Back Street Boys and compare the reaction of the boys to that same situation, the differences between the sexes reveals itself in stark relief. The hysterical screaming that caused the Beatles to give up performing was a manifestation of the same hysteria that brought on the Salem Witch Trials. The lemming nature of green hair and tattoos; all these attest to the reason that the Apostle Paul said that Women should remain silent in open debate. Those who figured out how to exploit the emotional "Nature" of the Female Gender have indoctrinated Women so well that they will be offended at this truth as they read this: but why? Because they have been taught that they need to compete with Men even as they have been taught that Men are inherently bad. So why are Men inherently bad? Because they lack the emotions that lead to the kind of questions about behavior that Women as a group bring to the table: ironically, by holding two opposing views at the same time. So why deny your emotions ladies? Because emotional people are not the best leaders and you have been brainwashed to believe you should lead rather than help steer. You were those who rallied behind Kerrie Nation to usher in Prohibition and the birth of The Police State. You were given the vote so that when you were encouraged by Gloria Steinem and Helen Girly Brown to reject the very Society that raised you up above all the other women of the world; disavow your God, and abandon your children; you could override reason with emotion and destroy a Nation and with it democracy itself. Like



synchronizing your “menzies”, when one of you becomes pregnant in High School, or gets a divorce, more are soon to follow.

Just as foretold in the story of Sampson, a generation that questioned war, an ever-expanding economy, church hypocrisy and the meaning of life; was undone by the females who did the bidding of The State and removed the vision we began with, from the eyes of the men they enslaved. You may think that I hate Women, but I don't. It's just that few of them exist any longer in America: they have been replaced by bad copies of un-empathetic men with penis envy. Or as the playwright quipped, “I start with a man, and then I remove reason and accountability”. Just as no man can compete with the idealized “Dream” of a competitor that springs from a woman's imagination, no economy can create a reality in which all women get to live their unrealistic dreams. The result has been the build up of corruption in Government to the point that Hilary Clinton can get on TV and make the same argument that Bush made: that being, that only third world countries investigate their exiting leaders; when the opposite is true. In another case of “I know you are but what am I”, she says that government is being misused as a political agent against her when it is obvious that “The Deep State”, the Justice Department and a sitting President were so confident of being untouchable that they risked our whole system to spy on Trump's Campaign. That, by the way, is the end game, if you remember. When only 15% of “The People” still believe in the “System”, it is doomed to failure. Rome didn't fall because of the Barbarians at the gate. Its member states simply turned away from a corrupted system. If the Clintons and their cronies aren't held accountable it may well spiral into the demise of The American Experiment. The healing of the Nation can only come to pass when the truth is revealed. Otherwise we will remain separated into teams that believe different realities. As much as I would like to see all those associated with the corruption that occurred with “Uranium One” and the Trump “Dossier” and “Meeting on the Tarmac” go to prison for their crimes, it would be better for the Country if, like those who are forced to plea-bargain, they were allowed to confess publicly “ALL” the sins they wish to be forgiven and prosecuted “ONLY” for all the sins they fail to confess before the camera; convincingly. You must remember that the Clinton “Machine”, like Washington in general, knew, as they say, “where all the bodies were buried” (in their case, probably literally). If you wonder why Republicans were so slow to push back against those who sought to remove Trump as President, it was probably because the Clintons and the “Deep State” they partnered with for a time, have the goods on everyone in Congress; as much as it was Republican's own distain for the man. Once the dominos start falling we will see the prophecy of the light increasing come to pass if we resist vengeance and chose enlightenment.

The Clooney movie I spoke of referred to the negativism of the world as “Feeding the wrong wolf.” Any wolf that one feeds will be devouring sheep. It's this old notion of “Getting Ahead”. It used to mean getting ahead of one's expenditures. It has become, “Getting ahead of those left behind”. While listening to a radio show on NPR I heard a Jewish man express the conceit of the Jewish People, that The Bible, any Bible, is a translation from the Hebrew, and though he was almost certainly a non-believer, he was assuring us that Jewish knowledge was superior to any other knowledge by virtue of their knowledge of Hebrew no matter how limited. That kind of backward thinking contributed to the Hebrews being “chosen” in the first place and kept the original text of The Old Testament in tact for three and a half millennia. But, just as Judaism writes right to left



and The Book of Answers is written last to first; The Holy Bible was and is and has ever been a Book written in English that God translated to Hebrew from the beginning so as to give us the Book we arrived at with The King James and Revised Standard Edition (circa 1952) versions. This was the meaning of Pentecost and this is the awesome nature of the One True God. That Bible says that you are to “Come out of Her.” It is not only a reference to the churches, but the corruption of the world in general. It refers to the collusion and conspiracy that went on between the Money Changers and the Temple Priest in Old Jerusalem. It refers to the World Banks and their manipulation of the currencies and interest rates of the World today. It refers to gaming the system like the Mormon’s did to increase the number of children under the Patriarch of one family relative to his competitors in the society of the day, or the Catholic Church withholding contraception from its practitioners to out procreate theirs. It is the verb “To Jew”, the bi-word God warned the Hebrews they would be called by if they continued to try and get ahead of their hosts in the countries God exiled them to. It is manipulating hours just prior to retirement with the consent of your peers in order to thwart the system. It is corruption in all its many forms. Just as Wiki-Leaks has begun to expose government, and abused women are coming forward to expose those who misuse power, we must expose corruption at every level and every turn so that the “Light” will increase seven fold as promised and righteousness will win the day: the “Sabbath Day”.

It won’t be easy. I used to watch the reporting entity “Frontline” on PBS with a certain confidence. Now they report that Russia “Hacked” the Democrat Headquarters in 2016 with interviews from Clapper (who is a proven liar before Congress and the American People) and Brennan (when Brennan was part of the “Deep State” that was in fact perverting our election). All this, when it has been established how much information was stolen and how long the computer was accessed and those two facts establish without question that the theft could not have happened over the internet in that time frame. That means it had to be an “in person Download” as confirmed by Wiki-Leaks itself. Still, the lie has been established as a standard “Taking Point” repeated over and over again in the Press without any push back: like calling Charlottesville a “White Supremacist Rally” or saying the Ben Laden was behind 9/11. By allowing such propaganda to be repeated over and over again without being contested by interviewers who are complicit in the “Fake News State”, our “Reality” is distorted in ways that allow evil to soldier on in darkness. We must be diligent in establishing the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth: and the truth “WILL” set us free.

Let us reason together. Of all the churches and religious and spiritual explanations of God in the world, how many can be correct at the expense of the others? At most: only one. And if The God of The Bible is The One True God, and His Prophet Isaiah said that “ALL” the wise and learned men will be put to shame, how many then can be right at the end of the Age if the Bible is true? None, if Isaiah was correct. And, finally, if God said that He Dwells with the Humble and Contrite of Spirit, will He be found with those who insist they are correct, or those who can admit they were wrong? Will you follow the misguided because they do good works when they deny the Word of God? We are to have no other gods before The One True God and yet nearly all Christians “Worship” Jesus, The Son, as God; and the “tell” of the whole misunderstanding comes through in the English, “Son Worshipers”. So that we put Jesus, like money and many other things, before God. Buda statuary, Catholic Statuary and Hindu Statuary litter the land, despite



God's Law against worshipping "Idols". We dishonor our elders. We kill with drones and "Black Ops", we steal as illegal Immigrants, as those who hire them, as those who champion them; we steal as tax evaders, we steal as Government from tax payers, we bear false witness (TV pundits and Politicians do it for a living on our National Air Waves in front of our children: Clapper did it before Congress). We do not keep the Sabbath (which is Saturday); we covet everything and everyone we see on TV, we commit adultery so openly that it figures in the story lines of our entertainment on TV (where it is exonerated; even championed). We use the Lord's Name in vain with such prevalence that we have an abbreviation for it. The world is enslaved by interest payments (Usury) when God forbade Usury. We even allow a tax deduction for it that encourages it and the Churches are content to take their 10% and keep quiet. And we ask, "How long must we suffer?"

Jesus said that those looking at Him were seeing God. But it must be remembered that because God is far too "Awesome" ( $E=MC^2$ , the light of a thousand suns) to be gazed upon even by Moses or any other man, GOD "reveals" Himself in Prophecy. The Seventh Day Adventists teach that 300 prophecies that promised The Messiah were all fulfilled in Jesus. And while that may be a stretch, Jesus' assertion is reconciled in each and every fulfilled prophecy, because to see prophecy fulfilled is to see God in the "Truths" taught in the Bible. Because He fulfilled God's prophecies, He proved God Himself. That is to say, God and His Word (in the beginning there was a Word and the Word was God and the *Word was with God*), which includes Prophecy, are interchangeable and as Jesus was the fulfillment of Prophecy and the embodiment of the Law (also the "Word of God", which was with God in the beginning), to see Jesus was to see God. This is the awesome nature of God's Word, that one can read the Bible cover to cover believing that Jesus was God made flesh and find scripture which bolsters your argument; while at the same time, if you come to understand that Jesus was the "Promised Messiah", "The 'Divine' Son of God" who would become one with God just as you can become one with Jesus, then you can find scripture that can be interpreted to bolsters your argument. Scripture refers to this as a "Stone of stumbling" and further states that those who follow the teachings of the misguided in Rome who thought to usurp God's Authority "were destined for this".

In a similar vein, a man named Daniel Kufelian has written a book entitled "The Marketing of Evil" that is said to use quotes from advertising folks to use their own words to expose how they have manipulated us over the last decades. An author appearing on "The Dailey Show" in another example of "I now you are but what am I", explained how Trump's use of the phrase "Fake News" is how Fascists and their kind demonize the narrative of a county in order to undermine a population's trust in a democracy in order to destroy it. A woman appeared on an interview program to discuss left wing media bias from her left wing perspective and mused that the state of our democracy was healthy given the ways that comedians have gone overboard on Trump without being arrested like they do in "Police States", when in truth such comedians are enabling the "Deep State" in its assault on a sitting President. Alan Dershowitz is a Jewish man who was raised as a Communist and who came to see its deficiencies. With reference to *White Anglo-Saxon Protestants*, he has stated eloquently that Americans inherited slavery from England, but within two or three generations they wiped slavery from the face of the Earth. That is, the "Chains" of enslavement. Though he is right about



the end of chains, they were soon after replaced with financial and political enslavement based on one's willingness to embrace or be repelled by conformity to unethical institutions and belief systems. Yet those White Devils are the focus of the hate of the Left, which embraces "Affirmative Action" as Politically Correct and believes "Racism" against Whites is appropriate. The "Liberal Left" has asserted that there is no God and as such they have fallen into Eve's trap of believing that she could be as a god discerning right from wrong. Consequently, they see themselves as gods who can forgive the transgressions of those who serve them, like the Weinsteins in Hollywood, the Democrats in Washington, the Illegal Immigrants in their employ, and the LGBTQ lobby. Unfortunately, while Republicans tend to cast out those who transgress against God's Laws rather than play God on most matters, they too turn their back on the commandments when they embrace war (and Usury). Ironically, it is the "Left" that is threatening The People's free speech across the country in order to hide the truth because they are the pawns of those who have planned the demise of all democracies since long before Andrew Jackson threatened the existence of all "Central Banks". These are the conflicting arguments swirling around a People and a World confused by their turning away from God Himself and the path pioneered by His Christ, Jesus.

There is a "3ABN" contributing speaker I have referred to in the past by the name of Taj Pacles, with reference to his teaching of "Seventh Day Adventist" understandings concerning certain prophecies involving the Catholic Church. In another program he spent an hour walking us through the progression of Protestant Church movements that led to new denominations like the Calvinists that followed the Lutherans, followed by Baptists and so on. He explains how, with each new understanding comes a new movement and a new "Church" in a progression toward a better understanding of the God's Word, The Holy Bible and he lays it out in a way that makes it easy to see that new light is shed by each movement. He also points out the obvious; that, like the Pharisees of old, there are always leaders and their followers, who reject the "New Thing": the new understanding. They cling to their "Traditions" rather than moving toward the light. Interestingly enough, by his own admission, if we had arrived at our final destination in this progression of understanding, we should expect to see the promised "Advent" of the return of Jesus. He omits from his line of the progression in understanding, what I am given to understand was the next movement that grew out of "Seventh Day Adventist Church". It was "The Jehovah's Witnesses" that came to understand that Jesus was not God incarnate (they also denounce war) before they abandon truth and succumb to the cult worship of their church leaders. As it stands right now, if and when Jesus comes in the flesh, as they teach, He will have to first visit their Church's Leaders before the congregation will be allowed to speak to, or acknowledge Him. But again, even as their understanding was a progression of our collective understanding, we must expect more light to come, as their knowledge was not sufficient to enable The Christ's return. If all the prophecies must be fulfilled before that day, the fact that some prophecies have not been understood as having come to pass by any religious order as of yet, would indicate that there is "Revelation" yet to come.

For example:

<sup>11</sup> And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. <sup>12</sup> His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; **and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.** <sup>13</sup> And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. <sup>14</sup> And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in



fine linen, white and clean. <sup>15</sup> And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. <sup>16</sup> And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. <sup>17</sup> And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; <sup>18</sup> That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, both free and bond, both small and great. Rev 19:11-18 (KJV)

If you have no understanding you are likely to read verses 14-15 above to mean that those who followed “Him upon the White Horse” as being involved in the smiting and the iron rule; when it says that they “Followed” in white linen, white and clean: not blood stained as “the sword” issuing from The King of Kings mouth is “The Word of God”. But more importantly, we see that The King of Kings, Jesus; is, in fact, called “The Word of God”, and He “had a name ‘written’ no man knew but Himself”. So ask your church this unknown name. If they have all the answers they should be able to tell it to you. If, on the other hand, it is a secret to be withheld until His coming, of what use is it? Unless, of course, His ascension “on the clouds” doesn’t convince people and the name reveals something that will.

With regard to Christ’s designation as “The Word of God”: it is at the core of the misunderstanding that led to Jesus being called God “Incarnate” when He was “The Word of God” incarnate. We were destined for this: This “Catholic Doctrine of Misunderstanding”. But what else is “The Word of God”? It is, of course “The Holy Bible”. It was foreshadowed in Noah’s Ark, which carried the remnant of Mankind through the first flood, just as The Bible will ultimately carry us through the second flood spewed out of the dragon’s mouth. It was foreshadowed in “The Ark of the Bow after the rain”, which was a sign of God’s covenant that the dragon’s flood would fail and a sign of the Ark Angel Michael who would lead the Host of Heaven back to “The Word of God”: The Bible, Its Covenants and Its Christ. Michael fights “In Heaven”, and just as your church misunderstood the location of Heaven and the time of the battle in it as being in the past, when it is in the future: they have abandoned the “Watchtower” in search of Michael. This Battle over “The Word of God”, “The Holy Bible”, was foreshadowed in “The Ark of the Covenant”, which contained God’s Holy Law, that leads God’s People to “The Light of the Truth” and to “The Mercy Seat”, which is the promise of God’s “Grace” through His Christ Jesus. All these things foreshadow “The Holy Bible”, which is the Ark, containing “The Covenant” and “God’s Law” carried across time and space to God’s Remnant to be illuminated by history, prophecies fulfilled and:

To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*. Rev 2:17 (KJV)

So that if you don’t know the meaning of the white stone, or understand that it is a tablet with things written “in” it; or the name hidden inside it, that, again, only He knows; how can you hope to identify:

<sup>7</sup> Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you. <sup>8</sup> And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: <sup>9</sup> Of sin, because they believe not on me; <sup>10</sup> Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more; <sup>11</sup> Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. <sup>12</sup> I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. <sup>13</sup> Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come. <sup>14</sup> He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you. <sup>15</sup> All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you. John 16:7-15 (KJV)

The “Seventh Day Adventists” once taught that the “End of Days” would come according to the prophecy Daniel:



<sup>13</sup> Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain *saint* which spake, How long *shall be* the vision *concerning* the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? <sup>14</sup> And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed. Dan 8:13-14 (KJV)

They said it would come to pass in 1844. When it didn't, they conceived that the "Cleansing" had happened in Heaven rather than on earth. Of course, you now know that Heaven is in the midst of us, between the Waters Above and the Waters Below: but that hasn't stopped them from teaching their misguided doctrine. They make the claim that "The Little Book" or "Scroll" that Ezekiel and John The Revelator (the guy who penned "The Book of Revelation") were told to eat (digest) and which John was told would be bitter in his stomach, is a reference to The "Book" of Daniel in the Old Testament. In that way they conflate the promised "bitterness" of the revelation of "Truth" by the "Comforter" with the misguided attempts of Adventists to predict the return of the Christ; in addition to their dismissal of the "Comforter": calling him a reference to the Holy Spirit. Similarly, I believe The Jehovah's Witnesses teach that their 144,000 blessed "Virgin Son's" are deceased "Witnesses" who currently rule in Heaven; when again, Heaven is in the midst of us. The Adventists certainly contributed a great deal toward our understanding of prophecy. But they point to the "Temple" and its cleansing without understanding. They speak of the Temple in the desert and The Temple of Solomon without understanding that the Temple in the desert was built according to God's instruction and the Temple of Solomon was a Temple built to the hubris of King David. Even King Solomon said of God's statement to David concerning that Temple, that it was "Good" that it was in King David's "Heart" to build God a Temple. Such was the nature of God's Temple in Ezekiel's vision. Were you to know "The Overarching Tale" you would know the location of God's Azure Throne on Earth, Heaven, and the metaphorical nature thereof; You would be prepared to understand the nature and the name of the four living creatures who stands before God's Throne at the East Gate, which Faces East. Had you studied "The Book of Answers", you would know the riddle of the number of the beast and its time prophecy, the tithe paid forward to the Prince for the continual free will offering and its expiration date. You would understand "The Whirring Wheels" and the semblance of a man inside. You could hear the nature of their whirring with your own ears. You would know where and how to view the "Sacred Scroll" of Revelation. You would know the Law set down in US Code and it's bloody cost. You would understand that the Sanctuary is to be a place built I your heart. Like Noah's Ark, The Ark of the Bow, The Ark of the Covenant and Jesus, The Christ Himself; the "Sanctuary" references "The Word of God": "The Holy Bible". Just as in the first Sanctuary, the "Outer Court" is opened to The Gentiles who received "The Word of God". They were "Baptized" of a "New Spirit" seeking God as symbolized in the two thousand "Baths" of water outside the Temple: which was also symbolic of the body of water, the sea of glass, which lay before God's Earthly Throne before The East Gate; and seen in visions by Ezekiel himself. With The Reformation they were given "The Holy Bible", "The Word of God" and entered into the Temple of His Holy Word, yet barred until the appointed time from His Hidden Things: "The Holy of Holies". One of those treasures was the location of Heaven, but all the clergy shown that treasure have hidden it in the floor of their tents to keep it from the people. Jesus said He came to bring division to the world and such has come to pass. The "cleansing of the Sanctuary" is the casting out of lies and misconceptions from our understanding of God's Word and His Holy Plan to create a



Heaven on Earth in six days and on The Sabbath Day He rests so that HIS ONLY BEGOTTEN SON, The Christ Jesus can rule as “Head” upon the shoulders of “The Body of Christ”; so that “The Word of God” can rule for a thousand years unto the Second Resurrection, when the earth will pass away. In those days of the Sabbath Millennium mankind will see the folly of straying from the path. They will keep God’s Law, which is the Path to God and in so doing; they will worship God as Priests before His Throne, day and night, for a thousand years: the seventh day.

<sup>19</sup> And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. John 3:19 (KJV)

Unfortunately, even those who seek The Christ’s Path argue doggedly that He is returning, literally, “On the Clouds” and so just as The Jewish Church’s misconceptions caused the Jewish People to miss The Christ’s first coming, Christianity has misunderstood His Second Coming. Our reference is from the Book of Acts.

<sup>6</sup> When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? <sup>7</sup> And he said unto them, *It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.* <sup>8</sup> But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. <sup>9</sup> And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

<sup>10</sup> And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

<sup>11</sup> Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. Acts 1:6-11 (KJV)

Like many other “Stones of stumbling”, these words seem straight forward until one reflects on God’s presence in the cloud that proceeded the Hebrews in the desert and which also entered The Temple. That is to say that Jesus was taken up “to God” in the clouds and it is folly to think of it as a conventional water vapor cloud as “Heaven” is “Below” the rain clouds (between the “waters” above and the “waters” below). As God and His Word The Bible are interchangeable in scripture, we must consider these things in terms of The New Testament being joined to the Old Testament. Jesus was “Taken” in the flesh and He will return “in ‘like’ manner”. But what is meant by “Like Manner” and how do things which are “sown” (planted) of the flesh, return?

<sup>35</sup> But some *man* will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come? <sup>36</sup> *Thou* fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die: <sup>37</sup> And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain*: <sup>38</sup> But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body. <sup>39</sup> All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is* one *kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds. <sup>40</sup> *There are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* another. <sup>41</sup> *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory. <sup>42</sup> So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption: <sup>43</sup> It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power: <sup>44</sup> It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body. <sup>45</sup> And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit. <sup>46</sup> Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. <sup>47</sup> The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven. <sup>48</sup> As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly. <sup>49</sup> And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. <sup>50</sup> Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. 1 Cor 15:35-50 (KJV)

Now there is a Kingdom of Heaven on Earth over which Jesus will reign in Spirit as “Head” over “The Body of Christ” for a thousand years: The Sabbath Day”. This is “The First Resurrection”. It is taught in the parable of “The Wheat and the Tares (weeds)” in which all the weeds are gathered up first and burned in the course of “The Harvest”. A century of wars, orchestrated by “The Money Masters” in an attempt to hold on to their trade in enslavement has seen those who would live by the sword, die by the sword. It has seen those who rule through corruption undone in the instability of those they govern corruptly. We are in the midst of the unraveling of the “Deep State” in its corruption



before our very eyes. We have witnessed the destruction of Africa, China, Russia, Europe, Japan, Indo-China, South and Central America and the Middle East each in their turn. The only question that remains is whether The United States, this “New Jerusalem” will turn its face to God, or will this vision presented by the economist from London be visited on America: before all the Tares are gathered and burned before The Christ Jesus’ Kingdom is established on Earth as it is in Heaven.

<sup>11</sup> Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water: <sup>12</sup> That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day: <sup>13</sup> That he may establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. <sup>14</sup> Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath; <sup>15</sup> But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day: <sup>16</sup> (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by; <sup>17</sup> And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them;) <sup>18</sup> Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood; <sup>19</sup> And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst: <sup>20</sup> The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven. <sup>21</sup> And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law: <sup>22</sup> So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it; <sup>23</sup> *And that* the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, and salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath: <sup>24</sup> Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger? <sup>25</sup> Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: <sup>26</sup> For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom* he had not given unto them: <sup>27</sup> And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book: <sup>28</sup> And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day. <sup>29</sup> The secret *things belong* unto the LORD our God: but those *things which are* revealed *belong* unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law. Deut 29:11-29 (KJV)

<sup>8</sup> But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. Act 1-8 (KJV)

All those who live in that Kingdom will live in an “Earthly Body” and live according to God’s Laws, the embodiment of a Spirit (ghost) which is Holy in the sight of God. Thus will they live generation to generation until the “End of the Sabbath Age” which is the last age of the earth, which culminates in the Second Resurrection. At that time those who sleep will rise having been “Sown” as earthly seeds to become something we currently don’t understand. That something exists in the physical presence of God with His Christ at His Right Hand. But that is the second resurrection and this is the first.

<sup>51</sup> Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, <sup>52</sup> In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump (*notice it says Trump and not trumpet here*): for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible (*are you currently dead in the corruption of the world? Would you free the children from economic bondage at the expense of your asset “Statement” from the Money Masters? Would you denounce war at the expense of your pride?*), and we shall be changed. <sup>53</sup> For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality. <sup>54</sup> So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. <sup>55</sup> O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave, where *is* thy victory? <sup>56</sup> The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of sin *is* the law. <sup>57</sup> But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Cor 15:51-57 (KJV)

If you have come to this piece entitled “The End” without having read the William Lind article, or at least the synopsis of it, then you understand very little. If you have read either, then you should be able to look back at the last fifty years and see that they have succeeded. First they destroyed the institution of marriage with the sexual revolution and the Feminist movement. Then they tore down all the religious institutions with the help of



pedophile Priests and self-satisfied clergy who had stopped looking for God in order to protect the version of Him they had been “Certified” by the “Learned” to “Sell” to those who preferred the “Traditions” of their various “Bodies” rather than the labor of introspection. (This is a good place to remind you that the “Age” of “Grace through Faith” has ended and that the Age of Grace through choosing not to serve the beast has come”). The “Drug Wars” effectively tore down our Law Enforcement and Judicial institutions by making them “Pay to Play”. Our Liberal Press no longer hides the fact that it has an agenda that outstrips its willingness to deliver news that shows Liberals in a bad light. As a result, that institution has been undermined to the point that its approval ratings are as low as that of Congress: leaving those two institutions torn down as well. Among the last, and certainly not least, of our institutions to be decimated was the FBI as it became a cog in “The Deep State” that has grown up from the ashes of the attack we call “9/11” which involved elements of all the Government Agencies in a bid to give rise to “Big Brother”. In fact, there are no “Institutions” left to turn to: just a few Internet rebels fighting darkness.

I have watched “Tucker Carlson” quite a bit since his “Show” began airing. It isn’t easy to watch. Many of his guests display ridiculously obtuse notions, that frustrate Mr. Carlson and by extension, viewers. One lady didn’t seem to understand what Carlson was referring to concerning “an assault on religion” despite forty years of court cases removing “The Ten Commandments” and “Nativity Scenes” and any other “Christian iconography from “Public” spaces. Like the Hispanic, or the African American, or the Hilary Defender, or the crazy Feminist; each of whom refuses to address the questions with anything other than “Talking Points”; this woman maintained a smile through her obvious deception that somehow punctuated the fact that their Cheshire Cat expressions betray their embarrassment, or even shame, at being such tools. Of course, for the audience it is frustrating: even infuriating to watch the racism and sexism that they display as they chastise anyone who questions them concerning their accusations of others. I have come to wonder if that isn’t simply, “The Point”. After all, such “Guests” are asked to be on the “Show”. Moreover, such discussions don’t end in solutions, but rather in anger and frustration. Is it just for ratings? I don’t think so. Mr. Carlson seems to be more than just another “Joe Pine”, (you younger folks will have to look that up). But that makes this just another show inciting the same kind of hatred CNN and the Mainstream Media is advancing from the other side. From hatred comes violence and unless We The People can turn from the violence WE are being pushed toward, We as a Nation are doomed if not damned.

In February of 2018, Prime Minister Trudeau of Canada was addressed by a young woman from the audience who stated something to the affect that “Maternal Love” was the best hope for “Mankind”. The Prime Minister is at the forefront of the ultra-far-left movement in Canada that has changed the school curriculum to include indoctrination in the LGBT (and more) belief systems, which have begun to promote the notion that the use of gender specific words like Man or Women should be made a crime, and criminally punished as such. Consequently, upon hearing the young lady’s statement he corrected her use of the word “Mankind” and substituted the non-word “Peoplekind”. Lets start there.

Before the introduction of the scientific classification “Homo-Sapien” the classification of “Man” was, in fact, a classification that included both genders: as in



versus “Beast”. From that classification sprung other classifications such as “Human”, which characterized the “Humanity” of “Man” above the Animals. There was also the “Gender Specific” delineation of “Woman”, which I always suspected of having to do with the “Womb” in the English Tongue: but I really have no understanding or even similar conjecture to share concerning other languages. Nevertheless, it wasn’t the use of the word “Maternal” that offended the Prime Minister. It was the word “Mankind”. It is an interesting distinction as, what the young lady was doing, was saying that the love “Women” bring to the world is, not only different than the love Men have to offer, but she inferred that it is superior. So it is not surprising that it drew no response from the Prime Minister because we have all been trained to understand that men and women are identical and equal in all things except for those things in which women are superior. Because of this “FACT” concerning female superiority, which is now against the law to question in Canada, it seems to be acceptable to use gender specific words when acknowledging feminine superiority, but it remains unacceptable when referencing any places in the social structure in which men are acknowledged as having a place; such as within the species: Mankind. Such delineation is in keeping with the demotion of men from the category “Human” and into the category “Beast” in the PC culture.

The great irony in the whole episode was that Trudeau was condemned on “Social Media” for “Man-Splaining” which, as I understand it, is the audacity of a Man daring to try to explain anything to a woman who is obviously his equal in all things with the exception of those areas in which she is superior. In other words, he was “Questioning” her “Right” to use that word in a culture in which he himself has made it against the law to question anything that comes out of the mouth of a woman, a minority, or a member of the LGBT “whatever” Community: “You Stupid Man!” The point seems to be that, as in all things “Feminist” and “Minority” and “LGBT+++”, the logic goes something like this: “WE the chosen, the superior, the moral, are currently rewriting the rules to build a new world with no constraints on US, because WE are “GOOD”: and innumerable constraints on you, because you are “Evil”. Because these rules are in flux and need to be changed any time WE place ourselves at a disadvantage as a result of rules We have implemented, WE reserve the “RIGHT” to alter those rules as WE see fit in order to accommodate OUR NEEDS in OUR push toward “GOOD”. Furthermore, because this will ultimately lead to irreconcilable contradictions within the rules, as well as a need for us to bend or break OUR OWN rules, it must be illegal for you to question OUR RULES, OUR LOGIC or OUR INTENTIONS, lest the whole thing be shown to be an unworkable fraud built to promote OUR narcissistic whimsy and OUR loathing of Society and OUR place in it.” After all, remember what happened to the King who had no clothes.

Of course irony raises its head once again in the fact that it was Lucy Ricardo who had a lot of “Splaining” to do to her husband Rickie. I assume that is the genesis of this term Man-Splaining. In what would today undoubtedly be called out as a racist stereotype, Rickie could never get the “Ex” in explaining pronounced correctly. What was a laughable eccentricity and punch line in an American Icon beloved by all Americans, in a sit-com of an imagined Country in which all his friends were everyday Americans of all races, is no longer representative of a Hispanic Sub-Culture that is Hispanic first and Country of Origin second. In the “Show”, his ethnic background was simply his “Shtick” with which he made his living, rather than a preference for immigrants over Citizens. As all these groups fight to tear down the Country that was



built for them by Americans past, we have come to a crossroads. For those of you who think a Ukrainian style takeover would work in your favor, I would remind you of the Trump election and the unexpected nature of fate. For those of you who push these twisted gender and sex issues, I would remind you of who is the first casualty in social insurrections. For you women who think with your glands, I would remind you that some of you will have children. If you succeed, you will want to abort your male babies, as there will be no place for them in the world you are building. But should you succeed only in destroying the hope that once existed in a place called America, your future and that of your daughters, will look more like a movie from the 1970's that I warned you about in "Revolution Number Ten" some eighteen years ago. It was called "A Boy and His Dog", and were it not promised that Jesus and His Arch Angel will prevail, that prophetic distopian vision would be the most likely of your, much deserved, futures. However, because the hour now is, it is time for you women who can see the folly of what has been done in your name, to shout down these Feminists.

The "Truth" is that Men are not all that complicated. All they want, is all that Men have ever wanted. It is the reason we build civilizations so that scenarios like "A Boy and His Dog" are short lived when they come to pass. No man ever took pride in his possessions except that they advanced his hope of being loved and appreciated by a woman in a continuation of the way they wanted and needed to be loved (in a non-sexual "Maternal" way) by their mother: by a cheerleader rather than an adversary and critic. That's the prototype of Male Love. Yes, men with pathologies like the Rothschilds of old, or Napoleon, or Hitler, or Turner or Gates or Zuckerberg have had need to rule the world, but most men are truly like dogs in that regard. The real pride is in providing for the family that emerges from the love of a man for his wife, who is the source of his self-esteem. Women are no longer motivated by these things in our society because they are truly like cats who have been "Manipulated" to obsess over pride and the material things that are promised to deliver self-esteem, when they do not. As women have abandoned morality in order to get their way, WE have lost everything of importance.

In conversation with a Millennial whose father was a Dentist, she related to me a story of how the Divorce Court had ruined him financially. I have written much in the past concerning similar injustices perpetrated on men I have worked within the construction industry over the decades. She was a Liberal who had a Liberal view concerning Illegal Immigration; sighting the expense of Legal Immigration and the standard talking points around the issue. In expressing my views on the subject in brief (only three or four sentences), she concluded the conversation and judged me un-empathetic and perhaps racist. Given her youth and the twisted and falsified arguments in the Media, it is not surprising that she views the world in this way. I have never harbored animosity toward anyone on the basis of their race or their gender, but you are clearly aware by now that I have animosity toward many according to their Spirits; as I view pretty much of all Mankind to be "Dead in Spirit" in these last days of this Age. I have however watched as Caucasian American Males have been driven from America's construction industry by a "Flood" of Illegal and Legal, Hispanic Immigrants who are largely racist. They came here from racist Countries. In Countries such as Mexico, one can receive medical and dental care that is every bit as good as one might receive in "The States". Moreover, whereas American Dentistry has kept up with inflation over the last forty years and is therefore overpriced and out of economic reach for many in this



Country despite its correlation to overall health; down in Mexico its costs run about 35% of what you pay here. The question then becomes, if a flood of “Certified” Dentists moved their Practices from Mexico to the city in which this girl’s father had his practice and he was left unable to survive or Father a Household because of the assault on his life from the Courts on one hand and the Illegal Immigration policies of this Nation on the other, would her father then be an un-empathic racist for disparaging the practice? The Juan Williams’ and the Doctors and Dentists and Lawyers and Civil Servants who look down their noses in moral outrage at the “Basket of Deplorables” who rose up to protest their disenfranchisement from the American Economy, see the splinter in the eyes of others but are blind to the log in their own.

Millennials have yet to learn the lesson that all these race oriented Peoples being brought to this Country over the last century are not playing by the same rules established when America rejected “The Good Old Boy Network” of Caucasian Middle Class America and then implemented Laws against it. On the Leftist fluff show hosted by George “Snuffilupigus”, a contributor referred to his home of origin as comparable to George’s family’s Greek immigrant heritage in the 20<sup>th</sup> Century. I will tell you that my children are half Italian and when one of them moved to Connecticut they learned that many Italians in America still consider themselves Italian and half Italians as non-Italians altogether. We know the same is true for many Irish Americans. We celebrate “My Big Fat Greek Wedding” in Hollywood and Hispanic Construction workers speak Spanish on the job, so if you don’t you aren’t going to do well in “their” world. As a Millennial this young lady has yet to deal with the fact that if she marries within her own Caucasian race her husband will be a member of the only group in America that can legally be barred from the nepotism inherent in minority sub-cultures in this Country that are fostered and even subsidized by the Government. Even if she marries a professional such as her father the Dentist; because the “Melting Pot” has been removed from American Culture and the upcoming generation of the various sub-cultures is being promoted by the Government in the same way minority and women businesses are, the fate of my generation of construction workers will soon be coming to all the “White” professionals near you. The argument has never been about ethnicity. It has always been about what is true and what is false.

Already listed in this piece are many of the unresolved “Mysteries” of The Bible. One that wasn’t listed is the figure seen by Nebuchadnazzar in his dream that Daniel the Prophet explained for that king. The golden head on shoulders of silver and on down to the feet of iron and clay match quite well with the nations of “Power” that ruled after Nebuchadnazzar’s death, but they have another interpretation as well. Those who are molded of their own accord by the Law of God as He delivered it through Moses, and then by Jesus, are God’s People, The Potter’s “Clay”; not the weak of spirit, associated with that age old adage of misunderstanding: “Feet of Clay”. The Nation We call “America” was founded by two conflicting “Spirits”. One was personified by the Pilgrims who dared to venture forth into the unknown for the promise of being able to worship God and study His book, “The Holy Bible” forbidden by the Roman Church; in an attempt to mold themselves into something closer to He who pioneered the “Path” of Righteousness: Jesus. The other “Spirit” was personified in the Slave Owners of the Southern Plantations and the Merchants who dealt in activities connected with that “Trade”. These worshipped “Money” over the Word of God.



Over the last fifty years there has been a lot of introspection in America over the sins of our Fathers. It has become so divisive and contentious that our children now feel negatively about themselves and about a Country that was and is humanity's last and best hope. Much of that comes from the efforts of those who want an end to democracy so that they can become our gods, printing our money, controlling who succeeds and who fails, discerning right from wrong and enslaving us as they did in the beginning in the Old South. So let me remind you of what Alan Dershowitz said about the age-old practice of slavery and how America put an end to it. Let me remind you that when you hear the stories of how those "despicable" Christians took Native American children away from their families and put them in boarding schools to try and assimilate them into our culture it was really no different than the practice that made Sacagawea live under the culture of the tribe that abducted her and ultimately, put her under the control of her French husband who purchased her. But while her abductors acted in their own interest, the Christians did it in an attempt, even if misguided, to improve the lot of the vanquished. It wasn't what Israel did to the Canaanites. The old culture was gone with the Buffalo. Now which "Spirit" killed all the Buffalo to kill the culture? The "Clay" or the "Iron"?

The Money Masters have involved us in a century of wars. By the end of WWII we had the world's only nuclear bomb. We had it when we got into the war in Korea. We sent a lot of people who believed in war over to Korea to kill and be killed when we could have just as easily dropped an atomic bomb on North Korea and then on China and enslaved them all. The same goes for Russia. But not only didn't we enslave the world, we included those Countries we defeated in WWII in our prosperity. We not only helped rebuild their Countries but we did business with them until Germany and Japan are among the most prosperous Nations in the world. Where the Central Bankers bankrupted Germany after WWI with war debts, so they could start WWII and create more war debt; the "Clay" of this Country "Loved their Enemies". Communism and in particular Communist Dictatorships like China are antithetical to all we hold dear: yet we embraced China in trade. The Iron did it to strengthen Dictatorships and to tear down America. But that doesn't negate the Clay's efforts to embrace other Peoples, regardless of the Chinese Leadership trying to now dominate us, and the world, in return for our outreach. In the same way, the Clay of this Land has been slow to anger concerning Illegal Immigration given the plight of those who seek a better life. But, like the Chinese Leadership, these have betrayed us for our efforts by portraying us as people who are of one mind, when we are of two. They ignore the fact that we gave them "ALL" amnesty in 1986 and rather than join us as Americans, they betrayed us as "Hispanic Separatists" in an attempt to become a politically motivated and politically powerful sub-culture. These Immigrants are of one mind with the Iron who have hired them and protected them and lied to them, telling them that theft is not theft when you really want something, so long as you share what you steal with those who conspired with you.

The property tax on my house is nearly 2% per year. I don't own the house outright. Like most Americans of my generation, I make payments to the bank that owns my house. The responsibility for keeping it up falls to me. The cost of insuring it falls on me. If I only own 20% of my house and the bank 80%, then I am paying an effective property tax rate of five times that 2% rate on my ownership in that house because I pay the bank's portion as well. These same numbers apply to those who rent because all charges incurred by a Landlord must, of necessity, be passed on to the tenant. It's a Public/Private



Partnership where if I make Improvements to my property with money I've paid taxes on, the Government then raises my rent based on those improvements, in the form of higher Property Taxes assessed subjectively and according to a "supposed" value, which is often divorced from what such improvements may have actually cost. "Conversely, if I have a billion dollars in the bank, I pay no Property Tax on it because "Money" is not considered "Property" despite that fact that it can be exchanged for anything in any form of property at any time. Even more egregiously, if I lend that money to someone; who wants to live indoors in a home or to a Landlord so they can rent an apartment to someone who, likewise wishes to live indoors; the money I make from lending you the money (because the Government won't print the money and give it to the bank to lend to you at near zero interest like they did before the King made the Colonies quit the practice and brought on the American Revolution), my "Profit" from interest is called "Capital Gains" and it is taxed at a lower percentage rate than most people's wages.

These battles between Light and Darkness, between good and evil, between the Iron and the Clay, between those who would follow God and those who would be as gods, has been going on in this Country since The Mayflower arrived. Yes, terrible things have been done in, and by, this Nation. But the Ark of Justice has bent toward The Word of God because of the Clay within it and they are destined to win the battle. It comes down to one's belief system. The Central Banks have convinced the world that money is metaphysical in nature and that we must "sacrifice" our children to it in order to keep "The Beast" (as it is called in Revelation) alive and well. When the banks collapsed the economy in 2007, The Fed began "Printing" money. They did this by creating money with a keystroke on their computer and lending it to the banks at zero percent interest, so that they could lend it to us at a profit. Had they "created" the same amount of "M1" (Currency in circulation) and applied it across the board to people's mortgages and Credit Card Debt, it would still have gone to the banks. Moreover, it would have made their balance sheets better by a factor of two for one by lowering the amount owed on properties and cards in their portfolios and relieved some of the debt of the citizens of the country in the bargain. But this Beast isn't about relieving debt. This Beast feeds on debt and uses Government and the "Rowing of the Economy" to produce it so that it can reap the interest it bears at a lower tax rate than labor pays. Because the money that supports churches in this Age comes primarily from those who no longer labor, the churches choose ignorance in this matter so as not to have to teach God's view concerning such practices. The result is the enslavement of the children.

The "Left" likes to say that Illegal Immigrants pay taxes, but that's a lie for all those who work for cash as day laborers or "under the table" for unscrupulous employers. They also say they only take the jobs no one wants, but Unions are full of Illegals because the Unions are as corrupt as the Democrat Party they support and that supports the Unions in return. One of the greatest lies told by the leftists comes to us in the form of two famous false equivalencies. They say that those who come to this country illegally are "hard workers" and that "We are all immigrants". If you came to this country before the advent of Johnson's "Great Society", which gave rise to "The Welfare State", you were either "Hard Working" or you perished. Oft times they perished anyway because they were unable to go to Government and demand that it steal the fruits of the labors of others and hand them over to them no matter how unfair this system was to them. It was unfair by the nature of nature itself, as well as by the nature of the unscrupulous: who have always



been with us, and this Nation was built on the bones of Immigrants such as these, as much as it was built on the bones of the Black Slaves of the Old South. The reason that America succeeded despite these obstacles is that the vast majority of Americans believed in The Bible, Its Words and Its God: and they both loved and feared him. When people flee to this Country because the world they live in is corrupt and as a result of that corruption they are mistreated and live a life of poverty, they are making a choice to break laws and commit theft and deceit in order to improve their lot at the expense of others. They justify themselves with the lies told them by people who gain from their complicity in this injustice. Namely, those who exploit their labor and those who hope to exploit their political power and those who profit from the increased cost of housing faced by all Americans in this flood of immigration. The problem then becomes that rather than leaving the corruption behind in their old Countries, they introduce corruption into OUR Country, when as many as 75% of them line up for help from Social Programs they are not entitled to. Social Programs that are Government Handouts that the Romans called "The Dole" and which led to the fall of Rome. Moreover, they raise their children in their corruption as evidenced by the "Dreamers" who passionately defend their supposed "Rights", which are rationalizations of their complicity. It is simply not believable that after ten or twenty years of living here illegally that the overwhelming majority of them didn't realize what their parents were up to. Moreover, rather than be grateful and contrite for all they have received thus far, they admonish anyone who questions their right to take more. We no longer have a vast majority that believes in God or His Book, or in the lessons It teaches and so We have raised up a Generation that looks to Hollywood to discern right from wrong, when Hollywood hates America and embraces Illegal Immigrants who hate American values as well. They imagine that hard work which enriches those who subvert American workers and political favor paid to the enemies of American values, makes them good Americans when it makes them the exploiters of The Clay and the allies of The Iron.

Because it is said that it takes some thousands of dollars to adjudicate Illegals through the court system, I say I would rather give it to those who go home willingly than the lawyers who are part of the Iron as well. Whatever the figure is, if we multiplied it times the eleven million we are told are here and divide that number by all those who are actually here and come forward while they still can; that would be a "Just" outcome: provided they promised never to return without a visa or overstay that visa or work here illegally again, under penalty of a server sentence. Add that amount to the \$1,000.00 per month of employment they can prove against employers we fine for hiring undocumented workers as explained in the American Party Platform. Finally, let me say that the fact that we have to listen to Illegal Immigration advocates give disingenuous reasons for why we have no right to criticize such behavior, claiming that we are better off as a Nation because of these people rather than be humble and apologetic when we all know them to be bearing false witness; is reason enough to demand that they all leave immediately.

Immigration Advocates like to twist the facts in ways that allow them to frame this as a moral issue in which Americans are demonized for attempting to put their "House" in order. They are right to call it a moral issue, but their morality is based on emotions manipulated by unscrupulous actors rather than the right and wrong taught in the Bible. President Trump started yet another fire storm in the Media by referring to some third world Countries as "Shit Holes" (maybe he said Shit Houses). Those who wish to paint



him as a racist were quick to seize upon the statement, despite the fact that it was true. The problem was only exacerbated by his question as to why we can't take immigrants from other First World Countries like Norway when it happens that most third world Countries are typically not "White" and most First World Countries tend to be. Without a historical look at the situation that is not overshadowed by "Political Correctness, we are likely to draw the wrong conclusions. It cannot be denied that Western Europe conquered the world and exploited it. As I have already pointed out, Spain and Portugal were part of that exploitation as well. More importantly, history itself is a succession of one Nation or Culture after another conquering the rest of the world. The unspoken reality of the Illegal Immigration into this Country conceals a concerted effort by many Hispanics to retake what they see as part of their historical homeland, from the Americans whose ancestors defeated their ancestors: despite the awkward truth of their ancestors seizing it from indigenous Peoples. These people, like many Native Americans, who also fought one another for land and culture, suffer from a case of "Sour Grapes" at having lost in that age-old struggle. That being said, being among the vanquished is a valid argument to raise when assessing why one's Country or Culture has become a "Shit Hole". The Superpowers have "Installed" corruption within Governments in many Lands. But it must be conceded that both America and Australia were conceived with oppressive puppet Governments. Australia began with exiled convicts as its core population and yet, like the US, they rose to the occasion. Remember, it wasn't until Theodore Roosevelt that the US became an "Outward looking Aggressor Nation".

So what differences caused these Nations to prosper and other Nations to become "Shit Holes"? America became One Nation Under God. We first threw off the chains of English bondage for all those except the "Slaves" and within three generations we threw off the chains of the "Enslaved" population for the first time in History: save Egypt where God got due credit. We did it because of The Bible. The Bible embraced by the Black Slave population. The Bible, which spoke of Canaan and Sodom and Gomorra in terms similar to "Shit Hole", when these People's, and the Hebrews God raised up, were all from the same Middle Eastern ethnic background. President Trump signed into Law, legislation in remembrance of The Reverend Doctor Martin Luther King Jr.; whose father was not born with the name Martin Luther, but took that name for his own out of admiration for the man who is credited with starting the "Reformation". Martin Luther King Jr., a man beloved by many, if not most of my generation of Caucasian Americans, called on us to judge each other by the content of our character, rather than the color of our skin. When Trump spoke concerning the content of the character of the Peoples the Government has been inviting into our Nation, he did it, not on camera, but among our legislators. It was they who ran to the press to "Race Bait" the President by framing his statement in terms of the color of the skin of those he referred to according to the content of their character. He asked how long we would bring those of questionable character into our midst when there is a whole world full of people of better character and all the race mongers made it about the color of these Peoples' skin. The press echoed the racism and all the racists within America's minorities magnified the outrage. The same Press gave Nancy Pelosi a pass when she referred to "The Five White Guys" who were writing the Immigration Policy.

That turns out to be the true nature of the divide in America today: our character and the content of our hearts being ignored with race baiting. To call anyone a racist is to



demean them, but to call a Caucasian a racist when it is not true has become a defamation that is thrown around without consequence for the defamer. It has become a derogatory statement in parallel with the “N” word. After all, the “N” word was used to dehumanize and demean African Americans as morally and culturally and intellectually inferior. Pelosi’s “Five White Guys” comment was identical in form and function as was her intention. All this figure pointing gets us nowhere as taught by another “Black American Icon” who correctly saw the real enemy as “The Man in the Mirror”. Unfortunately we have people like the Hispanic racist Attorney General of California condemning Trump for saying that its time for the 50,000 El Salvadorans to go home after they came here in 2001 as a humanitarian gesture in the wake a earth quake in El Salvador and now don’t want to leave. As his defense of the El Salvadorans’ need to stay in this Country the Attorney General relates that their Country of El Salvador remains “Broken” after sixteen years: which is just a more genteel way of calling it a “Shit Hole”, as a justification to allow them permanent status. Its not that individuals from these countries are necessarily “Bad” people, but neither are they likely to be “Good”. The systems in which they have been raised are wrong thinking. They are not “Historically Based” in the Bible as is the US. Because they come from Catholic Countries and Catholicism never accepted The Bible. The right and wrong that Americans feel to be obvious, was not obvious to those who lived through the “Dark Ages”. They became “Obvious” in America because America was a Christian Nation that learned its morality from the Bible. As we have abandoned The Bible as our guide and embraced “The Politically Correct” laws of Men and Feminists, even the “Clay” has become “mired” in corruption. Those morals we still have are a remnant of God’s Law that we learned by rote and give us no understanding as a result.

When I see what my Grandparents and all of their generation would have seen literally as “Pagan” dancing that has arisen from both “The Black Culture” as promoted by the Music Industry, and Latin Dancing at its extremes, the differences in Culture, Ethics and Morality are stark. When I see the race baiting going on from the “Racist Left” and the “Cowing” of Caucasian Americans afraid to be accused of being racist, the difference is stark. When I consider the vengeful nature of Central and South American Cultures as they try to leverage the Christian Ethic of tolerance and forgiveness to justify the theft of American jobs and American benefits in their bid for Amnesty, the differences are stark. When I reflect on the “Revelation” of the location of Heaven as between the “Waters Above and the Waters Below” and the turning away by ALL the clergy and by extension their churches to “Hide God’s Secret Treasure under the floor of their tent” rather than share it with the world, I perceive the immediate future to be stark indeed despite my best efforts. When I “Witness before God” the “Drumbeat” to disparage a sitting President over unproven accusations of Russia Collusion (which is no crime anyway) in contrast to the unwillingness of the Liberal Media cover the true crimes perpetrated against all Americans by The Deep State; I also bear witness to a Nation too busy in its pursuit of money and too corrupted by a century of immigration of Peoples who only pay lip service to God and His Law, to lift Jesus up as the Governing “Head” upon the shoulders of “The Body of Christ”. I see a harvest of tares, which are weeds, insisting upon being gathered and burned when they could be reborn as wheat if only they wanted to be.

<sup>12</sup> And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. <sup>13</sup> And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of



the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. <sup>14</sup> For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. <sup>15</sup> **Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.** <sup>16</sup> And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon. Rev 16:12-16 (KJV)

The “True” location of Heaven as depicted plainly in the Bible for anyone willing to open their eyes to see, was published in a newspaper that sixteen or so churches all read. The compellation of all the articles published that winter by the Publisher was printed and a bundle delivered, by hand, to the Library of Religions on the Holy Hill in Berkley. Yet none of these from any of the three major Abrahamic religions represented there would be moved. Because the search for God and His “Truth” have been abandoned in the Country since the last effort circa 1952, and replaced with sales clergy who divine their own gods using selected texts from the Gospels after the manner of the Pharisees: “The Waters of Life” which spring from the Bible have dried up. It led us into the wars of aggression in the Middle East. It empowered the “Deep State Surveillance” that empowered the criminal element that threatens to end our democracy; and with it, our religious freedoms.

The prophecies which identify the Catholic Church as a major force in opposition to The God of Abraham and His Holy Bible are spot on and they include “the changing of times”, which has to do with changing The Sabbath from Saturday as practiced by Jesus and His Jewish Brethren, to Sunday as practiced by the pagan “Sun Worshipers” of the Roman Empire that Emperor Constantine was trying to “sell” his “Spin” on Christianity to. Unfortunately, the Seventh Day Adventists have become mono-theistic after the manner of nearly all the other churches. That is to say that while most churches focus on the “Sin” of sex and ignore the commandments against killing (so long as its in a “Just War”) or stealing (using usury and tax law), the Adventists teach that so long as you have Saturday as your Sabbath your good to go as long as you pay lip service to everything else and bequeath some of your estate to their “Good Works”: like PBS does. They ignore the first commandment to have no other gods before God, and worship the Son of God, as God, after the teachings of The Roman Catholic Church, even as they discredit that church. They teach the first resurrection, which is a resurrection of the “Spirit” of a dead world, as the second resurrection despite:

<sup>24</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. <sup>25</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. <sup>26</sup> For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; <sup>27</sup> And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man. <sup>28</sup> Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, <sup>29</sup> And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. <sup>30</sup> I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. John 5:24-30 (KJV)

Imagine, if you will, all the graves of Earth being opened and those who were in those graves rising. Now, imagine your not “Marveling” at that if it took place, in the literal sense, right before your eyes. On the other hand, imagine that you watched as the whole world had that “Ahah” moment in which they saw the proof that made everything make sense and all the corruption exposed and Jesus and His Father, Our Father, God Almighty justified. While it would be marvelous, you would not be likely to “Marvel” at it.

All these misunderstandings are the very essence of learning by “Rote”; which is to learn and worship the words without any understanding of their meaning. As explained elsewhere, as a day is like a thousand years to the Lord and a thousand years like a day;



because the Bible places the beginning of mankind at 4004 BC, we entered “The Sabbath Day” with the new millennium, or just prior to it. All my observations of the world attest to the fact that we in no way “Keep it Holy”.

The Big Bang Theory’s “Smelly Pooper” was upset when his girlfriend pointed out that Indiana Jones contributed nothing and changed nothing in the story of “The Raiders of the Lost Ark” because had he not been present, everything would have still turned out exactly as it did. Of course “The Raiders of the Lost Ark” is a work of fiction. Then again, it’s the sum total of Biblical understanding for many in America today. Moreover, the writers and actors in the sit-com all missed the point. Indy bore witness to the story and to the Glory of God. It’s not hard to understand the skepticism around religion. There is an inherent problem with Christianity. The problem can be expressed in a larger question reminiscent of Sheldon’s girlfriend’s observation. That question being: “If at some point God is coming down in the form of Jesus to rule over the world and turn it into Heaven, why all the prophecies and drama and suffering? Why didn’t he just stay the first time? Better yet, why didn’t He come down after the Flood and begin His rule over Noah? What is the point of all the proofs of the Bible through prophecy being fulfilled if He’s just going to come down on a cloud that the whole world will witness without him being here or there (as He warned that, news of Him being here or there would be false)? I mean, of what necessity are all the proofs of prophecy fulfilled, if the world is witness to His return? Who is going to deny Him after that?”

The answer is “Free Will”. Now it’s true that the “tares”, the weeds, will be gathered and burned when He comes. But if “Believing On” Jesus is all that’s required, as Christianity as a whole teaches, then seeing Him ascend would cause everyone to believe and repent wouldn’t it? The “Answer” is that God has said that Humanity will one day see the light of the truth and choose “Truth”. The “Spirit” that has dominated the world, saying that “Mankind will never stop being a bunch of ‘Tools’ that will never choose ‘Truth’”, in order to justify the actions of those who profess it to be true, that Mankind is corrupt and always will be; is the Spirit known as Satan. It supplies the rationalizations that say that everyone is corrupt and all mankind deserving of abuse as a result: that one’s misdeeds are no different, no worse than anyone else; which is the deception of Satan the accuser. That “Truth” includes the fact that Jesus isn’t coming in the flesh but rather He is coming in Spirit to all those who will receive Him as The Son of Man who is also the Son of God and the prototype of a life lived in the path that leads to God. The reason for Prophecy was to prove God, Who can never be seen through Human eyes and in the proving, inspire Mankind to evolve in its thinking; which, ironically, has physical manifestations in the form of new neural connections. Prophecy fulfilled bears “Witness” for all those willing to see, like Indiana Jones, to understand “Truth”. Furthermore, “Truth” is not limited to what is taught in the Bible. There is the “Truth” revealed in “The Money Masters”. There is the “Truth” revealed by the “Truther Movement” and as easy to see as the picture in “Hunt the Boeing”. Yet, though they were made aware of these things in published articles delivered to them, which of these afore mentioned Churches have sought the “Truth”? Which of “The Apostles” was told to sit quietly in his Synagogue and await the return of The Christ Jesus, “like children singing in a school yard”? Not one. They all died delivering and seeking the “Truth” that was at odds with the lies being sold as truth by the Roman State.



There are political truths, such as the fact that America's Minorities contain large percentages of Racists who hope to one day outnumber those they refer to as "White" Americans so that they can subjugate those they are so prejudiced against. When the Democrats shut down the Government (calling paid vacations, "furloughs" when furlough means unpaid leave) in order to push "DACA" through it was a "Trojan Horse". They wanted citizenship for the reported 800,000 "DACA" recipients without any other Immigration concessions so that they could then include another two or three million others who had not yet "signed up" for DACA Amnesty from the class known as "Dreamers". Then using "Chain Migration" they could bring in another seven or so relatives for each of the three million DACA recipients and exchange the "Immigration Lottery", for citizenship for the El Salvadorians who want to stay and add in however many Haitians are here after their earthquake for good measure. That would bring in some twenty million new Immigrant citizens, all of whom would immediately move to front of the "Affirmative Action" line ahead of those racist White Men in the job market and vote Democrat because it was the Democrat Party that got them in. What it wouldn't do is stop new Illegals from coming in to fill the Republican Donor Class' workforce jobs vacated by those made "Legal", so we could start the process all over again having changed nothing concerning Immigration policy other than DACA Amnesty, in order to stop the Government shutdown and further our decent into preparation for our next Civil War. In these days of anticipated amnesty for illegal immigrant youth who hope to attain citizenship for so-called "Dreamers", there has been an up-tic in unaccompanied minors crossing the border. The "Character" of their parents is reflected in their willingness to expose their children to the perils of the journey in the hope of one day attaining citizenship for them selves through "Chain Migration".

With the revelations of the way in which the Democrats under Hilary's guidance thwarted our election process by weaponizing "The Deep State" and the realization among Hispanics that the Democrat Party preferred to have "Dreamers" as a wedge issue rather than getting them a path to Citizenship through an immigration compromise; the Republicans were set to sweep the elections in 2018 despite what the pundits had been prognosticating. So we shouldn't have been surprised to see Republicans complicit in a bipartisan blow out of the budget deficit by another trillion dollars. The Republican Swamp dwellers prefer to be in the minority so that they can "Resist" the "Leftists' Drive" toward their P.C. policies without actually stopping them. It is the most cenacle form of treason to espouse to be the defenders of principles that they are in fact working in opposition to. This Two Party System has such a grip on our Country that these two parties now operate as brokers in the wholesale dissolution of OUR Nation. That's why only a handful of Republicans are incensed by the abuses of "The Deep State" and why Democrats have become obstructionists in the search for truth concerning the crimes of the Clintons. Neither "Party" cares about you or the Country.

America became the Country it was in my youth, in no small part, because of the open nature of the Land itself. The labeling of its dwindling "Open Spaces" as "Fly Over Country" expresses quite clearly the divisions in the kind of mindsets that comes from living in big cities where nature has been driven from view. In cities that stretch on for miles and miles, where people never find themselves alone in nature save perhaps on vacation, the bubble they live in seems to be "Manmade", even though it is not. Just as importantly, there is no sense of "Freedom" in such places. When I was a child there



were so many “Un-Developed” places that families and friends could exercise their “God Given Freedoms” without the oversight of some Government Watchdog from the Park Service or the Sheriff’s office telling them where they could fish, or where they couldn’t swim or boat. There weren’t so many people that every public place was over crowded. Sometimes foolish people got hurt. That is the nature and the cost of Freedom. When I graduated high school there were two hundred million people in the country and, looking around, WE decided to stop having families of four and five or more in order to keep Freedom and Opportunity alive for the Americans to come. We were thwarted by the “Pyramid Scheme” mentality of Capitalism. We were thwarted by the Catholic Church in its lust for power in numbers. We were thwarted by those who saw personal advantage in undermining Americans’ wages with mass Immigration. We were thwarted by Clergy who saw Christianity as something that could better be made into “income” by giving away things they did not own. We were thwarted by a Stock Market that needs an ever-expanding economy in order to grow. The neural connections that developed in the first Americans, had never existed in those who lived in the Old World, where everything belonged to The King. Those connections led to thoughts of Independence which never fully developed under Catholicism south of the border, and lie behind the Government’s push to drive us all into the cities. As any pyramid scheme will eventually crumble, it is better to begin reversing the process now than wait for its collapse; which means we don’t need any more immigrants of any kind. Moreover, we do a disservice to the world to drain it of all its best minds, when each Country needs its own contributing to the hope of a better world. Better for us to help them succeed at home.

Should you be among those who believe that it is only “Racism” that causes so called “White America” to resist this flood of Immigration: let us reason together. If the majority of this Country is racist toward Immigrants as you espouse, why would you risk a Civil War with them in order to live among them? If these Countries you have fled are filled with citizens of Character who lack only the resources to build something as prosperous as this Country, only better by virtue of the absence of all these White Racists, why don’t you fight to end the grip of The World Banks, harness free limitless energy and leave this land you despise for the sake of the children you claim to hold so dear? If your reality is correct and mine a myth of my imagination, by all means, save your children from this hostile environment and return to the good People of your perspective Countries with the fruits of what you claim to have earned here. If that is your truth, embrace it.

The “Truth” includes the fact that “The Deep State” committed crimes using their powers of “Surveillance” to institute a “Special Prosecutor” to find a crime that could be leveled against an unpopular President in order to enact a “Palace Coup”; and while the evidence of that was “Classified” as “Secret” by that same Deep State it indicted and members of Congress tried to rally Americans to force the facts be declassified in order to share them with the American People: on the first year anniversary of the Trump Administration, “Women” marched to promote their abortion rights against babies who can survive outside the womb (of the baby’s own Free Will), and were silent on the demise of The Constitutional Republic; because only Men (as a group) “Build” whereas Women only “Nest”. The “Truth” is that the President had to change the Law of the Land to state that doctors could not be forced to participate in “Gender Reassignment” surgeries in order to protect Doctor’s Free Will. This at a time when Hollywood makes a



film in which it is supposed that “Free Will” resides in an ancient apple containing the DNA knowledge to remove Free Will from the world. “Free Will”, that Hollywood espouses to mean the right to do anything, even kill, according to “The Assassin’s Creed”. This at a time when Hollywood promotes a movie which promotes the narrative that Old White Racist Men dream of occupying Young Black Men’s Bodies because Young White Women lust after them: and its not Hollywood that is considered Racist, but rather, it is the “White Men”, who are depicted in the movie.

The “Truth” also “Reveals” “The Way”. Because of this, it is necessary that “The Comforter” come, as promised by Jesus Himself, to teach “The Truth” amid all the lies taught by those who would be our gods, discerning good from evil. Until we have evolved enough to receive Jesus in Spirit as our individual internal “Operating System”, our “Default Setting”, we will remain East of Eden: the “Old World”.

Nebuchadnazzar’s dream described a figure with a head of gold, shoulders and arms of silver, a belly of bronze, legs of iron, and feet and toes of iron mixed with miry clay. This prophecy perfectly depicts the “Kingdom’s” that will follow the head of gold: which symbolized Nebucahdnazzar himself according to Daniel. It also described perfectly the rise of the religions. The first, which was Nebucadnazzar’s head of gold, depicts the golden Idols that had and would continue to rule the world until Constantine usurped Christianity and made it a World Power’s religion. That Christianity is represented in the Silver that the Bible describes as being “Refined” and separated from the “Dross” in the “Refiner’s” furnace. The Bronze represents Islam, which became the religious opposition to Roman Catholicism (for more on how these all mirror history I refer you to “The Overarching Tale” in “The Book of Answers). The Iron represents the “Corporation”, which was a Dutch invention that soon replaced The Papacy as the power behind the power of The State throughout Imperial Europe and, eventually, the New World. It was ultimately overtaken to a great extent by “The Family Rothschild” and exists today in the form of the Central Banks of the world and the Corporations they control.

<sup>41</sup> And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay. <sup>42</sup> And *as* the toes of the feet *were* part of iron, and part of clay, *so* the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken. <sup>43</sup> And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay. <sup>44</sup> And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, *but* it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. <sup>45</sup> Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream *is* certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. Dan 2:40-45 (KJV)

As you can see, the Iron and the Clay were destined to be at odds by their very “Nature” (Spirits). Now many of the clergy of this world will tell you that the “Stone” cut out of the mountain represents Jesus. One must remember however, that God’s Ten Commandments were cut in stone from His Holy Mountain by God’s Own Hand. You must also remember that the “Stone of Stumbling” that tripped up Constantine and the Popes to follow, was Jesus’ statement to Peter that “Upon this rock I will build my Church”. Jesus was referring to “The Word of God” (The Old Testament Talmud) that “Informed” Peter that what Peter and the others had been witnessing was the Messiah Himself as prophesied in that Hebrew Bible. It wasn’t Peter who was the “Rock”. Yes Jesus is “The Corner Stone”, but He is also the incarnation of “The Law”, which is synonymous with “God’s Word The Bible” which is the “Rock”. So how should we expect this “Stone” to shatter all these old kingdoms that have long since faded from



history? How are Meda-Persia and Greece shattered and removed from power at the “end” of the Age when they lost power millennia ago? Or does it make more sense to take note of the fact that the world is obsessed with “Money” and the pursuit of it, and has been really, ever since the invention of the Corporation in a time when Columbus reported his findings back to the King and Queen of Spain. Everyone, that is, except “The Pilgrims” who were born of The Reformation. The Pilgrims; who by faith, put their hope upon the “Rock” (much as Abraham did “Literally, and Metaphorically and Prophetically” by offering up his son), which is The Word of God, The Holy Bible, and pursued instead the opportunity to study that Word at the risk of everything in a place they called “The New World”. A new world in which they “Prevailed with God” and gave rise to a Spirit that gave rise to a Nation of two Spirits. And where is Heaven?

<sup>1</sup> And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: <sup>2</sup> And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. <sup>3</sup> And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. <sup>4</sup> And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. <sup>5</sup> And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. <sup>6</sup> And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days. <sup>7</sup> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. <sup>9</sup> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. <sup>10</sup> And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. <sup>11</sup> And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

<sup>12</sup> Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time. <sup>13</sup> And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man *child*. <sup>14</sup> And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. <sup>15</sup> And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. <sup>16</sup> And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. <sup>17</sup> And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ. Rev 12:1-17 (KJV)

Those who embrace “Truth” are clothed in light. The America that followed “The Word of God” as best it could find the “Path” of Jesus in the “New World”; gave birth to Christ’s Church in the homes of a People who studied The Bible at home in the wilderness, without the misguidance of “The Learned”, who perpetuated the “Stones of Stumbling” God had placed in the Catholic Church. They were part of a long line of peoples who sought God and His Word in the wilderness fleeing persecution from The Roman Church. Their guides were the twelve Apostles, whose understanding was, likewise, limited to the evolution of their environment in their day. The wings that carried them were “Liberty” and “Justice”. That was about ten hours ago on God’s Clock. About an hour ago those Americans put a man on the moon. If you watch “The Money Masters”, you’ll learn that the Colonies were printing Colonial Script, which became a threat to the first central bank, The Bank of England. So the King took script and coin away from the Colonies and forced the “Revolution”: but that battle continues today. The scripture above is from The Book of Revelation, which is a book of things that Jesus showed; that He said were to happen in the future: though the blind guides teach that this battle happened in the past.

You may not think of it as such, but you can’t turn on Fox Business without “Soothsayers” divining the future for you concerning the Stock Market: which has



become a “Gaming Table”. Moreover, you can’t buy or sell without putting money in or taking money out of this system and that takes numbers. To purchase anything from a nail to a book you need a “Bar Code” which is a digitized number. This system of corruption to which we sold our children to save our retirement accounts in 2008 is the Beast of Revelation that spoke like a Dragon, just as Catholicism is represented as “Mystery, Babylon the Great, Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the World”; and one gives power to the other just as prophesied whether you understand it or not. Nor can you turn on your television without some religious salesmen asking you for money. So I ask you, what evil has come into our world among the Nations that did not spring from either some religious teaching contrary to The Bible or the lust for money and power by some corporate interest manipulating some State Actor? If we are true to The Rock, which is The Holy Word of God, then these men (and women) with their religious philosophies and these Corporations with their greed, will indeed be shattered and scattered to the four winds by that “Stone”. But would you turn from your 401K or your beloved Pastor or Pope to ascend into Heaven on Earth? The Gospels record the account of a young “Rich” man who came to Jesus asking what he must do to gain the Kingdom of Heaven. He was said to have become distraught when Jesus answered that he must give up his riches. A collapse is surely coming at some point. We can all feel it. This is how God works. You get to choose.

[<sup>19</sup> And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. Matt 16:19\) \(KJV\)](#)

You can trust in Him and offer up your 401K and your Social Security and Welfare checks for something better; or you can worship money and the security you trust in to provide and see how that works out for you. The prophecies listed herein have all come to pass with the exception of Jesus’ return, despite the fact that the clergy of the world have failed to identify their passing out of hubris and greed. The time is coming and now is for each of us to choose our reality, our “Truth”. Choose wisely.

<sup>1</sup> Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. <sup>2</sup> Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth eaten. <sup>3</sup> Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. James 5:1-3 (KJV)

We have been convinced that in striving for the vanities of life we will find happiness. We are impressed by a leader who measures “Gross Domestic Happiness” as a goal of his society, but the true gross domestic product that is most important to the happiness and continued success of any People is the generations it raises up. For this reason, God, and His Christ, both instruct that a tree is measured by its fruit. We have abandoned our children in the vain search for our own happiness. Yet, if you will do your duty to God and Country and watch “The Money Masters”, the “LIGHT” of “TRUTH” will shine seven fold in this corrupt old world and the Central Bankers will lay down their crowns before God as prophesied; clearing the way for Christianity, free clean energy, peace and prosperity and parents will be reconciled with their children and Mankind with its God: Heaven on Earth.



# Gun Control

On the first page, of the three pages of the “Spotlight” interview with William Lind, is a picture in the upper right-hand corner of George W. Bush, purportedly in the company of the Left Wing Radical Benefactor, George Soros. Turning to the bottom of page twenty-one of “The Choice” you will see a reference to a “Guns and Butter” interview in which an ex-US Ambassador shares with Bonnie Faulkner, his assertion that the CIA has been a major force in Middle-East turmoil in order to facilitate the “Flood” of immigrants into Western Europe. He asserts that this is a function of what he refers to as “Asymmetrical Warfare” using Immigration to invade and destroy a nation and its culture. I ask you to contemplate any possible connection between the Bush/Soros alliance, “Immigration as Asymmetrical Warfare” and the last forty years of America’s Immigration Policy in conjunction with this “Flood” into Europe, and “Moneyed” interests and their view of democracies as a form of “Populist” Government.

On March 24, 2018, a number of organized young people marched on major American cities to demand an end to the Second Amendment of the Constitution as a result the deaths of fourteen students and three teachers in Parkland, Florida. The “Fact” that all manner of government agencies had failed those who were affected by the perpetrator of the horrific act, seemed to be of little consequence to those who were allowed to speak for those gathered. The violence in our midst was, likewise, ignored.

One of the major milestones in the “Teaching” of violence as a “Cultural” method of dealing with others; that has been injected into this country’s psyche, was the movie “The Godfather”. In it we learned that the one who comes to you with a



plan in the wake of violence is the most likely to be the one who perpetrated that violence. Of course it wasn't the professional organizers who showed up to manipulate the children's PTSD that did the shooting in Florida. But it was the FBI, that "Deep State" agency that abused its power to try and "Install" a member of the Clinton Cartel into the White House, that dropped the ball "Twice" concerning warnings about this kid who shot -up Parkland. There is currently a lawsuit against the FBI by a retired cop who was shot while working as a security guard at a Texas rally at which participants were to draw pictures of Muhammad: an act of heresy in, and defiance of, the Islamic Religion. It turns out that an FBI agent had not only "Handled" the two Texas "Shooters" by inciting them to the violence; he had followed them to the scene of the crime, taken a picture of their target and then fled the scene.

Because the press acts as part of the cover-up as well as part of the misinformation machine, we tend to forget: but there have been a number of instances over the last decade in which FBI agents have been caught finding potential perpetrators; people who are found to be inclined toward political or religious violence; and then assisting them in their preparations for said violence. The ones we hear about usually fail despite their handler's prep-work: at which point we are told that they were given faulty equipment so that they could attempt to commit a crime that could hardly be called anything other than "Entrapment". What could be the goal of such a policy except to instill fear and elevate the power of the Deep State: making the Parkland shooting an outcome that seems to be in line with FBI practices. If all this sounds paranoid to you, then you have failed to face some harsh realities.

The first thing you must come to terms with is that "Money" is not "Supernatural" and that those who print our money at the Federal Reserve or create it on ledgers with a key-stroke and those who lend it to us at interest have used our ignorance in the matter to enslave us. Moreover, before they will



relinquish the reigns of their power to govern the world from behind the Wizard's Curtain, they will destroy anyone or anything that might unseat them. Because a democratic people, so informed, could undo them with a "Shout" as predicted in the Bible, they have been busy trying to destroy all democracies since the inception of These United States. From their agent "Hamilton" to their undoing in New Orleans by "Old Hickory" (Andrew Jackson) in The War of 1812", who would one day expel their third "Central Bank" from the Americas, we have been in a running battle with "The Money Masters" since before our foundation as a Nation. Make no mistake; these forces are at war with democracy itself. Their agents range from "Captains" of the Banking System and Wall Street, all the way down to illegal alien pawns who were driven here by economic forces imposed on them by those same Captains. Their pawns are also those who have "Drank the Kool-Aid" of this Politically Correct Agenda that first infiltrated our institutions of higher learning as part of "The Long Walk Through the Institutions" that gained traction in the 1960's and 70's: but their "Pawns" also include those who preach violence from the "Right". That would include all those in the Main Stream Media and in particular all those in the "Left Wing Media" who were incensed at the abuses of "The Deep State" when it did their work of undermining the "Institutions", but then championed Robert Mueller when he was turned lose on President Trump. Remember, it was Mueller, a George W. Bush Appointee, who presided over the FBI when it covered up the truths of 9/11. It was Mueller who headed the investigation into the "Anthrax Letters" sent to anyone in power who questioned the "Prepared Script" handed to the Country concerning 9/11; and who "framed" an innocent man for sending that Anthrax which was proven to have been acquired from a military installation, but never found the real villain in the plot. It followed the same pattern of "Terror" that we saw in the "Pulse Nightclub" shooting; where we would eventually learn that he shooter's father was an FBI "Informant"; and "The Boston Marathon



Bombing”, where we would eventually learn that Russia had given “Homeland Security” a “Heads Up” on the bombers that the FBI ignored. Mueller oversaw the FBI when an FBI Informant warned the FBI about Russia’s involvement in the “Uranium One” uranium sale that gave away 20% of America’s known reserves to Russian operatives that seem to have funneled tens of millions of dollars back to the Clinton organization. He was, and we can assume is, joined at the hip with the Deputy Assistant Attorney General Rosenstein who appointed him as Special Prosecutor; and both are facing possible charges for possible criminal activity they were involved in, in these and other questionable endeavors such as Rosenstein’s signing off on fraudulent FISA Court documents; should they fail to bring Trump down before they are exposed when the Deep State collapses as a result of the boomerang they threw at Trump. Even more importantly, Mueller’s “Team” operates under the “Authority” of a supposedly “Classified” document drafted by Rosenstein (sometimes after the fact), that gives unknown “Powers” to the Mueller “Probe” that Mueller’s Team claims to be too “Secret” for, even the Judge presiding over trials concerning the “Probe”, to be privy to! This is, by definition, the epitome of a “Police State”.

Its not that the Parkland kids don’t have a right be upset. It’s just that they are children with no understanding, being prompted by media with an agenda. When I was their age, it was the Government that was standing outside the schools snatching up anyone who graduated, or got into trouble, to send them off by force to kill or be killed in Viet Nam. Fifty thousand died in combat. Many more were lost in other ways. It was only when “WE The People” stood up to that Government that the killing stopped: and that, only because the Government feared The People.

If you watch the PBS telling of the story of the birth of Portland Oregon, they will share with you the contributions made to the city by those who built the first eleven major brick and



mortar stores in town, as part of the celebration of the Jewish American experience, where all eleven were built by Jewish Businessmen. It is an extension of the Jewish American Experience that began in San Francisco. The thing to remember about “Capitalism” is that in order to participate, one needs “Capital”. As we look back over the history of the Families Rothschild and Schiff and their conquest of England through the first ever Central Bank, The Bank of England, and their puppet mastery of names like J.P. Morgan as explained in “The Money Masters”: we can imagine without too much effort how eleven out of eleven of those who could raise the capital necessary to build the first “Super Stores” of their day in Portland, happened to be Jewish. It wasn’t because of their religious convictions. It wasn’t because of their race. It was because they were on the inside of a Capital Empire built on the manipulation of currency, the understanding of which began in the Temple in Jerusalem with one of the Twelve Tribes of Israel exploiting the other eleven.

As Bill Still explained, the “Half Shekel of the Sanctuary”, was the only acceptable coin for “Tithing” because it didn’t have Caesar’s face on it. The “Money Changers” who Jesus got so mad at, were using their monopoly on the coins to overcharge on the “Exchange Rate” right there in the Temple (the very meaning of “Increase”, which is forbidden). The real question is, “If the Temple Priests (The Levites) were spending those half-Shekels back into the society after every service, how did the “Money Changers” keep their monopoly? The Godfather would tell you that the Temple Priests and the Money Changers were almost certainly conspiring against the other eleven Tribes and the Money Changers were probably from the Levite Tribe as well.

To put it in historical context, the Thirteen Colonies had United and in so doing had expelled The Bank of England and its puppet King from the Continent’s East Coast. The United States would push the Pope and his Patrons out of San Francisco in an effort to establish a foothold on the entire continent, but “Money”



would find its way to the West Coast before the covered wagons of the Oregon Trail would connect the country overland. The biggest winners of the “California Gold Rush” were the merchants who had the capital to stock the goods that fueled the mining in 1849. As is true of most of the mythologies of entrepreneurial America; Levi Straus didn’t invent “Levis” pants. He had the money to produce and market them after having gained control over the true inventor’s product.

This is as good a point as any to speak concerning the “New Speak” term “Cultural Appropriation”. Never mind the way PBS celebrates “Black” ballerinas. They should be celebrated. After all, “America” itself is an amalgamation of appropriated ideas from nearly all cultures. Greece gets credit for the first democracy; but it was really the Israel of the Bible that began the notion of a State, under God, without a king based on Judeo-Christian values. That’s why this Country had the Ten Commandments displayed everywhere until those who set about to bring us down, began teaching that the ideas that gave rise to The Constitution came out of “The Enlightenment” and not the Bible. We “Culturally Appropriated” “The Magna Carte”. We Appropriated English Law and Language. Slavery was an ancient institution from the Middle East that found no true foothold in Europe’s “Feudal Systems”. It had also existed in North Africa and England’s Land Grant recipients in the English-American Colonies appropriated that. We appropriated a lot from the Native American Culture beyond just their Land. Freedom itself, as we once new it, was a manifestation of the native Peoples and their free spaces, that blended with “Law” and “Christian Principles” to give rise to “Independence” under the “Law” itself. In fact, the only reason these folks are demonizing Cultural Appropriation now is that they want us divided. After all, “Illegal Immigrants” are culturally appropriating our economic system, which is a manifestation of the “Laws” that keep thieves from misappropriating the fruits of one’s labors. That’s why they are a clear and present danger to our Culture and our Society. At the



forefront of those who are orchestrating this lawlessness is a group of people who have culturally appropriated the term “White” in order to assign any wrongdoing they are caught in, to Christian and Secular Americans of European Descent.

Those defending the Jewish Subculture in America are quick to point out that as many as 75% of those “White” folks that went down into the “Old South” to march and to organize Black Voters in the “Civil Rights Movement” were Jewish; and “Good on Them” for advancing “Freedom” in America. It must also, however, be acknowledged, that among those who risked life and limb to further that lofty goal, were those who were engaged in the consolidation of the coalition first hypothesized by those exposed in William Lind’s article in “The Spotlight”. The coalition of Minorities, Women and Gays first dreamt of by the Communists Lind reveals, has become so entrenched in American politics that anyone questioning the merits of remaining in that coalition is “Cast Out” as a traitor by members of their own sub-group. That’s not Freedom. So when someone comes on the scene calling himself “White”, and promoting the need to fix our gaze on what the Left now refers to as “White Privilege” in order to “start the conversation”, I suggest that you look closely to see if that person is a member of the European race whose ancestors were likely Christian, and stands at the back of the “Affirmative Action” line; or if they are more likely from that group whose true name has become a by-word as God forewarned for dealing dishonestly with those outside their inner circle. For those of you who would call me anti-Semitic for such a statement I would only say that, as I serve my Lord Jesus, The King of the Jews and His Father in Heaven as best I am able, such a claim stands at odds with my work.

This would be a good time for you to re-read the William Lind article and reflect on his description of the term “Critical Theory”. That is: “The theory is to criticize every institution, every traditional belief in Western culture”. Now look back on the TV Magazine “60 Minutes” and consider how it has



contributed to the conversation. Ask yourself if it has followed up on its “Muckraking” to better the world, or does it simply show another uncorrected fault in the system every week?

With these points affixed in your mind, let us return to our study of the lost history of this country as illuminated by a goddess of American Harlotry, the glorious Gloria Steinem. I have seen her as of late promoting the Cherokee culture of old as a model for a Matriarchal Utopia in which the men spent their days out hunting and occasionally brought offerings of their labor back to the female heads of household, who were owner of all lands; and then shrink away once more into the wilderness where the men belong. In elevating the women and their culture, it was necessary to admonish the “White Man” who, (as a species separate from “White Women” who should always be held harmless) forced the Cherokee Nation from its ancestral homelands: although technically, according to Gloria, the homeland only belonged to the Cherokee Women. Interestingly enough, in the disparaging of America’s Patriarchal Forefathers, it was necessary to reflect on their insatiable greed and in so doing, the program shed light on a question I have long pondered. It was pointed out that, not only did the women own the land, but that the land contained “Gold”.

When watching the Stock Market and its advocate “Barkers” attempt to stop President Trump from stopping the invasion of our country by foreign nationals in both “documented” and “undocumented” form; and disparage his attempts to bring some kind of fairness to a world trade model in which “Money” currently shops for cheap labor in one market and affluent consumers in another, to deprive any nation of a “Middle Class” like that that grew out of Henry Ford’s “Ford Motor Company Model”: we can only imagine the ways in which those who fought against Andrew Jackson in his bid to “Kill The Bank!” might have “Resisted” him. Because the banks were controlled by that third Central Bank, in the same way the Federal Reserve use “Dodd-Frank” and The Federal Reserve” control



banks today; we can imagine a critical need for “Liquid” assets in the form of Gold to be in circulation in order to carry on the fight to free America from that “Hydra” which was our third Central Bank.

Unfortunately, as the same forces who control the press, control the County’s book publishing, Jackson’s struggle against the banks and his justification for “The Trail of Tears” as a source of liquid assets, however questionable; have been hidden away along with Bonnie Faulkner and Catharine Austin Fitz’s musings on how whenever the country is attacked, all the records and document hordes, seem to end up lost: after the Clinton “Bleach Bit” model, (It was the accounting department that was hit at the Pentagon on 9/11).

The question then becomes this. If we can look to how the FBI “Handles” would-be terrorists in our midst and compare it to the “Hijackers” on 9/11 whose names were all reported almost immediately, what might we conclude? If we look at the “Deep State” that rose to power as a result, who might “The Godfather” suggest was behind it, after we “Hunt The Boeing” on-line? If we look to the armed insurrection that was gaining momentum in the mid-1980’s and how it might have threatened those who were preparing, but were not yet ready, for violent events that would raise up a “Deep State” and cause a “Flood” of humanity in the future to dislocate the world in preparation for a “New World Order” (first championed by George Bush the 1<sup>st</sup>) controlled by a “Deep State”: what might “The Godfather” conclude from the Oklahoma City Bombing that attacked neither Politicians or Law Enforcement, or Military: but only non-combatants and paperwork, like the 9/11 model? And if the “Deep State” and its handmaidens, which must surely include much of “Ranking” Congress and the Judiciary, are about to be exposed because an interloper like Trump has caused some of their captains to be exposed as a result of their lack of prudence stemming from their inability to conceive that Trump might become elected, what would be their first impulse? Remember, FISA Judges signed off



on the FISA Warrants used to spy on Trump affiliates and yet despite the fact that the FISA Warrants have been largely exposed as built on lies and mischaracterizations, no FISA Judge has acted against any of those who signed off on the Warrants. I suspect such a “Cabal” might try and disarm the Country: not to seize weapons, but to incite insurrection, anarchy and Marshal Law.

All this speculation leads us nowhere. Armed insurrection at this point would play directly into the hands of those who weren't yet prepared in the 1980's, but are by now inciting young people to threaten gun owners in an attempt to set a spark amid the kindling, which is the Nation Divided according to their plan. I would tell you that the answer is not in taking up arms, but if you have read to page twenty-four of “The Choice” and you still cannot see a way forward it is only because you refuse to see. When President Trump signed the 2018 “Omnibus” spending bill into law he turned his back on those who had dared to place hope in him. He may well have insured that the Democrats will find no opposition from Republicans at the poles in 2018, which was likely the hope of the Republican Leadership. Our two party system has become nothing more than a “Good Cop, Bad Cop” tag-team serving the forces gathered to end the Republic for the sake of the Beast; which is the World Wide Central Banking System. The Democrats have gone so far “Left” that they now openly admit they want to do away with borders altogether. But once placed in power behind a President who wants to protect the sovereignty the Republic, Republicans find themselves unable to stop Trump without exposing their true agenda: which can only stonewall Trump's attempts to make good on his campaign promises so long, before they are exposed as enemies of the People. Better to lose the congress and allow Democrats to usher in the demise of the Country as that is their constituents' truest desire; leaving only anger and frustration in the hearts of those who were willing to take a chance on Trump. Trump, who insisted that the military, which serves to defend Wall Street,



needed to be funded; even as the Country is under attack from within and new enemy combatants flooding in every day.

To that end, you have been given a new political party that has no agenda other than that which was the agenda of Andrew Jackson and Thomas Jefferson before him. You are in receipt of a plan for a transition within this Country that is non-violent and either sanctified, or not sanctified, according to the validity of the Mystery of the true location of Heaven according to the Holy Bible as delivered to you by the publisher of the Mystery itself. If you should choose the path of violence, the prophecies promise sword for sword. It also promises that, “The Meek shall inherit the Earth”.

And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. <sup>9</sup> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. <sup>10</sup> And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night. <sup>11</sup> And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. Rev 12:7-11 (KJV)

The Seventh Day Adventist broadcast that airs on my cable company, played a sermon given a decade ago when the stock market crashed in 2007. The minister related that members of the military were being asked (forced) to sign a document in which they pledged an oath that they would fire on Americans if commanded to do so by their military commanders or by U.N. commanders. They are ready for an armed insurrection. The same minister then reflected on the fear he and his peers had been experiencing after having lost some 30% of the value of their IRA's. It seemed to me that their “Faith” was tied more closely to their retirement accounts than it was to a God Who can deliver manna from Heaven. The point is that their “Faith” is in “The Beast”, which represents this corrupt system of banking that controls the Stock Market and the Corporations that, in turn, manipulate the State Actors who point the Defense Establishment at their enemies and use the Deep State to control the



Government and spy on The People lest they should descent. They needn't have worried about their retirement accounts though, because while my generation of Baby Boomers was "Spent" and used-up in creating those accounts; they still had Gen X, Tweeners and Millennials to offer up to The Beast in the form of a National Debt.

The Adventists have done great work in discerning portions of Daniel's Prophecies and exposing The Catholic Church as the Great Harlot of Revelation. But they not only follow the doctrine of the Pope concerning Jesus as God Incarnate, but they advertise 3% and 4% returns on money for those who can offer up ten or twenty thousand dollars to lend their "3ABN" organization. Because money does not "Grow" as alleged by Wall Street, this organization must, of necessity, buy debt markers with the money lent and share in the profits of Usury (Interest) with those who so invest. Perhaps they will buy up the debt markers of Students who are no longer allowed to file bankruptcy to escape their enslavement after seven years as the Bible instructs. "Smarter" students will join in serving the Beast by getting a Government job that repays the Student Loan for them over time. Perhaps they will sign on to hand over their "Free Will" to the military where they can learn to break the commandment "Thou Shalt Not Kill" in the service of a Nation that does the bidding of Wall Street; in order to avoid the student debt altogether and set themselves up for all the advantages "The State" offers to those who do its bidding.

This Adventist Church reveals itself as just one more "Organization" that is the essence of God's frustration:

<sup>7</sup> Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying, <sup>8</sup> This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with *their* lips; but their heart is far from me. Matt 15:7-8 (KJV)

Though they understand how to discern the unfolding of some of God's Mysteries, their religion is not tethered to the message of God's Word or Jesus' assertion that, other than loving God heart and soul, there is no law greater than treating others as you would



be treated; which should include, not enslaving your children to protect your 401K. The message of Abraham's "Test", in which he offered up his only son to God for sacrifice and was "Justified" before God by his "Faith" as a result, has been applied to those who have offered up their children to the Beast of Revelation by churches that promise that such "Faith" is sufficient for justification before God. Not only did Abraham offer up his son to God rather than to The Beast, but also God declined to require the son, once offered, as sacrifice by Abraham, for the sake of the Father, Abraham, and the Son and of God Himself. These are foul spirits indeed that offer up children to Sheol, and it is down to Sheol that they lead themselves. Jesus said He was "the way, the truth and the life". Yet none of the Churches that have seen Heaven revealed as being between the waters above and the waters below, as explained in "Genesis", have embraced that "Truth"; when to deny "The Truth" is to deny Jesus: as, according to His own words, "He is the truth!"

In the fall of 2017 I delivered a bundle of the newspaper that contained all the articles published in The Blue Mountain Eagle over the preceding winter, to the Religious Library on the "Holy Hill" of the Berkeley Campus. Included, was the "Letter to the Editor" which suggested that an infrastructure plan by the Federal Government should take the form of Federally Financed home electrical generation units in various forms. Six months later, no one has, it seems, caused any debate over the revelation of the location of Heaven as made explicit in the book of Genesis, but the State of California has initiated a plan to force homeowners to include "Solar Panels" in all new home construction within the state. They claim that it will yield enough electrical savings to double the return on investment. What they fail to share is that over the course of a thirty-year mortgage, that investment, which will be the last dollars of the home loan to be paid off, will yield far more to the bank that holds the debt on the solar panels, than it will to the citizen "Forced" to purchase them.



Such a system will also provide power to the power grid owned by the Corporation that “Erin Brockovich” did battle against: rather than to a personal water separator and a hydrogen storage unit.

Make no mistake, The United States of America is being warred upon by forces that are “Asymmetrical” and all but invisible thanks to our media and our Government and our Churches which have been co-opted to serve as pawns led by, and in the service of, enemy combatants. Shout! Which is to say, speak out, stand up and proclaim the truth. If We do that without giving into violence, even if they use some bad actors to perpetrate violence against us, We will succeed as promised by God Himself. You must remember your history when the Media, both Left and Right, suddenly begins beating the war drums in unison. The same bankers, who lent money to both sides in WWI, heaped the debts of war reparation onto Germany, that facilitated WWII. Just as importantly, Great Britton “Created” the Nation States of today’s Middle East after winning WWI. They placed Shiite and Sunni Muslims within the same Nation State boundaries that facilitated the disruption of today’s Middle East. As we learned in “The Money Masters”, these are the kind of “Games” we can expect from the privately owned Central Banks like the Bank of England: which is the power behind the power that redistributed the lands of the Middle East under “Strong Men” who ruled over warring religious ideologies and were controlled or deposed by those same Western “State Actors” under the control of the Central Banks. As a result, places like Syria are ruled by a small religious and ethnic Minority that has no pity for, or allegiance to, the “Majority” of its citizenry. However, neither the majority nor the ruling minority in Syria are supporters of the State of Israel, that was created in 1948 with the help of the Brits (who carved up the Middle East into its unstable form), under the supervision of the British Lord Rothschild.

President Obama knew about what the Russians were up to in the election of 2016. He didn’t worry about it because there wasn’t that much to worry about. It became an issue because Trump won.



But it also became an issue because when Obama failed to get involved in the Syrian Civil War, the Russians joined forces with Iran and moved into Syria. Russia was horrible to its Jewish citizens in the twentieth century. I doubt Putin supports Israel over The Palestinians. You may have noticed that a week after Trump said he wanted our troops out of Syria, there was a “reported” chemical attack on Syrian that kept us there. Yet despite all the hate for Trump from the left, which has a pro-Israel bias, the anti-war American “Left”, cheered Trump for both Syrian bombings he performed as they pushed him toward war with Russia: as if the Russians are the greatest threat facing America, when they are rather, in conjunction with Iran, the greatest threat to Israel.

In these last days of The Republic, we see caravans of immigrants at our southern boarder fleeing poverty, violence and oppression. They are being “Coached” by people who hope to “Dissolve” this nation by eliminating its borders and accelerating this “Flood”. These refugees often come here as a result of “The Drug War” that has given wealth and power to criminals who have either corrupted or killed all the honorable leaders of the countries these refugees are fleeing; using the same tactics the CIA used in America’s inner cities to destroy the Black Community. You may recall that it was the Obama Justice Department that “Fined” the British Bank “HSBC” some millions of dollars for laundering some number of drug dollars in the billions, thus allowing for the continuation of the corruption for a “Cut” of that corruption. The press then places blame on Americans for using the drugs that the Government has denied to supposedly “Free” adults to “Self Medicate”, as the Churches cast off “Free Will” for Political Correctness, and the “Flood” of refugees, resulting from the flow of illegal drugs and money, become the “Victims of America’s drug use” in a narrative sold by the press to fools under “Asymmetrical” attack as a result of “Banksters” who orchestrate all movements in this war to end democracy in order to perpetuate their control over the creation of money.



It is the nature of evil to collapse when exposed. Like the William Lind article, all the methods and operators are explained and listed somewhere. Like a weak link in a chain, once this conspiracy begins to unravel all the rats fleeing its ship will hiss in derision at how easily We were manipulated. Studies will look back at Advertising, Movies, Television, and other Entertainment and reveal how they, along with School Curriculum and government mandates for so-called “Higher Education” in hiring, were all co-opted toward the unraveling of the “Culture” that had once led to Freedom, Emancipation and Affirmative Action: perverting them, so as to destroy “democracy” itself. Then you will know the meaning of bitterness in your stomach for all WE have lost in turning aside from God. Then the Words will become sweet in your mouth as We declare Truth, Justice and, yes, The American Way which is Our best attempt at living and following “In The Way” of The Christ, Jesus Himself. These people and their pawns are enemy combatants in the battle for Heaven, but only in following that path laid out by Jesus, can we prevail.

When they asked Jesus to teach them how to pray, He taught them “The Lord’s Prayer” in which we are to ask that God’s “Will” be done on earth as it is in heaven. Yet, since the Reformation it would seem, “Men” who are assured in their own minds that Jesus will return like some super hero from a comic novel “on the clouds”; have decided that they “KNOW!” God’s “Will”. As a result, when they begin their lessons they start with a prayer asking the “Holy Spirit” to share with them God’s secrets so that they can use their insights as justification to their followers that they have the answers. Moreover, because they believe that Jesus’ return marks the end of the world, they have no interest in addressing the true underlying problems of this world. Conversely, praying only “The Lord’s Prayer” leaves one searching for God’s “Will”; which in turn leads to the application of God’s Law in the search for that “Will”. As God has been engaged in a battle with the evils of the world since the beginning, it is easy to imagine that His “Plan” is several steps ahead of the enemy. When the hydra, which was our third central



bank, received its “mortal wound” at the hands of Andrew Jackson, it prepared the way for the “Globalists”, whose vision of “A New World Order”, as first articulated by a Roman Catholic Pope, would fulfill prophecy of that reemerging beast in the form of The Federal Reserve. Just try banking without a number (or buying without a barcode). Think back to Bushes statement that, “you are either with us or against us”. Consider what “Rained Down” on Iraq when their leader dared to sell oil for Euros instead of Dollars. Gordon Chang, the Far East expert, said on “Life, Liberty and Levin” that should the Central Banks want to, they could expel China’s banks and China’s four largest banks would fail, leading to an end of the Chinese Economy and in turn the Chinese Leadership. Ask the BRIC Countries what it means to have the Central Banks against you.

In the same way, we can look at our hollowed out society today and see that a half-century of pointless muckraking (pointless, as in, not sticking with the story until the problem is fixed), and school curriculum designed to show nothing but the negative aspects of American history; has left the Nation with a severe case of “Self Loathing”. It has manifested itself, in conjunction with sexual confusion, in the form of gender rejection of all manner, promoted by divisive anarchists and the idiots who promote their lunacies. The idea that one doesn’t “identity” as that which one is, is by definition a statement devoid of reality, made by one disassociated from reality: IE: rocks are marshmallows. But then that was the point wasn’t it. They have convinced half of the Country to be ashamed of being Americans and to resent anyone who does not share their shame; and yet on a personal level, to take no responsibility; but rather, project their guilt onto “White” America: in particular “White Male” America.

“The Long Walk Through the Institutions” designed by the Leftists to destroy “Western Civilization”; a civilization built on The Bible; has succeeded in the destruction of all our institutions. The irony is that in disenfranchising the institutions of Mankind by exposing their impotence, they have opened the door for the “Will of an omnipotent God” to be done on earth as it is in heaven: when,



in seeing the folly of Mankind's "Institutions", WE turn at last to God and His Holy Word, The Bible: The Ark of the Covenant. After all, the "Woman Clothed in Light" is the Church of Christ, built by those who preserved God's Word, That Holy Bible in the Old World and then carried it to these United States during the Reformation to build a society between the waters below and the waters above, based on God's Holy Ordinances: the Light of God's Word. What other group has stood on the moon?

They have so completely disenfranchised us as a People that when they come to the world with a plan to tear everything down and start over, they have hope that we will follow. They would be right to believe so, were there no God. Were there no truth except the truth we collectively embrace, they could be our gods as they have imagined and their truth would be the only truth, and their reality the only reality that mattered. But there is ONE TRUE GOD and there is ONE TRUE REALITY; and so it has been from the beginning.

<sup>1</sup> In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

<sup>2</sup> The same was in the beginning with God. <sup>3</sup> All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. <sup>4</sup> In him was life; and the life was the light of men. John 1:1-4 (KJV)

If  $X=Y$  and  $Y=3$ , then we can be confident that  $X=3$ . Just so, if God were pure energy "in the beginning", then when He gathered E to create  $MC^2$ , He created the laws of physics that govern our world, along with all the immutable laws that govern the electrochemistry of our minds and the social protocols which best serve beings so designed. Those social protocols, or "Laws", which He laid down to point to a perfect fulfillment within the human paradigm, were made manifest in the form of a man named Jesus, who was the fulfillment of the prophecy of a perfect man who was the "Incarnation" of that "Law". Therefore, as "The Law", which is The Word, was with God in the beginning, so also was Jesus, who was "The Law" Incarnate. So that the "Word" that was "in the beginning" in the form of pure energy: that was God of course, for there was no other; and He was life itself and His Holy Word of The Law was the light of men that we call the Bible and there is no other TRUTH. You don't have to



take my word for it, but you do have to do as Muhammad was instructed to instruct you: “READ!”

I still believe that the best answer is to forgive those deeds which are confessed openly, so that ALL is revealed and cleansed and understood to be the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth. On the other hand, “Tokyo Rose” was a radio personality who tormented the Allied troops in WWII in order to undermine their efforts and defeat them with lies and propaganda. We have many here in America today performing the same function in trying to end democracy itself: people who knowingly repeat lies over and over again in the Media in an attempt to mislead. Tokyo Rose had her superiors just as our “Talking Heads” have theirs. She had her followers and believers, just as our Talking Heads do. Those sheep who have been misled will return to the truth once the light shines on darkness; but those who conspired to mislead should be viewed in the same way Tokyo Rose was by those who sought to punish her in WWII, until and unless, they publicly confess in their own words and repent. Moreover, as some say Michael is promised to expel a third of the inhabitants of Heaven from among the Host of Heaven: be advised that there are many cultures in the world. If you love a given culture, it is among members of that culture that you belong. Despite what the Tokyo Roses of the last fifty years have taught, America had a culture that reached its pinnacle with Affirmative Action in pursuit of E Pluribus Unum. If you don't love that culture, gather your spoils and leave us for the culture you prefer before you are asked to leave. You can visit us, and we will visit you; so that each culture will move either closer to, or further from, the LIGHT as an example to all the other cultures of the world. There are those who deny the claim of “American Exceptionalism”. If there is such a thing, it is a manifestation of Christianity. If you have a better culture, prove it. Let The Scientific Method judge, as WE strive, each in our own cultures to demonstrate the superiority of those cultures and in so doing, advance all cultures before The One True God, who has revealed Himself in these days: this seventh, “Sabbath” day.



# Fight Club

## 2.0<sub>20</sub>

### The Evolution of Revolution Revelation

N·gg·r, K·k·, Sp·c, G·k, R·c·st, H·nk·, C·n,  
Ch·nk, Gr·s·r, R·g H·d, Cr·ck·r,

These are all hurtful words used to express the concept of “Other” whereby that other is vilified and deemed inferior. “E Pluribus Unum”: meaning, “From Many, ONE”. The concept of equality and inclusion upon which a nation, “One Nation, Under God & Indivisible, With Liberty & Justice For All” stands in opposition to the concept of “Other”: or falls.



Where to begin? This is a discussion about “Race”. There has been a lot of talk as of late concerning the Country’s need for an open and frank discussion about race, but the premise itself is flawed. The idea that our problems in race relations, stems from race, is a concept that has been implanted in the Country’s psyche by people with an agenda. The genesis of the true core problem comes from differences in ethnicities and cultures, even religions and genders that are wrapped up in the enigma of race relations and twisted to serve the aspirations of despicable people.

That being said, I am going to dive head long into this in the hope that there is some water at the bottom of the pool in the form of an openness and willingness on your part to hear me out. One thing we should all be able to agree on is that there are all kinds of people within every ethnic, cultural or religious background, ranging from the very good to the very bad. Yet of all the ethnicities, in all the world, there is only one that has successfully made it a taboo to point the finger of blame its way. How many of you know the answer to the question, “Which group is that?”

I happened to be whiling away some time in the town of Santa Cruse, CA. one summer day in 2015 when I picked up what I think was a pirate radio show of some sort. The male announcer was reading from a book. I wish I could tell you the name of the book, but I don’t think he ever revealed the name during the time I was listening. He said the name of the author but I was unfamiliar with him (her?) and I can’t pass that on to you either: I’m sorry. He said that this book; the one from which he was reading, had no footnotes, although the author’s previous book, upon which this one drew, was extensively footnoted.



The portion of the book he read was about an individual who was, and is, a mover and a shaker in the world. He was associated with arms dealers and reportedly had a credit line of a billion dollars at his disposal. Supposedly, he had a business partner who had disappeared after being indicted for selling detonators for nuclear warheads. This same tycoon had had something to do with the production of a movie that first aired six months before “9/11” in which a passenger plane was taken over by remote control for the purpose of flying it into a building in a terrorist attack. In a quote made by an American businessman who knew this tycoon and who had dealings with him, it was further alleged that the tycoon approached this American businessman with a proposition to begin buying up American media outlets and the businessman complied.

These revelations went on for some time, one after another. In the course of the radio broadcast a reference was made to the notification that was sent to a Jewish establishment of some sort, somewhere, just prior to the planes crashing into the World Trade Center on “9/11”. That warning had supposedly been forwarded to the Jewish company operating within the twin towers of the World Trade Center and those people had been evacuated. When our radio host was joined by a lady (whose name I never caught), she opened by saying that her first task was to dispel “All” the misinformation this man had been spreading. They both laughed. She then explained that, while it was true that the company in the World Trade Center had been informed, it was as a result of a “Threatening” phone call that had come into the first afore mentioned Jewish establishment. The premise was that it had been a “Warning” from someone with foreknowledge about the perpetrators of the attack on 9/11 and the message they had left was in the form of a threat or taunt made against the Jewish members of this first establishment, stating that they were about to pay at the hands of the attackers.

This is what is known as “Plausible Deniability”: and because she began with the statement that “All” of his rants were just that, the rantings of conspiracy theorists, what was presented as underground radio ended up functioning as counter spin to the book he had been reading: at least in that moment. But how does the notion that it was a terrorist “taunt” change the nature of the alert sent to either of the Jewish businesses? If



anyone with Israeli ties was trying to get us to go to war in the Middle East, would they call themselves Israelis or would they pose as Islamic terrorists when they made the call to save their fellow Jews? We must also ask, “If it was a Jewish Establishment that was taunted with the threat of 9/11 in advance of 9/11, why was the target American and not Israeli? Why was only the Jewish business evacuated?”

This is the nature of propaganda. Identifying it requires a certain scrutiny on the part of the listener. As Americans we tend to trust those we hear in the media, thinking that those in the media “police” each other. Unfortunately, our media has been gobbled up by Corporations and other private interests like this Arms Dealer. Our citizenry has been de-educated by a government running roughshod over the education system and our numbers swelled by immigrants who never learned that Republics and democracies must be fought for and nurtured; until those calling themselves Americans, really no longer are “Americans”. They are nothing more than beer drinking sports fans. This radio DJ went on to share with us a tape recording of a protest made at City Hall (I think it was City Hall) a week or so before. What they were protesting was never made clear in the time I was listening. The DJ used words like “rights” and “law” and “Law Suit” and even “Pigs”. It was very retro. What you had was a bunch of disfranchised people making demands on a City Counsel that had no means of satisfying what was, in the end, their dissatisfaction with the world. What was accomplished?

The recording was played to rev up the troops to go down the next day on Sunday and make a fuss. “If they do this, we could sue”. “If they do that, you can do this, so that they can’t do that.” “Don’t do that, it turns “this” from a citation into a Misdemeanor”. It was all well choreographed so that these tired old Hippies and Yuppies could get in the news making trouble about nothing while the DJ patted them on the back from down at the station out of harm’s way. The “Public” is turned off by “Activism” as a result. The Police withdraw deeper into the siege mentality that keeps them defending “Banksters” because “We The People” have abandoned “The Law” for protests and the Police have abandoned it for expediency; seeing us as “Other”, dehumanized, much as conveyed in the other direction by the DJ in his use of the word “Pig”.



The last thing to mention about this “Pirate Radio” is a “Statistic” it quoted that came from another self-proclaimed rebel radio station from the San Francisco Bay Area. KPFA is a station I have written about before concerning their “Beer Muscles”, which they found in 2013, to speak out against the Israeli occupation in Gaza. In this case however, it was only days before that the same woman, speaking on KPFA, had related to us the findings of an analysis they did of NPR (National Public Radio Inc.) in which it was revealed that something like 71% of the announcers and guests on NPR’s programs were “White Males” and that of the remainder, most were “White Females”: (those “White Devils”!).

But before we get to that, I have a confession to make. You see, a couple of weekends later I found that radio station in Santa Cruse again. The same man was reading from the same book, entitled “Solving 9/11: The Deception That Changed The World”, at “Free Radio Santa Cruse 101.3 FM (I still never got the Author). The book outlined how an air strainer of some sort had been placed in the “Hot Zone” of New York’s World Trade Center by a professor from U C Davis in the days following the buildings’ collapse and how another scientist had recently gotten a hold of some of the samples and found clear evidence of an explosive which melts metal into white hot globs. Globs like the globs of molten metal found still smoldering in the rubble of The World Trade Center. That same “Movie Maker” and “Media Purchaser”, supposedly working as an Israeli agent, owned a U S chemical company capable of making such an explosive. That day this guy on the “Free Radio” gave out his radio “Call-in” number and wondered out loud on the radio why there are so many internet listeners that he could see listening and yet no callers. “Are all you listeners Israeli Intelligence agents?” he asks out loud. The answer is probably that all the listeners were too afraid to have NSA know they were listening if they were hearing it on the radio and too overwhelmed by the knowledge that they had “Outed” themselves if they were on the internet. The point of this bit here is to show that I can be wrong. If it turns out that these people went down to City Hall to protest the cover-up that this book exposes, then I have wronged some very patriotic folks and as being wrong is not something I shrink from acknowledging, let me state clearly that I was wrong in my original



assessment of this man's program and I acknowledge that fact. I even left my original mistake in this piece in the hope that YOU might find the strength to be wrong as well, for the sake of the truth. So let me apologize up front for any other mistakes I might make here within. Forgive me my trespasses, please: as you hope to be forgiven yours.

Which brings us to all those "White People" on NPR (National "Public" Radio) and that Indian Women (Dot Indian) who has a KPFA program I've spoken of elsewhere, called "Uprising": which is a cute turn of phrase harkening back to Native Americans (Feather Indians). But that's about the full extent of any similarity. After all, what are Indians from India, posing as Americans, on the warpath about? Is it that some of them come here with several years of tax free status when people like myself have paid income tax since I was twelve? Is it that they receive "Minority Status" conceived of to help Black Americans rise up economically as reparation for historical discrimination that never included Dot Indians: while I as White Male have found myself at the end of the "Affirmative Action" line all my adult life? Is it that they have brought their "Old World" culture to the States and live with several generations in a single family dwelling, driving up home prices out of the reach of traditional American families? They get free childcare from parents who are old enough when they come here that they immediately qualify for Social Security without ever having paid in: while I have paid in for fifty years but only the highest thirty-two years count. Can you imagine a bank account in which only the highest 60% of deposits are counted? Why would Social Security agents and administrators go along with such an injustice? Because they get Federal Retirement packages that far exceed any Social Security payments lowly Citizens get, so long as they keep their head down and their mouths shut and sell out the rest of us. Besides, Social Security was never envisioned to be a "Savings Account" that gave people "Rights". It was set up as a "Pyramid Scheme" that paid out the money from one "Generation" to the next. The lady who helped me sign up to begin receiving my Social Security was an immigrant from; you guessed it: India.

No, Ms. KPFA from India is "Uprising" against the Capitalist Structure that she is undermining even as she feeds off of it. KPFA is a



“Socialist” radio station that believes that if we let them run the Country they will be better dictators than the Capitalists: when both sides serve “The Money Masters” who control both arguments with money and media. But this is about “Race Relations”, so how does she fit in? Certainly not in the Black subculture that has made it a crime for its men to become educated out of the “Hood” under penalty of death. Not the “Black Culture” that is dominated by finger wagging women who are confrontational and prone toward the humiliation of their own men; as “Dots” are all about upward mobility through education (subsidized through the Nation of India as an invasion of unprincipled “Cast System”, or ‘Class System’ oriented techno-drones into the dying carcass of what was once known as the land of the free) and a male dominated (Dot) subculture. Don’t forget that when the Indian Government made the decision to fund the free education of some of its children so they could go abroad and in return send “Cash” back to India’s economy (after the Mexican model) for the good of that country; it is unlikely that they chose their students from the lowliest cast they call the “Untouchables”, (not to be confused with “Elliot Ness”). It is far more likely that they came from the upper, privileged “Cast”, that sees that privilege as “God Given”. If they aren’t from that group, then they’re probably being exploited here in the US as US citizens, by members of their own racial/ethnic group from that upper “Cast” and are consequently being “Subsidized”, much like Illegal Immigrants, with Government Programs, paid for with taxes and National Debt extorted from the American Middle Class.

Every time I hear this “Up riser” over-emphasizing her native dialect when introducing herself, I am reminded of our last Supreme Court Justice and the way we were all schooled on the pronunciation of her name. We get it all the time these days. When I was young we used to laugh at the pretentiousness of Spanish and Hispanic surnames with their large number of names. After all, they were pedigrees given to show lineage. It was the pyramid of hierarchy from Pope to King, to Queen, to Don, to duke or whatever; that America cast off for the “Highway”, the level playing field of The Bible. Brotherhood and equality in opposition to the pyramid. If you fail to understand that Jorgenson is pronounced Yorgenson in the Old Country but not in America, then you don’t know



America. They didn't change their names in order to "Fit in". They changed them in order to belong as part of a new thing never before imagined. You immigrants think it's a place where wealth comes from the Government that forces people born wealthy to share it with you. You fail to see that vultures are a different animal than an American, no matter what color, or race, or ethnicity, he or she is. Unfortunately Black Americans have fallen for the same propaganda. Poor Black women often make up African sounding names to propel their children into "Stardom" while rejecting those old "White" sounding names; without realizing that many of those old names are actually Jewish names that "Christians" took out of reverence for characters from The Bible and their God.

I want to take a moment here to elaborate on this metaphor from The Bible called the "Highway". As modern People from a modernized Country with a modern infrastructure, I think most of us fail to appreciate the concept. The next time you're on a "Highway", take a moment to look at the terrain you are passing over and imagine yourself "on foot". When I was young, most all the roads followed the "Lay of the land". When the road went up a steep hill it traversed the hill, back and forth to gain elevation. Similarly, when one comes to a creek or a river, one needs a "Bridge", as almost all twentieth century highways in America had; but which none of the "Pioneers" enjoyed. With the advances in "Earth Moving Equipment" that took hold in a big way in the 1950's, when hills were encountered, they began to cut them down and use them to fill in the ravines and gullies, bogs, swamps, gulches, pitfalls and chasms so that the road "Rose Up" to meet that which was "Brought Down", so as to become nearly level as compared with its natural state. When "Earthen Works" were inadequate to the task, then concrete and steel structures were erected so that "Less Powerful" vehicles were able to "ascend" over the obstacles that had impaired and impeded their life's journey in the past: before the "Highway" was put in place. If we think of "democratic Republics" as earth moving equipment, we can see the forward progression of Society more clearly as a metaphorical "Highway".

So this KPFA "Up Riser" (I think I'll call her "Dottie", it's very American sounding) has some young Hispanic women on (they sounded like girls) to explain that they don't like to be called Hispanic. They prefer



to be called “Latino” to which I answer, if you want to be classified as Latino, you should go and live in Latin America. But in fact, Latino wasn’t really what she wanted to be called but something else more distinct. The reason these girls want to be labeled as such is to receive their just recognition as having been born to a certain group. Here in America, that Latino group is “Entitled” to many more advantages through birthright than plain old “White” Women are: even though White Women have birthrights over and above those of White Males. This is why “Socialism” as we practice it in America, is so crucial to the destruction of the culture, that the forces I do battle with, are bent on destroying. You see, these Latino women and this Dot Indian woman “Dottie” and the new wave of immigrants from Asia and South and Central America: all these believe that the American “Culture” exists separate and apart from American “Prosperity”; but the two go hand in hand. So when Immigrants come here and they are told by the press that they can make this Culture over into something like the one they left behind, they are right. What they’re not telling them is that it will get them the same economic outcome and the same freedoms that their old culture provided. Americans at their first zenith were tolerant of diversity whereas today’s media would have you believe that it was diversity that made America great, when it was not. It was uniformity in their belief in The God of Abraham and the teachings of That “One True God” (’s) Son Jesus, The Christ, that gave structure to the culture that gave rise to the prosperity. It was in the reading of the Family Bible that every family had and read, that the rules of the once great “Culture” were forged moving ever closer to its full potential. If you drive through the exclusive residential developments that have sprung up in the “Silicon Valley” where people write the programs used by the NSA to spy on this “Orwellian” world, it is Dot Indians and other newly immigrated Asians who make up the vast majority of the inhabitants. Their “Papers” may call them Americans and they may be “Entitled” to all the protections that they have helped to erode over the last twenty years: but money is their god and their guiding light. Moreover, they will not look down on a White Man dressed in “Blue Collar” apparel on the street. Those “elites” look through them or past them, and maybe that’s out of fear or uncertainty;



but their young children do not yet understand to keep such distain hidden.

So let us take two “Illegal”, or even legal immigrants, man and women and put him to work where he gets free lodging (that he doesn’t value as income at tax time) or is paid “under the table” wages and her at work where she has access to cheap food part of the time. If the legal immigrant gets a tax holiday as a gift for being “New”, then in either case what money they make is almost all saved except for discretionary purchases if their rent is significantly reduced by “overcrowding”. If they are “Illegal” they get free medical as well. If they are legal but make too little, they get free medical as well. If they make 15,000 “taxable” dollars between them and save most of it, they could have tens of thousands in ten years time to buy a house or start a business (perhaps using other Illegals as cheap labor; paying no taxes and providing no benefits: not even the mandatory “Workman’s Compensation Insurance”, but relying instead on free “walk-in” hospital care made mandatory by ‘Law’): perhaps using their minority status to get an “SBA” loan. At \$15,000, they pay no taxes whether deferred or not because they show no tax worthy earnings. If they have no access to free food at work, they still qualify for food stamps using their “Anchor Babies” or get help from Catholic Charities. If a “White” kid goes to College they spend four years or more going into debt to be educated in the propaganda of the “Politically Correct”. They come out in debt but they make more, which is then taxed as if they make more, and they will pay for the medical of the immigrant through “Obamacare”; so that between the taxes and the interest on the student loans they have been enslaved. They don’t qualify for Food Stamps or any other Government assistance, because they make too much “Gross Income”, even though they keep nothing after the vultures take theirs. They will never own a home or have children. Who would want that for Americans? The insidious part of the trap was that as Bill Gates was instructing all those kids to take more science and math, and forget “History”, he was constructing computers and importing Asians that would eliminate the jobs they were training for. Meanwhile all the blue-collar jobs (even the union ones) were being taken over by minorities who have no mandate under “Law” to include “White” kids and so, more and



more, all the “Trades People” are Hispanics who speak Spanish in the workplace: thereby excluding White kids.

Well, from “Dottie’s” point of view (this is a discussion on Race and ethnicity) all “White” Americans are born with a “Silver Spoon”. Which brings us back to that 71% White Male dominated NPR business. The thing about a discussion on Race and ethnicity is that it can’t be done on a format like NPR where all those who get to speak are “White”; especially when most of those 71% have Jewish surnames. In a discussion on race in which “White” males are almost always vilified; if you don’t want to be labeled Hispanic when you’re Latino, imagine how it feels to be represented by people who hide behind “Anti-Semitism” any time they are called out for bad behavior, but spend most of their time using the “White Male” label as their “beard”. I heard some Hispanic man call into NPR to complain that there are too many “Whites” in Hollywood Movies and I had to laugh at how well the Minorities have been brainwashed. Of course the Jewish announcer didn’t point out that, like NPR, a large percentage of those “White” faces in Hollywood are actually ethnically Jewish. The Jewish People actually “Invented” Hollywood and its “Stars”. Moreover, God chastised them in the Bible well in advance for “Our” worship of their “Star gods”. Jewish men make up about 1½% of America’s population, but they are far more likely to be connected to the one tenth of one percent who own the country because “some” of them work as a subculture which is at odds with the American ethical principles that built this Nation. Moreover, it was the liberal media that convinced “White America” that what was called “The Good Old Boy Network” was immoral: even Un-American. White America agreed, and even legislated against such patronizing, even as that very same liberal media encouraged Minorities and Women to “Network” among themselves with Government assistance: to pay taxes like Capitalists and collect benefits like Socialists, while demanding the opposite of the White Male Majority.

Concerning the networking of Jewish Americans: I said “Some” of them. Now this is where this discussion on “Race Relations” is going to become meaningful, or it is going off into the weeds and over a cliff. We have an understanding in this Country that when it comes to our comedians, we only allow Blacks to make fun of Blacks and Asians to



make fun of Asians and Jewish comedians to make fun of Jewish People. The exception to this unspoken law is that almost anyone is allowed to make fun of “White Males”. It began with a television show called “All in the Family” and it critiqued the White Anglo-Saxon Protestant (WASP) Males whose ancestors, of mostly Northern Europe origins, first began coming here after the Protestant Reformation, fleeing The Roman Catholic Church. Because that demographic ran the Country and because they had their “demons”, “WE The People” called them to task publicly to “Exorcise” those demons for the good of Mankind and the Country.

Where White Anglo-Saxon Protestant Males used to make up nearly 45% or more of America’s population, until we were invaded by Papists (Pope followers) from Ireland and Italy a century ago, we now see the result of a media Empire bent on disassembling the Great American Experiment for something more Old Worldly. Many “White” Papists believe in family lineage too, as do the Jewish. That’s why we have “The Sons of Italy” and “Saint Patrick’s Day” but we don’t have “Holland Day” and we mostly dropped “October Fest”. The Dot Indians fit right in. So do the Hispanic, as we celebrate Mexico’s Independence Day. Moreover, according to some blogger interviewed on NPR, Hispanics see all Hispanics the same: whether “Legal” or Illegal”, they are all “together” NPR would have you believe. Three nice “Blocks” of “Peoples” to be pitted against each other: Blacks, Whites and Hispanics: with Asians either silent or inconsequential drones of the Security State and Jewish People invisible behind the curtain of the Great and Powerful OZ. We discussed this in the context of the “William Lind” interview you may remember. Some of the Ivy League Schools have been demonized in the past for limiting the number of Jewish students they would accept in a given year. Under-representation is seen as problem for minorities, but taking more than your share from the mainstream has never been frowned upon since the imposition of the “Politically Correct”, that says “Whites” have too much influence even if “White” is only a denotation of the color of one’s skin and not of their ethnic origin. You see, in order to maintain their ethnic identity while living in a Nation built on the ideal that ethnicity is the cause of all the division of the world; ethnic Jews (as differentiated from Religious Jews) have convinced one ethnic group after



another to reject that which made America: America. We called it “The Melting Pot” into which “Many” were added, to become “One”. The Bible refers to the process as a forge removing “Dross” from “Silver” in the context of making “Christians”.

By this point, those of you reading this, who believe that anyone who criticizes any member of the Jewish Community is an “Anti-Semite”, have already stopped reading or called The Authorities. If, on the other hand, you are still listening, it is time for you to check out two crucial pieces of information. In a discussion of ethnicity and race in America, it is critical that you read the William Lind interview (files 2,3&4) from “The Book of Answers”, enclosed here within. If you can’t open a JPEG file, at least read the file entitled “Lind”. Mr. Lind is of the “Right Wing” to be sure, so take what he says using a critical “Eye”. But the underlying cause of the divide in our Nation is well outlined in his interview.

Secondly, you “MUST” watch “The Money Masters” by Bill Still @ Google Video. Both pieces give a historical context to the world and its powers. Both implicate people with Jewish Ethnicity within these power struggles, but neither should be taken as an indictment against “All”, or even a majority of The Jewish People. The fact that I have to point that out shows just exactly how perverted “Political Correctness” has become. After all, one can bash all the “White Devils” one wants without being accused of racial or ethnic slander against “All” “Whites”, but “Call Out” the behavior of someone Jewish and suddenly their “White Persona” is shed and their shield of “Anti-Semitism” is displayed. Moreover, these pieces show who set these forces in motion and not necessarily who controls them now. In the end, it is about “Power”, not Race, Religion, or Ethnicity. You will learn from Bill Still that it doesn’t matter if a Country is Capitalistic or Communistic: what matters is if its democratic, A Republic or A Dictatorial Authoritarian Regime.

\*\*\*\*\*STOP! Read Lind/ watch “The Money Masters”\*\*\*\*\*

It is over-representation, not under-representation that is at work within this politically charged and “Ethnically” Jewish sub-culture. When one listens to PBS or NPR, one is presented with guest after guest who is characterized as an “Expert” on this topic or that. In fact, often as not, they are authors who have just been published, promoting their newly



published book. That is to say, that what appears to be the clout of the interviewer drawing all these “Learned” individuals to their program, is really just the façade of a sales promotion for what a publisher is promoting to the public. By dominating the publishing industry, Jewish Ethnic interests get to choose “Who” and “What” is published, thereby giving the appearance of credibility and “Expertise” to all those chosen by the publisher to appear on the talk forums. In return, this pseudo-credibility is transferred to the talk forum. To make matters even worse, because American Libraries routinely replace old texts with new; by controlling the publishing, publishers have been rewriting American and World History and substituting this propaganda for history with the unwitting aid of Librarians.

For well over forty years now, “White Males” have been the focus of an indictment by the media. Some of it is deserved. But where is the introspection within the other “Minority Sub-Cultures”? It is non-existent. When it does arise, it is silenced or ignored. The zeal with which the media went after Bill Cosby has as much to do with his criticisms of “Black Culture” as it does with his alleged sexual misconduct. It is also important to note that in a video I have referenced elsewhere, an Israeli “End of Days” enthusiast explains to us that members of all the dispersed “Twelve Tribes” of ancient Israel have been found and members of each Tribe have returned to Jerusalem and the State of Israel. He shows them in their different races as they have returned from the Diaspora, changed by the two millennia spent in other lands, but all “As One” bearing arms as Jews in preparation for the battle he believes will begin at Mount Megiddo: Armageddon. Juxtaposed to that, we see the Jewish influence here in America bent on the division of The Country into racial, religious and ethnic enclaves that can be manipulated to serve interests contrary to those of The Nation: “US”. We see The Founding Fathers of this Country, who dared to imagine equality among all “Free Men” for the first time since ancient Greece, vilified as “Old, Rich, White Men” for not including women and minorities in that original “Leap of Faith”. It’s like disparaging Henry Ford for not putting airbags in Model T’s.

In the midst of all this comes the shooting of the nine in Charleston, the police shootings of Black men around the Country, and the hanging



death of a Black woman activist in a Texas jail cell. It is framed by the “Shit Stirrers” as “Black lives don’t matter” and converted into the slogan “Black Lives Matter”. So let’s have a frank discussion about my Black Brothers and Sisters. There was an uproar about the Confederate Flag still being waved after that idiot White kid shot those folks in the Charleston Church. I get that. We all get that. I also get that when Black Historians talk about Abraham Lincoln, in the PBS Classic “The Civil War” by Ken Burns, they will be the first to argue that the Civil War was not a fight to free the slaves. By that logic it follows that the Confederate Flag is not a symbol of Slavery, when of course it is. But it is also a symbol of a “People” who defied the power of Government when that government made them carry the burden of the tariffs imposed by England against cotton, in order to protect Northern Merchant’s political stances. It is a flag of defiance of the way that same Federal Government allowed “Moneyed” “Carpetbaggers” to steal what many would argue Southerners had no right to anyway because it was build on the slavery of others. But that didn’t make it ripe for the taking by Northern “Moneyed Interests”. Had they been kept out, Freed Slaves may have indeed got “40 Acres and a Mule”. All that aside, the “South” did not secede from the Union in the end, but Black America did. The truth is that democracies are like marriages. It takes both sides being engaged. When one side walks away and then badmouths the other, the Family of Man called “Country” crumbles; especially when the one breaking up the marriage is the only one who gets to disparage the other while being coddled by old friends and rewarded, even encouraged, by the “Courts”.

It happened even before the assassination of the reverend Doctor Martin Luther King. It is a human thing to want to belong. So much so that when we move to a place where people speak differently, we tend to begin to speak like they do. Language is a statement of affiliation. English “Cockney” is hard for the American ear to understand because it is a rebellious dialect that rejects “Proper” English. The Eastern Americans tend to be either a bit pretentious in some cases, or disrespectful in others. Southern Whites of the Old South put on “Aires” even in their dialect. The Midwest is the same unpretentious enunciations we use when we sing. Even the Beatles of Liverpool sang as though they were from the



Midwest. Out West the condescending “Valley Girl” language has made it into mainstream “Girl Talk”. Current NPR discussions on the matter find that whatever girls want is, “Right, True and Correct”. Did you hear that Mr. Lind? We’ll get back to this.

But it doesn’t matter where you go in the inner city Black Communities of America, East Coast or West, Chicago or St. Lewis; the language is a celebration of secession. We all get it. But the “Whites” who have stood at the back of the line for you these last fifty years take all the abuse for your failures while these anarchists in “White- (I was going to say clothing but the irony is too much), let’s say “White Face”, tell you how we are out to get you. You know how the media has celebrated the aggressive and confrontational behavior of Black Women. The woman who was found hanged in Texas was pulled over illegally. I have had the same “Tactic” used on me in a small town in Kansas at one o’clock in the morning. Driving a box van at the speed limit, or less, down the center lane of a four lane main street, a car moving much faster than myself (and probably over the limit) approached from far away and overtook me so fast that I moved over to accommodate the fact that they were in my lane and showed no sign of moving over. The flashers went on immediately and I was pulled over for failure to signal. It was and is, a police “Tactic” that is illegal, yet sold to officers as “Good and Productive Police Procedure”. Because I am of the “White” culture I held my tongue and left a few minutes later without a ticket. I get pulled over for nothing all the time because I look like an old biker dude and I think they hope to find me transporting “Meth” or something. They are profiling and they are “revenueing”, because Reagan put all Government on a “pay as you go” basis so that the rich wouldn’t have to help pay the cost of Government. Cops see their work as important and the funding of their paycheck and their retirement are rolled up in the psychological rat’s nest that says they need to bend the Law to fund their “good works”. Down in Ferguson Missouri it was demonstrated that Black Folks were being pulled over and “Ticketed” at rates far above those of White Folks. But Police never know what White Folks are “Lawyered Up” which would result in a “Net Loss” in “Revenueing”. It’s a statistical thing as much as a racial thing. Besides, “Poor Folks” placed in the system can be “Milked”



far longer than some “One Off” White Dude who pays the ticket, and Blacks are statistically poorer around Ferguson. Police are doing “God’s Work” and “We” are all just keeping them from protecting us. Us the other. The dehumanized. They know in their hearts what they are doing, but it gets twisted in their need for that paycheck where all their ideals died. And when that pathology collides with the “Black Culture” that will no longer “Step and fetch it” the way all us “White Men” have learned to do, you end up shot or in jail where you become so depressed by the inhumanity of it all that its “POSSIBLE” you might take your own life.

In this woman’s blog she said to “White People” that Blacks had gone as far as they could and it was now up to us. I say my generation has paid the debt at the back of the line. I say that someone must first ask for forgiveness before it is granted. And though I will not disparage the intent or the necessity of the Charleston families to forgive in order to grieve: I would remind you that Christian superiority “So Called” was the pulpit from which “Slave Owners” justified themselves for the enslavement of others. And while the Federal Government has protected and raised “Blacks” up as a Sub-Culture, it has pitted you against those of us who have always been on your side; so that government gains political power. It may be that “White”, State and Local Police are constantly harassing “Blacks” on the street. But that’s because as a group, you likely to be “Easy Money” in support of all that “God’s Work”; not because you’re Black: although as “Blacks” you are far more likely to be “Ganged Up”. You fail to appreciate that Federal Regulators backed by the U S Justice Department are constantly harassing the rest of us in our homes and our businesses and you “March” to demand that “Black Lives Matter” with no concern for the worth of any other lives. I ask that along with the young White gunman who has not yet asked for your forgiveness, that you finally forgive those of us who have wronged you in no other way than to look like those who held your ancestors captive after the manner of how the Government and the Banksters hold our children in bondage; even as they raise you up. And you say, “But you were not held in bondage”, and I reply “To be forced to work or find your family on the street, when no job is guaranteed, is bondage. Property taxes is ‘Share Cropping’. It is the same insecurity faced by your ancestors who had their family structure



dictated by others, that gave rise to Matriarchal families that cuckold your young men and goaded them into ‘Secession.’” And you reply, “But you could not be beaten or murdered or raped”. And I answer, “If I rise up I will be put down.” If I am insubordinate I stand a chance of being incarcerated and, indeed raped. Whereas “Slaves” held by Slave owners represented an investment that saw “some” value in the care and maintenance of “Property, White Males lives do not matter to The State or to Corporations, as we have become expendable in a glutted workforce that does not affirm our right to work, even though they rely on our tax contributions. Moreover, these grievances of which you speak, were committed by people long dead against people long dead. Forgive the dead. Forgive the living”. And you answer, “But these things still afflict my People.” And I answer, “They are my People too. Let us work together to fix this Nation as Americans rather than as ethnic sub-cultures, for all God’s Children”. I would remind you that ‘The Gates Foundation’ believes that “All People have the ‘Right’ to a healthy and productive life”, which is rather limited and in parallel with the philosophy of the owners of your ancestors. Whereas, Americans always believed that “All Men and Women are endowed by their Creator with certain Unalienable ‘Rights’, including, but not limited to “Life, Liberty and the Pursuit of Happiness”: though Tories & and Central Bankers & Slave Holders & Communists & Capitalists & The Roman Catholic Church, to mention a few, have slowed and often prohibited the advancement of God’s promised victory over captivity. For Christ’s sake, the Supreme Court has ruled that “The Declaration of Independence”, the document in which that sentiment was made manifest, is not a “legally binding document”: even though it was the mission statement of The American Revolution.

In a related matter, it seems that police have been going after Young Black Men who have posted pictures that police found threatening to police. One young man supposedly pointed a toy gun at a police car in a picture showed on facebook or some other place on the web and found himself arrested as a “Terrorist”. “Dottie” immediately went to “Racism” as the cause. A guest on her show, (or maybe it was NPR) with an African name that I don’t remember and certainly couldn’t spell, told us the history of the “Black 9/11” in Boston or Marilyn, back in the 1980’s,



where police firebombed a house with women and children inside because it was the headquarters of a Black Secessionist group: maybe it was the Black Panthers. Of course it was racist: wasn't it? Was it Racist when they went after the "Branch Dividians" and burned up their women and children down in Waco Texas in the 90's? Or was it about power? The "Stated" objective of some of the Black Panthers was the overthrow of the Government. "Dottie" was busy asking the question, "If pointing guns at police cars is terrorism, why isn't a Swastika terrorism? Well Ms. Upriser, it "is" classified as a "hate crime". So let me ask you, what about gang graffiti? The litmus test for terrorism is that it frightens a population and forces government to make changes. Marking someone else's home or property with your "brand" of ownership is spot on. Go down to the city center and look at all the city electrical boxes and such, painted in murals in an attempt to placate graffiti: does that qualify as Government behavior? Out in the central valley of California "Whites" are selling their homes and fleeing out of fear in the face of graffiti markings indicating gang turf "Ownership" on residential housing.

When you threaten your neighbors it is a hate crime if, and only if, you conjure up icons of White Power and/or Supremacy because "Whites" won't stand for it. The reverse is not true because the reverse is not true in the Minority community. When you challenge power in the form of Government or in the form of the Police, it is not "Racism" that gets you slammed to the ground or murdered: it is the training brought to bear in a Police State, coupled with Police fear in the face of the oppression of "ALL" people through overbearing laws put in place to keep the Police "Other" from the population in order to deny "The LAW" which is supposed to protect "We The People", not oppress us. When that White Group calling themselves "Sovereign Citizens", who said that taxes were illegal and stopped paying taxes; had two of its own shoot a cop; that father and son were hunted down as a threat to cops. When some secessionist Black Man with the African name on the divisionist radio show, told us of how his friend was followed by a "Plain Clothes-ed" undercover agent and was killed when he tried to ram that undercover cop with his car out of fear: I know just how he felt. When my mother divorced my father, my step dad got "jumped" by two thugs. A few weeks

later he and I (I was 12) were on a deserted highway on winding hilly roads at dusk when a car came out of nowhere and crowded us to force us off the road. He “stepped on it” until we got to town. It turned out to be a young cop in his own car, in street clothes, with his “Date” in the car. He wrote my step dad a ticket for speeding so he could impress his date: but we lived because we didn’t use inner city “Black Culture” tactics to deal with the situation. When my step dad took the ticket before a judge, the judge upheld it because some cops and some judges are corrupt. If we join forces we can fix that and that is precisely why they give shows to people who stir the pot like “Dottie” to keep us divided. Is she trying to avenge what the “White Devils” did in India before Gandhi? Doesn’t she remember how pasty White Stalin was and how great a leader he was for “Up Risers”? Or is she a cheerleader for the Money Masters? They’re almost certainly White in public if not in ethnicity.

I was waiting for a train at an outdoor station. An African American Woman showed up and the two of us had a conversation as the only two present while we waited for the train. It was pleasant. We talked about current events and how we both felt like we had more in common than the pundits allow for. I sipped my coffee while she went through some new clothes she had bought for the trip and arranged them in her travel bag. When the train approached she headed toward the platform ahead of me. I stopped to pick up the labels from the clothes that she had discarded on the platform and threw them in the trash. Deny it if you like, but “That” is part of Black Culture that says, “I’m no maid and no janitor”. I’ve seen young Black kids eat a Taco Bell item and let the rapper fall to the ground on the corner when finished. I’ve seen entire groups of Hispanics clean the garbage out of their cars as they exited parking along the coast highway #1. That’s a cultural thing. Mexico is a war zone because of the drug war implemented by the U S and because Mexicans are a Lawless People. They are lawless in Mexico and so there is no economy. They are lawless here when they come here to work illegally and they are lawless in the way they conduct themselves in their underground economy. But because these things cannot be quantified when underground; or recorded when Police let it go because there is no money in trying to “Revenue” people who don’t show up for court; there are no statistics against them,



when working illegally is not counted as breaking the law on NPR and PBS: or by the Pope. After all, its working People's jobs, not Elite's jobs that they're stealing. Hell, they're creating jobs for elites and revenue for the Roman Catholic Church.

Black men have no salable skills because to educate yourself is to rise above your peers who might kill you if you try. That's part of the "Black Culture". Looking to the Government from cradle to grave: that's part of "The Black Culture". You wanted a conversation about "Race". "Americans" made a commitment to our Black Brothers and Sisters in the 1960's. It shook "Power" to its core. They have trying to divide us ever since. They have been successful to this point. Mostly because they went after our women.

A Black man got pulled over and shot for no front license plate. I got pulled over for no front license plate in California and grilled to see if I was living there illegally by not getting my license plates registered after thirty days. The law is "Grey" in that area because I do business in California but I am not a "Resident". The cops finally offered up that they suspected me of being there illegally after I guess I began to show the strain of their questioning. A dozen illegal workers from South and Central America show up at that same "Yard" to work and compete against legal Americans, some of whom are "White" and some of whom are "Hispanic"; every morning: but they all have California plates on their cars, so I'm the one the cops bother. When they were done interrogating me, the "Good Cop" demanded my phone number. I thought it odd at the time and then I realized later that they were going to monitor my movements by monitoring my phone to see if I was, in fact, living there illegally. The High Courts found such surveillance to be illegal when it was discovered that Federal and Local Agencies had formed an alliance to keep an eye on anybody they wanted to "Hound". So who is the "Criminal"? But I didn't get shot because, while I was visibly frustrated, I kept my mouth shut and my hands visible. Just as importantly, if they had shot me, it would have been a footnote on the local news and nothing more. They don't keep records of police shootings Nation wide and you've been punked into thinking it's to cover up "Black" shootings. Its to cover up the fact that their shooting Whites as well as Blacks so that it

can be used as a race wedge issue by racist Blacks. Yes, Blacks are largely “Racist”. PBS reports that 5% of fourteen year olds are now members of gangs. As it is unlikely that 5% of “White” kids are in gangs, that means a much larger percentage of minority kids are “Ganging Up”.

It’s not just against us civilians either. Some “Illegal” in San Leandro California shoots and kills a cop but if “Dottie” and Amy Goodman covered the story I missed it. The cop gets a parade to the graveyard from a bunch of his fellows who are probably on-duty with pay; while some White kid playing by the rules somewhere dies on the job at minimum wages with no promise of retirement or benefits for him or his family in life or in death, and friends and family grieve the end of everything they have known in obscurity.

A male interviewer on KPFA allows some author to allege that “White Supremacy” was in play at the “Sandy Hook Elementary School Shooting” because the mother of the perpetrator of the shootings was able to keep her son from being dealt with by mental health institution officials because of her elevated status in society, which sprung from “White Privilege.” So that this author characterized so-called “White Privilege” as “White Supremacy”, with the tacit consent of the interviewer. Meaning that eventually, all “Whites” will be guilty of being “White Supremacists” simply by virtue of the color of their skin and the elevated status derived from that skin tone at the tail end of the Affirmative Action Line. Don’t kid yourself, any “Privilege” she enjoyed came from either her wealth or her gender.

And to what end is all this White Male bashing useful? Well “Dottie” was interviewing a lady who is head of India’s Communist Party and Dottie all giddy at the honor. They discussed how poor farmers were losing their small farms because India’s Prime Minister was pandering to Capitalists who were usurping that privately held farmland for Capital Gain: as if Communism protected private ownership of “Anything”. It’s like Mr. Lind explained. They need us divided into two separated but equally politically powerful groups so that we cancel each other out at the ballot box and they can run the show. Some believe they need us to go to war with each other so they can bring in U. N troops as part of “The New World Order”. I really don’t care what their plan is. God has other plans.



One thing is for sure; we need to fund Government with taxes paid by “ALL” interests before this snake eating its own tail brings us all down. When you allow Government to “Fund” itself through fees and such, in the way Reagan perverted the process, you “Grow” Government exponentially, you don’t shrink it. The more agents they have, the more money they can “Generate”, which they need to pay the wages, benefits and retirements of the increased number of Government Agents required to “Generated the Revenue”: and after all, they’re doing God’s Work.

So Ladies, now it’s your turn. To quote Sheldon Cooper, “What is life with whimsy?” The answer is, not much. But when you allow it control over your destiny in the physical world you end up the bug rather than the windshield. When I was a child, the “Age” of automation, powered by fusel fuel was at its zenith. Mankind’s struggle against nature and the elements was over thanks to fossil fuels and fossil fuels were cheap and seemingly limitless. It was time for reflection; for a new “Age”. The problem was, and is, that the power structure of the world was not ready to go softly into that good night. Reflection led to questions about war and to those disastrous anti-war movements. Disastrous for the Industrial Military Complex. Then there was the Environmental Movement. Even the “Races” had begun to “Miscegenate”. Even worse, as time moved on there would be more innovation and automation and all that would lead to even more time for education (as apposed to indoctrination in the “Politically Correct”) and reflection. What they needed was a way to turn the tide. They needed a glut in the workforce that would stagnate wages and raise unemployment so that they could get people too busy to “Mind the Store” of Government, as it were.

Immigration was a start. They could open the floodgates, both legal and illegal. American corn seed producers got the American Government to subsidize crops in order to put small farmers in South and Central America out of business and off their land, forcing their northward migration made “Illegal” by an end to the “Green Card” program. Then they got the young families “behind the eight ball” with debt and then they jacked up the rate on interest far beyond what had been morally acceptable or even legal: and South Dakota and Congress stepped up for that. But still, they needed more; and they needed a way to undo much of

the knowledge that was common to the People. Knowledge of the Culture that had given rise to this economy that was threatening to get out of the control of those who pull the leavers of power. How could we get mothers to hand over their children to State Education, or to gangs: to the “Media” to be indoctrinated? How could they turn them against their own husbands and brothers and sons to double the work force overnight and stagnate wages for the next two generations? Who would trade an economy in which a single paycheck could sustain a “Middle Class” family for one that required two paychecks to live in a “Middle Class” in decline? How could you turn a “Force” that contributed to Society, into one that selfishly made innumerable “Demands” upon Society? Why, with “Virginia Slims” of course. “You’ve got your own cigarette now baby: you’ve come a long, long way!” And Black Women, “Um, Um, Um”, you’ve taken an affirmative double dose. “Buffalo gals wont you come out tonight, come out tonight, come out tonight.” Charlie Harper had you lemmings pegged: and the men followed.

Americans once laughed at the “Indian” (feather) who sold “Long Island” (which he knew he did not own) to the “White Man” for a string of beads. Then their descendants sold “America” to “The Money Masters” for the trappings of the Feminist Movement. All you “Working Women” who call yourself “Republicans” might want to reassess your position as supposed “Physical Conservatives”; considering your promotion of “The Long Walk Through the Institutions” agenda of the Communist Party. All you “Feminists” who forced your way into the Military to “Serve and Protect” the “American Way” might want to reread Mr. Lind’s interview and reflect on how you were duped into becoming the vanguards of Communism aimed at the heart and soul of America and the excuse to subject future women to “The Draft”. I see you driving around in your pickups and SUV’s covered in tattoos and green hair, which are trinkets and bobbles and “Bling”; and I marvel at your gullibility. You are environmentalists, but you drive a second family car to work in traffic jams that wouldn’t be there without you; burning a limited and environmentally dirty resource; to earn half-wages because your future has been stolen and you are too busy to do the study required to save the culture and your own family. You should be ashamed, but you know no



shame. The sexual revolution gave you the power of “Delilah” over men and “YOU” have undone The Republic so that you could strut in front of other women in opaque panty-hose (which are stretchy pants) and dominate the culture, the courts and the economy for your own selfish ends whispered in your ear by a corrupted “Media Machine”.

About the same time period as the Charleston church shooting, we celebrated the 25th anniversary of “The Americans with Disabilities Act”: the “Candy Store”; as it was described by the lady interviewed on NPR. Imagine having all your needs met by society before you go out and compete for a job with those who have no such safety nets, so that you can feel complete and fulfilled in life; and they can live or die by the sword of competition in which you can’t lose. That’s what’s going on here. Those who celebrate this disabilities “Act” of Congress are really celebrating the change in law that says they are not beggars asking for help in their situation, but rather they have “Rights” and “Entitlements” which entitle them to certain standards of life as a starting point from which they can progress but not fall below. Their health care and their meals and their shelter are guaranteed by an act of law. From that standard of equality they can move forth into the work force to compete with mainstream White America Males who are not even guaranteed the right to sleep in a car on a side street. White Males who are allowed in many instances to sleep in the bushes away from their car to become a cautionary tale of those who “Fail” the system: but to allow them a place of refuge that is not being taxed or rented is to undermine the flow of money which provides the underpinning of all the programs which serve the cop’s widow, the entitled disabled, the Affirmatively Actioned, the prison system which provides for a large percentage of the male portion of the Black Culture, the elderly who are allowed to demand without contributing, the illegals who prop up the low wage standard and the high cost of housing from immigration, that moves money to the top where corruption resides.

I am reminded of that catchy little Katie Perry song: she’s the eye of the tiger and she’s going to roar like Helen Reddy did way back when. I wrote in “Revolution Number Ten” how my generation believed we had the tools to change the world. I wonder if I walked up to Katie on stage as

she sang, and slapped her hard across the face, if she would still roar that cute little chant? And if she had the courage to sing on and I repeated my assaults, how long would she endure and persevere to carry on her roar? If you're given "Minority Status" in America, there are countless Government Agencies assigned to help you. If you are a Woman in American Society there are innumerable laws to protect and promote you in Society, as well as NGO's (Non-Governmental Organizations) and Social Services designed with you in mind exclusively. That is to say, to the "Exclusion" of males. If you are a Minority Male you have Government Preferential Treatment at your disposal in the form of Affirmative Action, which has become a form of reverse discrimination against White Males. If you are a Black Male, you have the Social Acceptability of a life of crime within that portion of the Black Subculture. But within the White Culture such things are not acceptable. Few White Women will engage with convicted Felons. White Society has corrupted itself to the point of working "under the table" or hiring an "Illegal", but not all of us even allow for that. So you take a young "White Male" and you tell him that we are "Americans" and we don't live off the Government and we play by the rules. You tell him "We don't 'Gang up' and go out and beat up minorities because it's wrong: even though they seem to feel it's all right to intimidate us". Then you give him no skills, a broken home and place him at the back of the Affirmative Action line where he can't get a job that will allow him to have a home or a wife or a family. Then you berate him for the color of his skin, the sins of his fathers, and that dammed penis all you bitches are so envious of, without knowing the demands of society that are attached to penis ownership; and you are surprised when one of them tries to be the catalyst for the "Word to come Down" that it is now the time for a new paradigm in which it is OK for White Males to abandon the Social bonds that constrain them from returning humiliation for humiliation.

It's good that the people in Charleston are trying to put their tragedy behind them with forgiveness, if it is truly forgiveness and not just self-righteousness and high-mindedness. This idiot murderer was emulating Nate Turner and John Brown in his own lost and twisted way. So the real question is, "Were Nate and John Brown wrong?" Their actions helped



catalyze the war that freed Black Americans from “Slavery”. It was a war foretold in The Bible. Regardless of your answer, this is not the method of “Struggle” taught by The Christ Jesus, the acknowledged Prophet of Islam, nor of the Mahatma, who demonstrated a power greater than violence in his use of Christian teachings applied to “Struggle” to expel the world’s greatest military power at the time, from India.

In one of his last speeches, The Reverend Doctor Martin Luther King promised Americans “Give us the ballot and we will be fair.” Do Black Americans vote as Americans, or as Blacks? There is no question: not for them, not for Latinos, not for most women and certainly not for Gays. Who has voted away their rights and their privilege? You know this. It was and is the “White (mostly Protestant) Majority”. We have the true moral high ground here, which you have forsaken. Who has segmented us into groups to be pitted against each other? It is those very same who were joined together as one under The God of Abraham but who remained divided into twelve “Tribes” until they ceased to “prevail with God” in their quarreling and abandoned the title “Israel” (which literally means “Who prevail with God”). But it is not only them.

Some of my fellow “Americans” are of Jewish descent. While some “Jewish Americans” do not accept the premise that “All men are created equal” by our Creator. Some don’t even believe in our Creator. It would seem that three such Jewish Americans are currently seated on our United States Supreme Court. The other six seats are held by Catholics who would appear to be Papists: that is people who worship a human man. That is: subordinate to the Pope rather than to the Constitution or even the Laws of The God of Abraham. Which brings us to the red horse, which is the “Spirit”, of those who were waiting here when the Pilgrims brought the “Word of God” known as The Holy Bible into the “New World” God had promised: the New Jerusalem. It would seem that the current Pope in his manufactured celebrity from a “Liberal Press”, is about to pronounce “Sainthood” upon a man who was responsible for the deaths of thousands or even tens of thousands of Native Americans in the California work camps known as the “Missions”, under a “Bull” (I believe they call it: or maybe even a “Papal Bull”) that classified Native Americans as “Sub-Human”.

Our Native (North) American Brothers and Sisters showed Americans something they had forgotten in the subjugation of Europe under the control of Catholicism and its “Dark Ages”: We call it FREEDOM. In return the Pilgrims brought “The Law” to a lawless world. Both have suffered as clay has mingled with iron. There is a European legislator in trouble for saying that “Multiculturalism” is bad. Amy Goodman is defending a woman who wants “Asylum Protection” here in America because her “husband” allegedly abused her; the flood of peoples fleeing violence in Africa and the Middle East that America “*supposedly*” exacerbates by *accident*: these are all part of the “Long Walk Through the Institutions” that has always been about destroying any sense of Cultural Identity, here and in Europe, so that from the ashes we can build a “New World Order” with one currency, one government, one army and one religion. What will that New World Order look like? Why just like it looked in the “Middle Ages” we now refer to as “The Dark Ages”; where the Saints of the religion are those who furthered the cause of the men who sit in power. Ask Jerry Brown to explain it to you. He was schooled as a Jesuit and he’s just back from Rome. He can report the success of his endeavors. The Papists of South and Central America have taken away the majority status from “Whites” in California.

The truth is that “America” is under attack, and has been since the “Capitalist” began to “Flood” the country with immigrants at the turn of the Twentieth Century for the purposes of driving down the cost of labor; since the implementation of “The Federal Reserve” which has allowed the corrupted to buy the Country “Lock, Stock and Barrel” with money created out of thin air on ledger books now computerized. First it was the Irish and the then the Italians and the result was characterized in the Hollywood tale “The Gangs of New York”. Of course, in the Hollywood movie those who were here first, much like “White American’s” today, were portrayed as not wanting to share, rather than as just trying to survive. It’s a curious thing that, that portion of the Socialist Jewish sub-culture that drives the narrative always champions “Unions” and “Worker Power”, while at the same time demonizing those who are fighting for a place in the workforce. The reason is, just as Mr. Lind outlined, that the Socialists want “Worker Power” for Minorities, Women and Gays, in



opposition to “White American Males”. Remember, the Communists were disappointed that all of Europe didn’t descend into the bloodbaths that came to Russia and China during the ascent of Communism. That’s how you get a “Revolution” started in which “Educated Elites” dominated by Jewish Elites in Education (where a Jewish Socialist Minority dominates elite institutions); dominate the winning “Proletariat”. Such an outcome demands a shift in the perception of those “White Faced Jewish Leaders” to that of something that looks more like our latest Supreme Court inductee: Jewish Hispanic. But such an outcome is not certain: if even the end game. After all, Hitler rose from the humiliation of Germany’s “White” race to seek to dominate the world with the slaughter of Jews, Gypsies, Jehovah’s Witnesses and “Gays”. The enigma in the distance on the Sacred Scroll of Revelation remains just that: an enigma.

But to understand the battle being waged against “All” Americans, we have to look to what is called “Judicial Activism”. It is oft times referred to in connection with Thurgood Marshal and his work as a “Civil Rights” “Activist Justice (judge)”. It is the “Telephone Game” approach to “The Law”. The telephone game being the one where children sit in a circle and whisper something from one to the next to see what becomes of the statement as it is shared from one to the next in a whisper. Because “Civil Rights” is a noble cause in and of itself, it gave a certain credibility to the perversion of “The Law” that it would not have otherwise had. Nor is such a perversion ever credible, regardless of the “need”.

The Twenty-Fifth Anniversary of “The Americans With Disabilities Act” is a perfect example. As elaborated on by one of the “Act’s” beneficiaries, once the “Act” was in place, being disabled went from being a “State” in which the disabled had to make “Requests” of Society, to a “State” in which they had special “Rights” which allowed the disabled to make “Demands” upon Society: whether Society had the means to fulfill those demands or not. We went from being a Nation in which all Men (and all Women) were created equal, to a Nation in which the “Disabled” were created with “Special Rights”, over and above the rights of others. It was the same “Special Category” Justice Marshal had created for “Blacks”, and with which the “Forces of Division” would later anoint all Minorities and Women.

When “The Gay Movement” became a “Movement”, it used some “Junk Science” from some Professor who was most likely a sex-pervert in his own right, to argue that they were “Born That Way”. The “Music Industry” and “Hollywood” and media in general, drove home the message that it was not a choice. It was not “Nurture”, but it was “Nature” that caused such sexual deviancy. In it’s “Long Walk Through The Institutions” the Socialists ran with that mantra and convinced a generation of young People (people who no longer knew the “Truth” of “The Bible”), that if God (Nature) “Made People Gay”, then surely it was not a “Sin” to be “Gay”. From there it was a question of “Momentum”. When Activist Judges in Iowa made it legal for “Gays” to be wed in that State, it made the National News with “Fanfare”. When the “Citizens” of Iowa held special elections and removed those Activist Justices from the bench for having done so, not a word was heard on the National Stage. The tactic was to make it look inevitable that all the States would ratify “Gay Marriage” as a “Right”, even if that inevitability was manufactured using corrupt judges in Iowa and the Press, to make it appear as though Iowan’s were in favor of Gay Marriage. What tactics they used in other States I can’t say because the “Leftist Press” “Blacked it out” of the National News. In Idaho they made it “The Law” that “Homosexuals” had “No” right to marry. California did the same. The Courts, not the People, overturned those laws. This is the very definition of Propaganda. It’s no different than the way a woman is “Placed” front and center in every newsreel or photo showing cops and firemen (firepersons), soldiers, Small Business owners and CEO’s, and on and on and on. Instead of counting White faces on NPR you should take a look at the American Demographic of children. Ask yourself how many times the 30% demographic which is White male children are shown in the company of an adoring parent, as apposed to a female child or a minority child. Then ask yourself what kind of people exclude and demonize children for their gender and the color of their skin? More importantly, to what end?

Like the “Disabled”, the “Minorities” and the “Women”; “Gays” would finally be inducted into the “Hall of Special Rights”, leaving only “Straight White Males” to be “Equal” only to themselves and “Un-Special” in relation to “Blacks”, whose lives matter, and the rest who are



better than equal. That same mantra of “Inevitability” is heard every time someone says its time for all the “Illegals” to go home. We are told that you can’t expel twelve million people, when of course you can. Again, that’s Propaganda. When Mitt Romney suggested they would “Self Deport” if their jobs were taken away, the “Free(?) Press” scoffed, even though it was obviously true. What isn’t likely true is that there are only twelve million “Illegals” in the country.

Having received their “Rights” as “Gays”, Gays are now free to admit that sexual deviancy is a “Choice” made through elements of “Nurture”. In fact, I have already heard the admission on an NPR interview; that the “Junk Science” used to make the argument was just that; junk science that was a necessary “Tool” that should now be discarded so as not to appear disingenuous: having achieved its intended goal. The reliance on equating God’s Love with the notion that if they were “Created” thus, then surely they have a “Right”; has been dropped, having achieved “The Right” through the telephone game of Judicial Activism. There is no longer a “need” for Social Acceptance when the “Right” is established “Superior” by “Law” to the “Morality” hopscotched away from with “Judicial Activism”. As a result, some in the Gay community have abandoned their original request which had already moved from not being vilified, to that of being accepted: to the “Demand” that “Gay Marriage” be “Celebrated, indeed Championed” under threat of Social Excommunication, or even judicial prosecution: which is Religious “Persecution”. Similarly, where Feminists once recoiled at the notion that sexual liberation allowed for women to “Sleep their way to the top”, I have recently heard it suggested that sex is a “Tool” of the Female arsenal and as such should be exploited like any other asset in the workplace without shame.

I was listening to a portion of an interview with a man who had written a book on “Secular Life”. He said “Secularism” had grown exponentially in Europe and that some estimate that as many as 30% of Americans had “No Faith”. The numbers are not surprising and this interview considered some of the many factors contributing to the decline in “Faith”. This author, who described himself as a third generation Jewish Atheist, made the argument that morality need not be tied to a fear

of a vengeful God in order for morality to find a place in society. He referred to a study in which children were presented with the arguments for why acting a certain way in a certain circumstance was “good” and how they then responded with a “Moral Compass” in that circumstance. The problem with that argument is that without “Ten Commandments”, and The Christ’s “Golden Rules” (which encapsulated The Ten Commandments), the rules become subjective. The best example of this is Communist Russia. When the Communists first took over they made the “Moral Argument” that everybody should work hard and share in the prosperity and “Most” of the People (who weren’t killed for objecting) did work hard. But some worked like bureaucrats, producing nothing and taking everything, until enough People became disillusioned and stopped working that the “System” collapsed. The same thing happens when you decide there is no God. You are free to break all the rules and conventions because there are no consequences if society fails to punish you. Look at Wall Street and the “Banksters”. They feel no connection to “The Whole of Society”, much less to “Humanity”. They see themselves as above it and those who contribute to that society as fools contributing to a system designed by Banksters as a piggy bank ripe for the taking.

The most interesting thing that this “Secularist” confessed was that, even those who have given up on “RELIGION”, still feel a connection to “Something”. They just have a hard time believing in “The Bible”. That’s totally understandable, given that anyone who wants to, can (and has), set up a tax exempt business by professing that they know what The Bible teaches, and begin taking solicited donations. Ironically enough, that is exactly where the first Pope, “Caesar Constantine”, found himself in 300 AD. He called that unknowable “Something” the “ESSE” (the verb: “To Be”). That has always been the problem with The Bible and Its God: The God of Abraham. One of The Bible’s main “Prophets”, the prophet Isaiah, said straight out that no one can un-seal what The God of Abraham has “Sealed Up” (like a dream) except those who God un-seals it for. Moreover, The God of Abraham can’t be “Tested”. These things make it impossible for “Power” to use “The Holy Bible” as source material in the hands of “The State”. Besides, there seem to be so many contradictions in the “Words” that even though Constantine may have indeed received



inspiration from God Himself, he and his peers just could not buy into “The Bible” and they certainly couldn’t “Sell” it to most of Rome’s “Citizens”. Consequently, the Popes of Catholicism never accepted That Hebrew (Jewish) God and “His Words” (The Holy Bible) as “HOLY”. Instead “Catholicism” looked to the “ESSE” (the verb “To BE”), and contemplated according to the disciplines of the Greek Philosophers the existence of this “ESSE”. All their “Arguments” on the matter form the basis of Catholic “Tradition”. In other words, they tried to “Test” through logic, the existence of God, while incorporating “Jesus” and His followers into their “Universal” (Catholic means Universal) church. But don’t be confused by that word “Universal”. It doesn’t mean, “All Peoples joined together in their belief in The God that Jesus Worshipped”. It means a gathering together of “Jesus Followers”, along with all the followers of the pagan mythologies of Pagan Rome to make everybody happy: Everybody with the exception of The God of Abraham. Surprised? I certainly was. That’s why it became a crime punishable by death for “Lay People” to be caught with a Bible. The Roman Church locked it away from all those except its “Learned”: that is, those “Instructed” according to the teachings of the church and high enough in its hierarchy to be trusted with the truth. That’s why Catholic Mass does not concern itself with “Biblical Texts”. As a result, they were free to declare that some wars are “Just”, and People calling themselves “Christians” have been breaking God’s Holy Commandment not to kill ever since. When Muslims yell “No God but God” they are not only refusing to accept Jesus as God made flesh, they are harkening back to when Mohammad first defended the knowledge of “The God of Abraham” and God’s Words against this god ESSE: though I doubt most Muslims understand that today. Today, the new and acclaimed Pope Francis is busy trying to bring all the religions together under that “Universal” banner once again and the atheistic liberal media is singing his praises. Now you know why.

If you ask the average American Catholic if the Pope believes in The God of Abraham, they will almost certainly tell you that he does because they are allowed to read the Bible, though Roman Catholics attend no “Bible Study”, with the exception of the “Catechism”. But that Bible study results from Catholics being injected into a Protestant Nation

in which “EVERONE” had and read a Bible if they could read; and knew the Bible from having it read to them if they could not read. In other words, The Roman Catholic Church had no choice but to be silent on the matter of Bible ownership in America or risk losing all its American patrons. The **BIG** thing that happened during “The Reformation” was that “Martin Luther” (a Catholic Priest) proclaimed that it was by “Faith” and, not by “Works” that People were “Saved”. Today we are always hearing that it was “Faith in Jesus” that the “Lutherans” were teaching; but it was “Faith” in “The Entirety of The Bible”; which included Jesus as “The True Christ of Prophecy”. Unfortunately, “All” the Protestant religions and their sales-forces, stopped right there. They became so caught up in defending their *interpretations* of the “Scripture” that they had declared to be “The Truth” by “Faith”, that they stopped looking for the “Truth” in “The Words”. The result was that they defended untenable “Doctrinal Interpretations” to keep people coming to their church to support their organizations even as it drove people away from “The Truth”. To make matters worse, because all the “Doctrine” had come from the Roman Catholic Interpretation taught to the “Learned” (like Martin Luther) in the Roman Catholic Church, Protestant Churches are still defending Catholic “Doctrine”, which is mingled with Pagan Superstitions that are ridiculous to 21<sup>st</sup> Century minds. The natural progression of such a mindset is that People begin to look elsewhere for morality when morality is abandoned by those who claim to interpret “The Bible”.

You see, they can speak of “Secular Morality” all they want, but it is really just another name for “Politically Correct”. Whoever controls the “Doctrine” of a Church or a Country’s Media gets to dictate morality if The God of Abraham is removed from the equation. But People’s “Faith in The God of Abraham”, and more importantly, in His unchanging “Words” across the chasm of time caused The Roman Catholic Church to put a “Gag Order”, punishable by death, on “The Holy Bible”. This God of Abraham was superceding the “Authority” of “Caesar”. The difference between those days and these has to do with the very “Social Evolution” that came as a result of the “Words” of The Bible itself. We have become too “Enlightened” as a result of the end of the “Dark Ages” brought on by “The Reformation” and “Faith” in The Bible; to believe the



“Mythological” interpretations of The Bible “Sold” to us by those The Bible calls the “Learned Men”. You must remember, that from the beginning of time, those who “Professed” to be the conduit to their “Almighty” (whoever that almighty was professed to be) have had a position of power and privilege in their society that they were willing to mislead or even “Kill” to maintain. It’s why they killed Jesus. It’s no wonder that you have turned away from “RELIGION”. That’s a good thing. But you must remember that those who built this America, this Nation Indivisible Under God, did not, for the most part, learn about The Bible through the filter of some church doctrine. They “READ” for themselves out on the frontier (the “Wilderness”) and the “Words” were constructed by God Himself, in such a way as to speak to them in a manner befitting their time, their understanding and God’s purpose. Such is the nature of this “Devine Book”. With a skeptical mind, forged of a “New Age” and freed of the constraints of the pagan mythologies injected and infused into the understanding of “The Word”, you are finally ready to hear “The Truth”.

Now we stand completed in our orchestrated division. We have been thoroughly divided by a corrupted Press. All that remains is for us to fight so that those who pushed us into this corner can invoke their “Final Solution”. And who are they? If you’ve watched “The Money Masters”, then you know who some of them “were”. If you’ve watched “The Godfather” series, then you know how some of them came to power and how they deal with the Roman Church and how they acquire businesses and power and possibly even control of the Central Banks as run by the Rothschilds in centuries past. Perhaps as Organized Crime became richer and more politically powerful as portrayed in “The God Father” it made the Family Rothschild “an offer they couldn’t refuse”. When banks are caught laundering drug money and pay a fine and nothing more, whom does that sound like? It is the “forgiveness through restitution paid to the Institution” taught in Medieval Catholicism. It is absolution sold for a percentage of the profits of the corruption. It is the essence of the basis for “Protest” that gave rise to the “Protest-ant Reformation” that was the catalyst that sent the first “Pilgrims” to America (God’s Promised “New World”), fleeing the Roman Church. When prescription drug costs go up

exponentially and Government can't see the "Extortion" in denying people their medication under threat of "Death", whom does that sound like? When the National Debt is a "Marker" passed from one generation to the next, who does that sound like? When "Points" are added to a loan so that the borrower immediately owes more than they can pay back with what was borrowed and the rate of interest is made "Variable": who does that sound like? When a print shop in California can make a profit at three cents a copy and yet citizens cannot buy a printer for home use that doesn't cost ten or twenty cents a copy and the whole home printer industry uses the same scam in collusion without interference from the Government: who does that sound like. When States "Outsource" the issuing of Government Permits to private companies, forcing businesses to do business with such companies at inflated rates, who does that sound like? When the Supreme Court says that Government may not keep tabs on all you do because it is Un-Constitutional and then demands that privately owned Corporations must; making every aspect of your life open to Corporate purview: who does that sound like? When "Wholesale Markets" operate so that in order to compete, companies must be part of a "Nation Chain Franchise" in every endeavor from tire sales to restaurants and Dentistry and those franchises require a 16% return on all sales including labor (in addition to the profits they make on supplies), who does that sound like? When the Stock Exchange operates "After Hours" and replaces People with algorithms that can be blamed for all manner of catastrophe: who does that sound like? When you watch the Benny (Bugsy) Siegel story of how the Jewish Mob and the Italian Mob joined forces to use illegal profits and union funds to build Las Vegas as a money laundering operation and look at our Supreme Court, it's makeup and its Judicial Activism, what, if anything does it remind you of?

So at last I come to you my Jewish Brothers and Sisters. I know that you are not "monolithic". I also know that because most of you have economic ties to your ethnicity and psychological scares from the horrors of twentieth century Europe that you stand together in your ethnicity out of fear. Still, you were "chosen" by God for a specific task. There are bad people among you and you and they have built a wall around yourselves to protect you, but it has become your prison. The "New Jerusalem" is a



city without walls according to your Book that your ancestors carried across the chasm of time as they were appointed to do.

As I write this, it happened that I watched a number of “B” grade movies from a DVD I purchased at Walmart. One of them was entitled “Steel Toes”. It was about a “Skinhead” put on trial in Canada for the murder of an Indian (Dot Indian) man. I recall seeing a short excerpt of a reformed Skinhead on a talk show years ago and I’m thinking this was based on his story. Rather, I should say he and his Lawyer’s story, as the story is about him and his Jewish Lawyer and their journey together. I have never been to a “White Supremacist” website, or to a “Skinhead” website. So when this Skinhead in the movie goes off on his rant, espousing all his justifications for his hatred of “Jews” and the invading hordes of immigrants, I was taken aback to hear that my views of the sources of the problems in this world are so closely aligned with his; except that I don’t “bunch” all Jewish People together as he did, which is the essence of “Racism”. It is in our views concerning the solution that this Skinhead and I are in extreme opposition. Ironically, it was the ideology of his Jewish Lawyer, (which was love thy enemy: New Testament not Old Testament), as taught to him by his Jewish father, that fell in line with my ideology. In an even more ironic twist, by the end of the story the lawyer had lost everything he held dear for doing “The Right Thing”. Ironic, because W.A.S.P. (that is White Anglo-Saxon Protestant) Americans have followed the same path taken by this Jewish Lawyer in dealing with the enemies of our Christian Ideology for the last hundred years. We did our best to communicate with the Irish and Italian Catholics whom the Robber Barons imported to our shores to drive down our wages and in so doing “WE” introduced “Them” to “The Bible” they had been forbidden to read by their Church in Europe and they became “US”. We opened our doors to Jewish refugees who denied The Christ that has been the guiding light of this Nation through all the subterfuges of bad actors in our history and some of you have been moved. We gave amnesty to illegal immigrants in this country in 1986, but we are still waiting for the “Good Fruits” of that endeavor to bear.

The most interesting twist in the plot of the story “Steel Toes” came at the end when the Lawyer confesses that he often feels hatred for the

Skinhead who has become both his friend and the source of all the bad things that have happened in the Lawyer's life as a result of doing "The Right Thing". Of course the irony is that it is the same "well" from which the hatred in the Skinhead springs. In being generous and doing the "Right Thing" concerning immigrants to these American Shores, "Middle-Class White Males" (this guy was Canadian) have lost pretty much everything and the resentment from the loss is easily nurtured into hatred. Judicial Activism is the elephant in the room in the story. Just because this Skinhead has come to hatred, which is an inappropriate response to injustice, does not negate the fact that he has suffered an injustice. The movie would have us believe that his behavior stems from the paranoid delusions of an uneducated troglodyte who misspent his youth playing kickball while the Lawyer spent his days in the pursuit of "Higher" things. But the truth is that both followed the path laid out for them by their individual cultures. The Jewish boy, like all Jewish boys, was raised to emulate Joseph, who was sent into bondage to a far away land, only to become its defacto ruler. While the Skinhead was under-educated by Government design so that the team skills he was encouraged to learn could be put to use for the benefit of those who rule through war and social upheaval. In the movie, the Skinhead tries to use the "Injustice" I have elaborated on in this piece to "defend" his actions and the Lawyer isn't having it: and rightfully so. But John Brown and Nate Turner changed the paradigm in their day. Killing slave owners for their inhumanity to man was outside the "Social Paradigm" (except of course in liberal Hollywood where D'Jango was 'Unchained'). But when "War" becomes the answer, then such defenses become legitimate. That is the danger we face: and it's not by accident. Make no mistake: these are forces of "Invasion". It only takes some new "Hitler" to rise and make the argument to a People overwhelmed by their circumstance to bring us all down. There will be no winners, just as there were no winners in defeated Nazi Germany.

By the end of the story, it is the Skinhead who has learned that hatred is the wrong response. In working through those feelings he comes to the redemption of what Christians call being "Reborn" of a new "Spirit". Whether this individual was "reborn" or is just "Playing the



system” is really irrelevant here, as the point is that the Lawyer had yet to make the transition by the end of this story. You see, the movie attempted to make the anger in the Skinhead a kind of baseless psychotic tirade when it was not. The fact that his response to the circumstances we find ourselves in was wrong; does not alter the truth of those circumstances. What was baseless was the blame placed on those who are not responsible. The immigrants who are manipulated by economic forces and lied to by spokespeople for evil-minded organizations are not responsible. The Jewish “People” are not responsible. But among those who are responsible there are obviously some who are ethnically Jewish. Among those who are responsible are some who are Catholic. Among those who are responsible are some who are Women; are Hispanic, are Asian; are Indian (Dot and Feather); are Polynesian: are “Good Old Boy Whites” and “Aristocratic Whites”: are Protestants.

If you have watched “The Money Masters” as *required* then you have some insight concerning “Money” and the “Games” invented to separate money from its rightful owners: the producers of goods and services. Just as one Jew used “Increase” in the Temple in Jerusalem to steal from other Jews in need of half shekels of the sanctuary, the “knowledge” of that “Scam” has been passed down through time to us today. Imagine a time not so long ago when a “Granary” filled with wheat was traded for gold or for paper (which is money) and that winter those who had wheat survived and those who had gold starved. It is said that salt is so valuable by virtue of its necessity in the desert that it has in the past been traded ounce for ounce for gold. Jesus said that “You are the salt of the Earth”, meaning that those who have sold you into bondage for gold or for paper (which is money) do not value you as God values you. The Bible teaches us to be “Good Slaves” and corrupted and hypocritical churches of early America used these words to justify the horrors of “Slavery”. I would tell you that those who would take away our Country and our freedom intend to send more John Browns (even Hitlers) among us. But as “Good Slaves” we “Wait on the Lord” to deliver us as He delivered “Black America”, the “Spirit” of the Black Horse headed north. The plan is set. The time draws near. But you have not read. You do not know “The Law” placed in precedent according to providence. You do

not know the plan prepared from the beginning. You chase after gold and after paper when you have no wheat and wheat is all around you. The “Tread Mill” that keeps you too busy serving the “Systems” that enslave you; the “Systems” which are collectively “The (Metaphorical) Beast of Revelation”; takes up “ALL” your time so that you feel you have no time “to turn your face toward The God of Abraham”. After decades of 2% increases in the lifespan of “Modern Peoples”, it has come to pass that one group has begun to decline. Of all the modern Industrialized Nations, it seems that only White “Americans” life spans have begun to shrink under the stress of the burdens placed upon them by “The Flood Of Revelation”. It is suicide, liver disease, drug overdoses and the like which are the manifestations of despair that have seen the 45 to 54 White American demographic dying before their anticipated time. This despair is the residue of A People who have lost their faith as a result of the corruption of institutions of men, which includes “Religion”. This is merely the introduction to the pilgrimage of the heart and mind you must take to be prepared to participate in the glory of the triumph of God, His Christ Jesus and “GOOD” over evil: the panacea you seek.

“White Trash” is not a name given to bad behaving Whites by other ethnicities. It is a term of rejection placed on Whites by Whites who are ashamed of some of their own. I often feel that way about my fellow construction workers who litter: maybe that’s the origin of the term. Yet the answer is not to have Jewish and Hispanic and Asian parallel words invented to put each in his or her place within society (Blacks often use the “N” word, which is counterproductive). The answer is, and was, given by God in the beginning. Americans are either Americans, or they are not. They are brothers and sisters in Christ and in His Father, The God of Abraham: or they are not. They are the sons and daughters of Abraham in Spirit and as such are brothers and sisters in Christ. As such, they can call out each other for their bad behavior as Americans without it becoming an assault sparking an ethnic, or race baited argument that bad actors hide behind. But that requires Americans of Jewish descent to call out Jewish American people as Americans standing with other Americans: and Hispanics, Asians, etc to do the same, until generations of our children can grow up together as American Americans, as we once did.



God, His Christ Jesus and Their message of “Peace and Reconciliation” as implemented by Mahatma Gandhi is the only path of “Struggle” (Jihad meaning Struggle in Arabic) that can win this battle. There is a plan in place entitled “Revolution Number Ten” within the “The Book of Answers” @ [Thebookofanswers.us](http://Thebookofanswers.us) (the enclosed CD). It is yours to accept or to decline. The correctness or in-correctness of its ideas and solutions are bolstered or refuted within “The Book of Answers” itself. Islam declares Mohammad to be the last Prophet. His single message “audibly” spoken to him by God: “Read, Read, Read”.

<sup>1</sup> In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

John 1:1 (KJV)

This is the very first thing that the Apostle John has to tell us about God. That He, God, is the “Word”. When God frees the Hebrews out of Egypt’s hands the very first thing God gives them is some more words, called “The Ten Commandments”. They are very special indeed. The Hebrew People, now called Israel (meaning: “Who prevail with God”), put those words, inscribed on two stone tablets, into an “Ark” built according to God’s Own specifications to house the “Covenant” (or contract) between God and Israel concerning “The Law” according to God: and the “Ark of The Covenant” becomes very powerful indeed. Then Moses gives the Hebrew People Mankind’s “History” as revealed to Moses by God, in the form of the first five “Books” of what we today refer to as “The Holy Bible”. The Hebrew People called them the “Torah” and to this very day they have carried those “Words” from God with them wherever they have traveled as a People. Then the “Words” of the Jewish (Hebrew) Prophets were added to the “Words” of “The Torah”, as were all the “Words” of the historians of Israel, to form what we today refer to as “The Old Testament” of “The Holy Bible”. Then Jesus came to show Mankind the “path” to salvation and to deliver the “Keys” (which are words) that would one day “Reveal” the secret things hidden in the “Words” of the completed “Holy Bible”, once Jesus’ “New” Testament was added to the “Old Testament”. These secrets were for a time of “Revelation” in the distant future, which has now become the present.

When the Roman Caesar “god” named Constantine took control of “Christianity” and turned it into a “State” institution and became the first “Pope”, he said that he was the Apostle Peter’s replacement; and furthermore, that all the “Words” were now cast aside; abandoned; because Peter had been made the “Foundation” of “The Church”: because Peter had identified Jesus as “The Christ” prophesied to come in the “Words” delivered to Mankind by God Himself. Catholicism would have you believe that “The Word” was then cast aside as the “Foundation of Christ’s Church” in favor of the knowledge and leadership of a mortal man like Peter and the mortal men who followed as Pope.

<sup>3</sup> And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live. Deut 8:2-3 (KJV)

<sup>3</sup> And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. <sup>4</sup> But he answered and said, **It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.** Matt 4:3-4 (KJV)

The Popes would claim “Infallibility” and then demonstrate their fallibility again and again. They would justify war and conquest through war. They would orchestrate the prototype for all “Police States” with the confessional and the Inquisition. Their city on its seven hills is gilded with the gold given to them by the Spanish Royals who enslaved and pillaged The Americas. According to the Church of Rome, all knowledge of God emanates from the Pope rather than from God’s “Words” delivered to Mankind as just described.

<sup>23</sup> And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? <sup>24</sup> And Jesus answered and said unto them, **I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.** <sup>25</sup> **The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men?** And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him? <sup>26</sup> But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. <sup>27</sup> And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, **Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.** Matt 21:23-27 (KJV)

Two hundred and some years before Constantine was born, the Apostle Peter, who had lived in the company of Jesus Himself, had this to say, not only concerning what the Jewish leadership had done to God’s “Spiritual House”, but also concerning the future “Takeover” of Christianity:



<sup>8</sup> And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. 1 Peter 2:8 (KJV)

**Put another way:**<sup>8</sup> A stone that causes men to stumble, and a rock that trips them up. They stumble by disobeying the message; they were destined for this. <sup>9</sup> But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for His possession, so that you may proclaim the praises of the One who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light.<sup>10</sup> Once you were not a people, but now you are God's people; you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy. 1 Peter 2:8-10 (HCSB)

You can believe what you want to believe concerning this matter. Because American Catholics have embraced “The Word of God”, known as “The Holy Bible”, the Catholic Church has been busy editing and revising God's Word to more closely fit Catholic Doctrine despite the warnings given at the end of The Book of Revelation. Ironically, that act of reading and believing The Bible makes such American Catholics heretics in the true Roman Catholic Church “Tradition”. My complete argument is laid out in “The Overarching Tale”, which is a chapter in “The Book of Answers” (.us on the web) contained on the enclosed CD. The file “The Book of Answers” is a table of contents that gives the order in which to open the individual files, which are chapters. But some of you, I know, don't care either way. You have lost confidence in “Religion” all together and so you reject “The Word” out of hubris believing that if you read the Bible, surely it would reveal its truth to you despite God's Own promise that it was sealed until the “Appointed Time”.

In these days of Revelation, some will open their eyes and, sadly, some will remain blind. I offer you revelation of the secret things, but you must read, read, read: and with an open heart and an open mind. Moreover, I will tell you that you are under attack even as you read this. Because the propaganda of a corrupted enterprise has convinced a once Christian and introverted Nation that it should be the enforcer of the will of corporations upon the rest of the world, WE have become a pawn of something far more sinister. For two centuries before the birth of Christ, the Roman Empire had ruled the known world and despite the fact that it was Caesar's soldiers that crucified Jesus upon a cross, Rome and its army remained a formidable force for another thousand years. It was near

the end of the first millennium A.D. that Charlemagne conquered Rome and declared himself “Holy Roman Emperor” from his seat of power in what was once (as it was in Hitler’s time) Germany. The Pope, rather than being deposed as Emperor, was re-imagined as the “Spiritual Figurehead” of the Church, which “Ordained” Charlemagne with the “Divine Right of Kings”. A “Third Millennium” (a Third Reich) may well have looked much the same, with Hitler as “Holy Roman Emperor” and the Pope as the official head of the only church allowed to exist, having consolidated all religions under its “universal” canopy: with all those resisting, exterminated. It was Napoleon, (with the aid of money from those “Protestants” in America who bought the Louisiana Purchase with gold), who defeated what was left of Rome’s Army at the close of the Eighteenth Century. It was Islam, with its “Just War” based on the declarations of a “True Prophet” that had withstood Rome’s Crusaders in the middle ages: with the result (believe it or not) of that Book, The Holy Bible, that you are commanded to READ, being protected. Now, after those humiliations, in these last few decades, those ignorant Protestants, lead by their blind guides, have exacted Rome’s own retribution on Islam and upon themselves as well, using none other than the Roman edict of “The Just War”. After fighting Rome for their very lives for thirty years in “The Thirty Years War” that gave birth to The Reformation, for the privilege to read The Word of God, The Holy Bible; and having lost a third of the population in the struggle according to prophecy; Protestants have now turned from reading The Bible for themselves so that there is more time for watching football. They have filtered God’s Word through blind and corrupted “learned men (and women)” so that they can have the law rewritten in a more socially acceptable (Politically Correct) form and hell has broken out in all its furry.

If you think that the destruction of the Mexican Agricultural economy and “The ‘Failed’ Drug War” that drove Latinos north from their homelands to be abused here in America happened by accident, then you are a fool. If you think, as a Hispanic, driven from your culture and told by the forces of division that you are reclaiming your homeland, that you have a friend in the Vatican, I would remind you of the “Infallible” “Papal Bull” that said that the part of you which is indigenous is sub-



human. I would remind you of the work camps called “The Mission System” built to enslave your ancestors and of the Sainthood bestowed on that taskmaster by this very Pope you worship as a pagan god. I would remind you that when Columbus supposedly cut off the nose of an Indigenous American for failing to bring Columbus gold, Columbus believed the lie that he would receive salvation through the god “ESSE” so long as gold flowed to The King and Queen of Spain and on to the Vatican as payment for his salvation.

Likewise, voices in support of the Vatican (with the aid of those truly responsible for the attack on 9/11) have convinced American Protestants to act as surrogates in its supposedly, “Just War” against Islam and hasten “The Flood” into Europe which will destabilize all those countries in preparation for this “Final Solution”. When people speak of the possibility of a “Race War” here in America, do not be confused or deceived. Most of you Latinos are “Miscegenated” with that supposedly sub-human genealogy and as the Gates Foundation has stated it, entitled to a healthy and productive life. What could be more productive use for an inferior race of People than to be fodder for the rise of a “Third Reich” and a third thousand years of the Church of Rome? After all, how many of the displaced from the war in Syria have been invited to Vatican City? The destruction of those Talmud (Old Testament) toting Ashkenazi, those Christ as God denying Muslims and those Bible “READING” Protestants is nearly complete.

If you go to Albany California you can read a small plaque placed there that marks one of the boundaries of a “Spanish Land Grant” given to a “Patron” of Old Mexico in what is, for now, California, USA. It was a chunk of land that would have been a large portion of the entire San Francisco Bay Area. One man owned it all and all those who lived there with him were peons: or serfs, as they were called in Medieval “Dark Ages” Europe. When men who were probably just as unscrupulous as that Patron made up the flag of California and raised an army to seize that land, they were probably no different in “Spirit” than the Patrons they displaced; but it set the stage for a “Land” in which individuals owned their own land as free men. And while “Property Taxes” have been corrupted into rent that deprives free men and women from ownership of

*anything*, a return of California to Mexico, will see it gobbled up by one Patrone or another and the hope offered to Illegal Immigrants from Mexico by a majority White Protestant Nation in the “Amnesty of 1986” will have been destroyed forever by a People who remained “Other” by their own will.

And the Ashkenazi? They were the mostly European sect of Judaism that suffered the most under the “Nazis” of The Third Reich. They believed that there was a “Book Concealed” within “The Book” we refer to as “The Old Testament”. Again, within any group designated as “Religious”, one might find any number of “Ethnicities”. Within any “Ethnicity” one might find any number of “Religions”. Within modern day Judaism it has been said that there are any number of “Races” as a result of the two thousand years of the separation of the “Twelve Tribes” of the “Diaspora”. But if one looks back at the beginning of the Twentieth Century we see a conflict within Judaism itself. For two millennia the Jewish People drifted from country to country, Nation to Nation, never really fitting in because of their “Faith” and, or their Ethnicity. This constant “State” of being classified as “Other” was only exacerbated by the fact that they operated under an economic model that was closed to outsiders and so successful economically at the cost of membership to the “Whole” of those societies in which they found themselves, that the model became their “Byword”: the “Verb” “To Jew”. Gypsies had a similar but slightly different reputation. When I was young, to be “Jewed” or to be “Gypped” were common expressions. Interestingly enough, the “Spell Check” on my old computer will not recognize the word “Jewed” but it will give you the correct spelling of “Gypped”: though not the meaning in the thesaurus. It will also allow for the combining of the words Skin and Head, into Skinhead, but again, no context.

<sup>37</sup> And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee. Deut 28:37 (KJV)

But it must be remembered in context; that this verb was the very method used by one to extort the other in the Temple in Jerusalem in which all were Ethnically, Racially and Religiously Jewish. As stated by the NPR “Secularist”: he was a third generation “Atheist”. The Rothschild dynasty had little to do with Jewish religion. In fact, it was at odds with



Biblical teachings against “Usury” (the collection of Interest) and “Increase”. Moreover, the wealth amassed by certain Jewish families had been confiscated in Mediterranean Europe before, in centuries past and those families expelled from those countries whose governments had “Repatriated” that wealth. Without a Jewish “State”, this classification as “Other” could always be used to dismantle what had been built up. But without the sub-structure that gave life to the economic model (that is, remaining “Other”) there was no way to subvert the economy in the manner of the verb. Another manifestation of the verb was to “Infiltrate” an institution and then overpopulate it so as to have undue and disproportionate influence over it. The institutions of “Higher Learning” saw many people of Jewish ancestry “Cast Out” with the rise of the Nazis. But again, these things could not happen in a “State” populated by Jewish People, run by Jewish People and defended by Jewish People. Those who dreamed of such a “State” would be called “Nationalists” in any other Culture or Religion; but in Judaism the dream of a Jewish Homeland harkened back to The Bible’s Old Testament and a place called “Zion”; which gave rise to the label “Zionist”. Now, as I said, I have never been to a “Skinhead” website on read or listened to “Skinhead” proponents; and yet, it would seem that their understanding of the source of some of the world’s problems are not that dissimilar from my own understandings. In the same way, I have never heard or read the supposed “Protocols of Zion” that are said to be a blueprint for a Jewish plot to take over the world; and yet I am willing to bet that if I sought out a copy, that it would reveal many of the changes that have come to pass in advance of their passing (much like Mr. Lind’s interview did).

That said; there would be many obstacles in the way of building such a “Zion” should it be attempted. For one, the only logical place to build such a “State” would be Jerusalem and it had been occupied by those who moved there over the two thousand years since The Jewish God Himself allowed the Jewish People to be expelled from those Lands in 70AD. Another was the fact that “most” Jewish People of the “Diaspora” had lived in harmony with their neighbors for so long that many of them no longer even looked like the descendants of Moses. But the greatest obstacle to gathering the “Twelve Tribes of Israel” back

together to form a Jewish State, impregnable against those who had repeatedly punished all Jewish People, for the crimes of those who wanted a Jewish State to hide behind, was those Jews within Judaism who had not lost their “Faith”. It was Jews who “Waited on the Lord” to deliver them the type of “Messiah” they had been waiting for since they denied Jesus as that “Christ”. The Ashkenazi were among those who waited on the Lord God of Israel to deliver them. They waited for “The Book Within A Book” that they believed to be hidden within The Old Testament to “Reveal” itself. They waited in the “Concentration Camps” and held God Himself on trial and found Him guilty of abandoning them and yet they still waited. I suspect that these were the 144,000 virgin sons of Israel. Twelve being the metaphorical number from the twelve tribes, meaning “All” or “Complete”: the Hebrew equivalent of “Seven” the “Total”. Twelve times Twelve: all that is, times all that is ( $12^2$  after the model  $E=MC^2$ ), times a thousand, who would not abandon their God for other gods: virgin Sons of Israel without blemish. No Ashkenazi who was killed in a concentration camp while remaining true to their faith died, but they sleep awaiting the second resurrection. No Crusader who went to kill for a Pope and died trying, sleeps, as to kill is against God’s commandment; nor does the Pope who sent him or the woman who prayed for success in the killing, sleep. There is no “Just War” for Christians, there is just “War” in which God’s Children kill one another to advance the evil perpetrated upon the world by evil men and women.

It is not hard to believe that the 1<sup>st</sup> World War was “Produced” by those who lent money to both sides. The “So Called Historical Reasons” for that war are frivolous at best. The results of that war however are clear to see in hindsight. The Middle East was divided up into countries where religions and ethnicities clashed and collided within boundaries drawn by the conquering powers to destabilize the region. The War reparations heaped upon Germany in its defeat at the Treaty of Versailles and the humiliation and hardships it inflicted on The Germans, were the catalyst for the rise of a Jewish boy raised in the Catholic Church by the name of Hitler. His atrocities against the Ashkenazi removed many of the nay-sayers against “Zion” from among the Jewish Diaspora, gave evidence of the “Need” for a Jewish “State”, frightened enough of the Diaspora to



populate the new Zion and most importantly, made it a crime to speak out against anything “Jewish”. During that same Presidency, Woodrow Wilson helped reinstate a third privately owned “Central Bank” called “The Federal Reserve” here in the U. S. of A. and instituted the country’s first “Income Tax”. He gave birth to “The League of Nations” which was the seed from which “The United Nations” and its “Peace Keeping Force” would rise. All this in less than a decade while preparing to raise up “The Greatest Generation” with the fear and de“moral”ization that would cause them to abandon their civic duties as “Citizens of the Republic” and sell their children into bondage and war after war after war.

Within the various groups that made up what was left of Judaism after the “Holocaust”, there were the Communists (or Socialists as Bernie Sanders refers to himself) and there were the Capitalists. There were the devout in their religion and there were those like the “Secularist” who had no faith, but practiced the rituals like one might go to “Mass” or attend a Masonic gathering so that through following the “Traditions” they can feel themselves to be connected members of a greater “Whole” (To Network). Some embraced America as Americans, but most abandoned brotherhood through Spirituality for superiority based on bloodline: after the manner in which their kindred through Ishmael practice Islam. But to have a Nation State, a People need a Religion. This was proven with the fall of Communism. When you see the gay pride demonstrated in the Gay Pride Parade in Tel Aviv, it is easy to see the “Universal” aspect of the religion practiced in “Zionist” Israel today. It is not the religion of the Hebrew People or even of the Ashkenazi. But is it the religion of the New World Order? Two “Gays” were recently attacked by a, so-called, “Orthodox” Israeli, whose “Orthodoxy” exempts him from military service and yet, he dispatched the Gays with a hammer. Who knows, maybe the Torah (Old Testament) studying “Orthodox” will go the way of those Torah toting Ashkenazi, along with the “Gays”.

Likewise, “Woe” to the Mormons who went looking for God and found them selves reading from a “Book of Mormon” added to the Bible despite the warnings of the last paragraphs at the end of “The Book of Revelation”. Like the Jewish Nation that prospered by treating all outsiders as “Other” only to find their Temple a gilded prize that God

would not defend: what happens to “A People” who are known to keep a year’s supply of food in reserve when the Armies of “The Flood” are mobilized? It has been reported in the National Press that the Government keeps a list of all those who keep “Stores” of food so that in case of emergency the Government came “redistribute” those stored goods. Of course it is most likely the Marshaled “Troops” who receive such redistributions in a state of “Martial Law”. I have even heard a rumor that California has passed “Hording Laws” which limit such “Stores” to two months worth of food. In that way they can be confiscated as “Illegal”. Imagine Thomas Jefferson’s reaction to such a law given his dream of an “Agrarian Cultural Economy” in which people harvested in the fall and lived off those stored harvests for the next year. Like the Jehovah’s Witnesses, Mormons were given the “Mustard Seed” of truth, that Jesus was not God The Father made flesh: that the whole of the Universe, which is God; The “E” equal to all that is or ever was, as demonstrated for all to see in “E=MC<sup>2</sup>”, could not pass through the birth canal of a mortal woman. Unfortunately, they gave up the search for truth thereafter.

So when the Jews who would not deny their God, nor support a return to Jerusalem, nor a Zion constructed by the hands of Man when God had told them to wait on Him; found themselves in the company of Gypsies who were seen as outliers and thieves; and Homosexuals who were seen as an Abomination before God; and Jehovah’s Witnesses, who like Islam and the Mormons understood that “The Christ Of God” was not God Himself made flesh; what happened?

Why was the last Pope (who is still alive) who was a member of the Hitler Youth replaced as the “Face” of the Vatican? Why do Nazi Hunters often look to Argentina and its German population for those Nazis who escaped justice: even questioning whether Hitler died in Berlin or in Argentina?

When The Holy Roman Army was defeated by Napoleon in the late Eighteenth Century, The Holy Roman Empire was reduced to the “Seven Hills” of Rome to reveal the prophecy:

<sup>7</sup> And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns. <sup>8</sup> The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in



the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is. <sup>9</sup> And here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. <sup>10</sup> And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space. Rev 17:7-10 (KJV)

I suspect the kings are a reference to how the members of “The Federal Reserve” are cycled through: as the twenty-four central bankers of the world are almost certainly those whose crowns cannot be taken, but must be surrendered.

<sup>8</sup> And the four beasts had each of them six wings about *him*; and *they were* full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. <sup>9</sup> And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever, <sup>10</sup> The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying, <sup>11</sup> Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. Rev 4:1-11 (KJV)

Of course, if you have yet to watch “The Money Masters”, then you probably can’t make sense of this Scripture. On the other hand, if you have, then you may be able to see how Corporations owned by entities bent on an Ethnically Jewish Nation in Palestine and a Roman Catholic (Catholic meaning “Universal”) Church presiding over the Police State of Corporate eaves dropping mandated by Congress and The “Supreme” Court; coupled with the “Confessions” given the Jesuits who cater to the “Education” of “Dons” who officiate the World; might be a threat to “The Highway” where the high are brought down and the low are raised up in Christ to be “Endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights”.

And those of you who make up the flood from Central and South America: You have been laid low by your captors until you suffer from a type of “Stockholm Syndrome” in which you love those who hold you hostage. There is no Commandment against sex between a husband and his wife and yet you were taught that you were born of sin. Told that you were born of the original sin of Adam and Eve when God says no child is guilty of the sins of their father (though they will suffer for them). You have been belittled and starved and driven from your homeland and culture to do the bidding of men who have been exposed by a “Frontline” exposé as fornicators and whoremongers who dole out crumbs from their banquet table to the starving to make you grovel as subjugated grateful peons to your Patron Saints: like “Serra”. Men who gather in a circle to

defend their own at the expense of abused children as demonstrated in the film “Spotlight”; about the investigative reporting done by The Boston Globe concerning the cover up of child sexual abuse within the Catholic Church at large. That forbidden book, The Holy Bible, says that each child has an Angel (The Spirit within each of us) that passes before the Face of God. No demons pass before The Face of God. Therefore each Child is born pure, so that to be reborn is to once again be made pure. Therefore there is no original sin. There is no forgiveness through works or through payments and no absolution through men ordained by a Warrior King in Sheep’s clothing: but only through The Christ Himself.

This new face of Catholicism calling himself Francis is said to have been a Cardinal or a Bishop presiding over the Jesuits of Argentina when a military government seized power. Within the Jesuit order there are said to be two conflicting Schools. One seeks the patronage and the confessions of the rich; the other is said to seek “Social Justice” for the poor. It is said that when Jesuit Priests under this current Pope’s authority as bishop, defied the military government as a voice in the wilderness for the People, they were denounced by this Pope in his capacity as bishop and left to be tortured by the military. For his role in this and other aspects of his interaction with that Government, he lost his position and was said to have undergone a transformation. The question is, was it of the heart or only of the understanding that it is the masses who must be won over to defeat a democracy? We hear nothing more about his problems concerning the Mafia Money held in the Vatican Bank and the threats on his life if he should try and clean up that corruption. We hear only the praises of an American Media that has by their own account been largely atheistic for the last half century. These same “Fed Cheerleaders” now give more coverage to this Pope in a week than previous Popes received in a decade. Why?

This new Pope has come out on the side of acting to deal with Global Warming and on the side of those who give him offerings in his houses of worship (where they never teach that in the Vatican it is the god “ESSE” that has been worshipped by “Tradition” since the “Word” of God came under the dominion of Constantine, the first Caesar to declare himself head of Christ’s Church). Global Warming is seen as a threat to



Mankind, and rightly so. But there is a much greater threat, which is a world overpopulated and now headed toward 9 billion. Who has been building their army despite this reality which WE AMERICANS addressed in the 1970's by limiting our family sizes while the Roman Church forbade even contraception despite the poverty of its followers and their inability to provide adequately for their young in no small part, thanks to the forces put in place to inspire "The Flood of Revelation".

During the coverage of the Pope's American tour, one of the reporters covering the event said that the Sainthood of Serra was an attempt to counter the narrative that it was the Pilgrims who brought Christianity to "The New World". Hearing that, it became obvious why this Pope chose Francis as his name. And if you have "READ" "The Overarching Tale" then it should be clear to you as well. But since he has brought up the subject of the introduction of Christianity into "The New World", let us compare. Did the Conquistadors and the Catholic Missionaries who followed them bring God's "Word", "The Holy Bible" to the indigenous Peoples of The New World? No they didn't. They brought rituals spoken in Latin and work camps that held the women and children of the indigenous populations captive in order to force slave labor from the men and the women. Compare that to the first "Thanks Giving" in which those who came to this land to be safe and free to "READ" the ""Word" of God, The God of Abraham, shared the bounty of their first harvest and the knowledge of their God and His "Word" in brotherhood and "Thanks Giving": now re-branded "Turkey Day" by the Media. PBS even went so far as to promote a documentary on Jamestown a week before Thanks Giving in which the "Promotion" states something like, "People think they went there for religious freedom. But they didn't": which is true of Jamestown but not of the Pilgrims at Plymouth where the first Thanks Giving was held. In that way a secular audience that doesn't know the difference is fed propaganda by sound bite. Moreover, as you would know if you had read, the Prince does not enter the House of God from the south as Catholicism did, but from the vestibule of the East Gate which Faces East. Again, you must "READ" "The Overarching Tale".

Remember, this Pope is only the face worn by a multi-billion dollar, tax-exempt institution built with the hierarchy of a pyramid. The “Highway” promised in “Scripture” brings down the high to meet the low with democracy, equality and government raised up upon the shoulders of the body of Christ (Christians, not ESSEists). The outcome of this Battle was foretold as known from the beginning of time by The ONE True God Who set the stage and laid out the unfolding drama in His Holy Word The Bible for ALL who would “READ” to see. “The Overarching Tale” from “The Book of Answers” is my best attempt at helping you to see what none was able to see until it was revealed: though it was in plain view for some time. Will the Irish Americans and the Italian Americans stand with Latinos against the Protestants: Protestants who followed God’s “Word” to the Promised Land and gave all a room in their house and a seat at their table and the hands of their sons and daughters in marriage? Will the Jehovah’s Witnesses, who denounce the Bull of a “Just War” when again, it is just “War”, and who refuse to accept Jesus as The ONE True God perverted into some Greek god, be rounded up once again; having failed to man the “Watchtower”, and having slept when they should have been “Awake”: having turned from “READING” for themselves and following instead the interpretations of twelve tired old men who give no revelation but are just as likely agents who have infiltrated with their own agenda? Will their fate be shared by “Gays”, and the disabled, who demanded “Special” rights?

It is said that there are, in fact, more immigrants to the US from Asia than there are from Latin America. It was certainly time to allow more immigrants from China given our American history. I don’t know how many came in search of religious freedom. I do know that many of the immigrants from Asia came from The Philippines and from South Korea and that they believe themselves to be Roman Catholics even though I have seen them “READING” that book forbidden by their Church in centuries past. The question is, “Do they worship the God of Abraham or the unknown god “ESSE” as the Pope does?” Will we turn in time or must all the warnings of “The Book of Revelation” be reenacted. Can we look at the horrors of the twentieth Century and the atrocities thus far in the Twenty-First and say the Lord Our God has been fulfilled, or will you



insist that before “Words” win the day, there should be one final bloodbath to cleanse the earth of all those who refuse to beat their swords into plowshares?

The Pope has said that he sees all immigrants the same: both legal and illegal. Of course he receives a tithe from both. Do you believe that you would be received as a welcome intruder in a Catholic friary if they found you living in their rooms and eating from their table and denouncing their beliefs: celebrating your own gods? Yet this Pope, through his statement gives his blessing to those of you who came here to take jobs that you had no right to because you support a church that teaches that penance rather than repentance leads to salvation. This is the struggle and God has provided you with two clear examples. One is the America that built a standard of living unlike the world has never known by following the “Laws of God” as laid out in That Forbidden Book, “The Holy Bible”. The other is the corruption of Mexico. Now that “The Law” has been forsaken here in America, We are in rapid decline. The answer is as simple as the choice of a cup in the movie, “The Last Crusade”. Which cup among the many gilded cups would be the cup of The Christ? Likewise, when the Earth is God’s “Footstool”, which building would house Him? Would it be a gilded tribute to the works of the hands of men like the Vatican and its other Cathedrals?

<sup>25</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. John 5:25 (KJV)

<sup>37</sup> Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. <sup>38</sup> For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him. Luke 20:37-38 (KJV)

<sup>1</sup> So rid yourselves of all wickedness, all deceit, hypocrisy, envy, and all slander. <sup>2</sup> Like newborn infants, desire the unadulterated spiritual milk, so that you may grow by it in [your] salvation, <sup>3</sup> since **you have tasted that the Lord is good.** <sup>4</sup> Coming to Him, a living stone—rejected by men but chosen and valuable to God— <sup>5</sup> you yourselves, as living stones, are being built into a spiritual house for a holy priesthood to offer spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ. <sup>6</sup> For it stands in Scripture: **Look! I lay a stone in Zion, a chosen and valuable cornerstone, and the one who believes in Him will never be put to shame!** <sup>7</sup> So the honor is for you who believe; but for the unbelieving, **The stone that the builders rejected— this One has become the cornerstone,** and <sup>8</sup> **A stone that causes men to stumble, and a rock that trips them up.** They stumble by disobeying the message; they were destined for this. <sup>9</sup> But you are

**a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for His possession, so that you may proclaim the praises** of the One who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light.<sup>10</sup> Once you were not a people, but now you are God's people; you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy. 1 Peter 2:1-10 (HCSB)

God the Father was rejected by the Warrior Kings called Pope who made war for thirty years upon the "Protest-ants", making them the Protestants who died to know the "Word" denied them by the "Police State" of the Vatican. Warrior Popes made war upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem to take that city as a Jewel in its crown of manmade authority. Popes against whom God raised up a Nation of the line of Ishmael as He had promised Hagar in the desert, to send forth the truth that He and He alone is God and that Jesus was His Messenger and not God Himself made flesh and bone. Fore, while the Kings of Israel were allowed to make war, it was only allowed when the justification was from God and delivered by a Prophet. Mohammad was a Prophet. Unfortunately, just as the Roman Church had changed the "Words" of The Bible with its "Canon" of "The Just War", it would seem that Mohammad's inspired work known as the Koran shows clearly that Mohammad himself did not "Read" (as God instructed) the only Holy Book of the God of Abraham in the world at that time of Mohammad's first instruction from God: as Islam rejects Jesus as the Son of The One True God, The God of The Holy Bible, The God of Abraham.

<sup>3</sup> And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him. <sup>4</sup> Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias. <sup>5</sup> While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. Matt 17:3-5 (KJV)

The "War Decree", which is "The Holy Koran" given to Islam by God as a counterbalance to the infidelity of Rome and its Crusading armies, is an icon unto itself which had an effective date tied to an "Age": An Age now past. Even Islamic Scholars speak of a difference between the "Struggle" (Jihad) of antiquity and the "Struggle" on the world stage that was promised to come. The "New Age" is the "Age of Christ Come". A thousand year reign of the Law of God prevailing: carried on the shoulders of "The Body of Christ". That is those who have a personal relationship with the Father even as Jesus did by following the "Path" of



“The Law” as Jesus was the incarnation of The Law: a “Man” (the only Man) made perfect (perfected) in “The Law”. It is the becoming “One” with The Christ, even as He is “One” with God (not the incarnation of the Catholic god ESSE). As none but Jesus is capable of perfection in the Law, we rely on Jesus as the sacrificed “Lamb” of our atonement. But in becoming “One” with The Christ, we don’t become Christ any more than The Christ became God by being “One” with God. Moreover, Sharia Law mimics the “Nit Picking” Rabbinical Laws that Jesus witnessed and denounced as having been placed above God’s Own Law: after the manner of Catholic “Tradition”. The Mahatma, Gandhi, and those who saw the wisdom of The Christ and followed His principles showed you the path of “This Struggle”. Do not make the mistake of following tired old men into the “Death” that is eternal because they have added The Koran (a poem) to the “Words” of the Bible. Instead, look at The Koran as you might look at the Psalms of David. The Psalms are the words of songs written by a reverent man that guide those who read them with “David’s” understandings, which are not quotations from God’s Own Mouth and yet they are of God and serve God’s purpose in ways hard to understand until all is revealed. But don’t believe me: believe the Mouth of Allah from the Book Mohammad was told to “Read, Read, Read”.

<sup>16</sup> Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; <sup>17</sup> Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. <sup>18</sup> ***Come now, and let us reason together***, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. <sup>19</sup> If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: <sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*. Isaiah 1:16-20 (KJV)

When Mohammad received his message that you are to “read”, the Angel of Jesus, a prophet of Islam, had already delivered these words.

Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

<sup>18</sup> For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: <sup>19</sup> And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book. Rev 22:17-19 (KJV)

As a “Prophet”, Mohammad had the “Authority” to consecrate the act of war in the name of God (a war of defense against the Crusaders of the Roman church; which had the effect of defending the existence of The Holy Bible: the “Word” of The One True God who was rejected by the

merchants of ESSE) whereas the proclamation of a “Just War” rests solely on the authority of men who deny The Father in favor of the vanity of “testing” for the ESSE, when God cannot be tested. When ancient Islam said “No God but God” it was a reference to The God of Abraham versus the unknowable ESSE. In which do you believe?

Moreover, to deny “The Bible” and It’s God, The God of Abraham and to instead debate the existence of the “ESSE”, the Verb “TO BE” is to deny the Father and thereby “The Son”. So who has come into the world to guide it with adulation from the world? You can see all the direct references made to the “Anti-Christ” in The Holy Bible, gathered together below for your inspection. None of those references speak of a Man, of an individual, as the Catholic Church has taught. But if it had, those who deny The Father, deny the Son every bit as much as Islam, which denies Jesus as “The Christ” and reduces Him to a subordinate of Mohammad: when The Holy Bible, rejected by Popes for seventeen hundred years and cast aside by Islam in it lust to use Mohammad’s war decree, makes clear that Jesus was the Son and “The Christ” and “The King of Kings” of “The One True God”, “The God of Abraham” (Jesus, the second Son, Israel being the first: making both “Spiritual Sons” in nature, not physical like the Pagan gods of Greece that are the foundation of Catholicism).

Search results for: <b>antichrist</b>		
Book	Description	Context
HCSB	2Co 6:15 Separation to God	<b>15</b> What agreement does Christ have with Belial? Or what does a believer have in common with an unbeliever?
HCSB	1Jn 2:18 The Last Hour	<b>18</b> Children, it is the last hour. And as you have heard, <b>Antichrist</b> is coming, even now many antichrists have come. We know from this that it is the last hour.
HCSB	1Jn 2:22 The Last Hour	<b>22</b> Who is the liar, if not the one who denies that Jesus is the Messiah? He is the <b>antichrist</b> , the one who denies the Father and the Son.
HCSB	1Jn 4:3 The Spirit of Truth and the Spirit of Error	<b>3</b> But every spirit who does not confess Jesus is not from God. This is the spirit of the <b>antichrist</b> ; you have heard that he is coming, and he is already in the world now.
HCSB	2Jn 1:7 Truth and Deception	<b>7</b> Many deceivers have gone out into the world; they do not confess the coming of Jesus Christ in the flesh. This is the deceiver and the <b>antichrist</b> .
KJV	1Jn 2:18 Beware of seducers	<b>18</b> Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that <b>antichrist</b> shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.
KJV	1Jn 2:22 from whose deceits the godly preserve themselves through perseverance in faith and holiness of life	<b>22</b> Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is <b>antichrist</b> , that denieth the Father and the Son.
KJV	1Jn 4:3 He warns us to test all teachings before accepting them	<b>3</b> And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of <b>antichrist</b> , whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.



KJV	2Jn 1:7 John exhorts an honorable matron and her children to persevere in Christian love and belief	7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an <b>antichrist</b> .
-----	--	--

Any other scriptures attributed to the Anti-Christ are “interpretations” of those scriptures.

The Bible speaks of the heads of the Beast of Revelation. One of its many heads has received a “Mortal Wound” (that is, a wound that kills) and yet it lives. In a special “History Channel” presentation on the rise and fall of Nazi Germany, viewers were introduced to many facts. One was that as much as 30% of the German “War Effort” was paid for with money “repatriated” from Jewish families; many of whom left 90% behind to escape and, presumably, some of which came from those who never got out. That leaves 70% to be raised by a nation left in crippling debt after WWI (World War One). Some of that money came from the conquest of their neighbors, but some of it had to come from whoever played the role of “The Money Masters” in the 1930’s. After all, the transformation of the German economy known as “The Miracle” came before Germans turned on their own and it was the reason for much of the adulation that Hitler received. He reinstated their sense of pride and identity after a generation of shame and humiliation.

Viewers were also given a glimpse into “The Hitler Youth Camps” where young boys and girls were brought together and encouraged to have premarital sex in order to “Spawn” greater numbers of their “Arian” race. Parents who objected were threatened by the State and by their own children. Those girls who became pregnant were not called “Unwed Mothers”, but rather, “Hitler’s Brides”. Hitler invaded Czechoslovakia claiming historical “Rights” to some of their land (in connection with Charlemagne I think), “repatriating” it as he had Austria. He then went after Poland in response to “Terrorist Acts” they supposedly perpetrated against Germany, when history records that the Nazis actually performed the acts of terror to stir up The Germans against the Poles. That invasion provoked Great Britton into engaging Germany at Churchill’s insistence. Then the Nazis went after Russia to their own undoing: and France.

It is hard to imagine that Americans would allow another “Civil War” here at home; and yet, unwed mothers renamed “Single Moms” have been raising their Socialist Children here for the last thirty years as Brides of The (Feminist) State. One must remember that it was Germany

that was the cradle of The Reformation. It was German “Protest-ants” that the Roman Catholic Church perpetrated “The Thirty Years War” against and the cannon fodder it used against them included Catholic Germans. It was King Henry The Eighth of England that gave Sovereign “Legitimacy” to The Protestants when the Church of Rome wouldn’t allow Henry to divorce his wives after those wives failed to give him male babies. It was as significant to Protestants as France’s “recognition” of The United States of America had been to the revolting Thirteen Colonies. It was the English King “James”, trying to heal a fractured Nation, who gathered together the best minds of religion in his day to translate The Holy Bible into English using the original Greek texts lost to Rome for twelve hundred years and protected by Providence in Constantinople. That act would later see “Capitalism” become the economic engine that would spread “The Gospels” around the globe in its wake, much to the chagrin of the Vatican and its inhabitants. And don’t forget, it was France that gave rise to Napoleon, the defeater of The Holy Roman State and its army. By the end of WWII, England lay in ruin, a mere remnant of its former power and glory. France and Poland suffered the “Occupation” and Germany, the birthplace of the “Reformation” was split into two and its surviving inhabitants left to starve.

Don’t say it can’t happen here when it happened in Nazi Germany. The History Channel documented that the German People were silent when their leader invaded their neighbors and rounded up the Jews, the Gypsies, the Gays and the Jehovah’s Witnesses because, as one German put it, “they had a home, a car and a phonograph” after having nothing, not even their pride, for so long. You must reflect on how Jewish prisoners were forced to parade naked before their tormenters. It was about humiliation as much as anything, because the German People had felt humiliated by the forces imposed on them as a result of their defeat in WWI. They would be even more humiliated at the end of WWII.

So who set the stage for their humiliation? Who raised them up, only to destroy and shame them by taking on the whole world? It was Russia who had rejected religion and banned the Roman Church from its historical place in Russia. It was Russia who lost the most people fighting the Nazis. It is the Roman Catholic Church that takes credit for the demise



of Communist Russia and is embraced by its old KGB leader, now President of Russia. It was Protestant Germans and Catholic Germans abandoning their Christianity much like America has: invading their neighbors, much as America has abused South and Central America and most every third world country on the planet. It was the German People born of poverty and oppression (much like America's "So Called" "Greatest Generation" who grew up in that manufactured "Great Depression", and who said, "I've got a home and car and a TV: invade whomever you like"), who suffered the wrath of all those countries they allowed their leadership to make war on. They are mirrored in all the new immigrants to America who have come for the riches and the spoils, rather than the "Freedoms" they see no value in, as they are as damaged by their childhood poverty as "The Greatest Generation" was. Yes there were Catholic casualties in Nazi Germany's fall, but their sacrifice repaid all those disloyal Protestants and Communists in the second act (WWI being act one) of what appears to be a grand scheme headed toward the establishment of a "New World Order", in which NAFTA, TPP and other "Trade Organizations" become the real Power, greater than governments of, by and for The People: with One "Universal Church", One Currency, and One Army under the control of the UN.

Rachel Maddow of MSNBC reported that three of the 2016 Republican Presidential hopefuls showed up at an event sponsored by some nut job clergyman who preaches that all "Gays" should be put to death. It would seem that the head of the Beast that received its mortal wound, lives. It has convinced White Protestant Men and Women to make war on Islam as well: as Islam is the religion of those who withstood the Crusaders and of those who now stand in the way of this manmade "Zion". It has humiliated two generations of White American Males and estranged them from their Women and their Countrymen and their God. And while there are no Hitler Youth Camps to bring young men together to practice "War Games", fist fights and the art of sex and violence; the "Video Game" industry, television and movies have taught violence and blood lust incessantly with the help of overindulgent and oft times absent parents; as those calling themselves "Israel" call home Jewish Europeans

amid the flood of Islamic immigration into Europe and a rise in Anti-Jewish sentiment and terrorism.

In this battle for the hearts and minds and souls of mankind, I have dared to question the authority of all those who claim to know the truth. So I will tell you how it came to me to deliver these things to you. As I have explained elsewhere, I sat out to lay out a plan of peaceful revolution. I knew little of the “Words” of The Bible, so I READ it to make sure I crossed no boundaries laid out there within; and when I finished the work a decade later, I closed with the following statement. And if I have received “Revelation” in the years since, it is because of these words as much as anything else I have done.

“I am unworthy by my mortal nature. But I pray that God in his mercy will forgive me and so I have built up a temple to His Name in my heart and as its foundation I have placed the teachings and the love of his son Jesus and I have placed upon the alter of the Temple in my heart, the blood of the lamb, my savior, in whose debt I am forever humbled, so that I may be atoned. And as I go through that time I am allowed, I will do my best to revel in that time, and I will carry his alter in my heart and I will never be apart from it so that I will be counseled against my transgressions as I am in the presence of Christ’s church and the alter of my God: not just on the appointed days but in all my hours of all my days. And if I am considered worthy at the end of my days I will enter God’s Holy Kingdom. I will not sit before the throne for I am not of the twelve tribes. I will not set ahead of others because of my works. But if I am allowed to be the lowliest of the multitude, then I shall have more than I could hope for, and surely in that there is a lesson for those who have wisdom. If you will join with me and build an alter in your heart as well, then we can reinstate the Church of Christ on earth without the shedding of blood. We will require no leaders, no institutions of man, and no patch of ground on this earth and He will rule through us, as His church. So that if every mother and every mother’s child is led to live in the Way, Satan may indeed, be thrown in the pit for a thousand years. Within Christ’s church can be found all those who carry the seal of God: those who would not deny Him, and those who would not deny his Son. There is also a



place for those who follow in the way of the Lord and there remains a place set aside for all of you who do not know that way but would seek it out. If you will turn away from temples of stone and the churches of man and build a temple in the quiet of your heart, and ask Him in, and follow in the Way, then you will find yourself in the church of Christ. When you fall He will pick you up. And when you fail He will intercede for you, and your heart will be filled.”

This “piece” began as a comment on “Race” in America; but we are not building toward a race war. We have been engaged in a Holy War since we lifted up Bin Laden in Afghanistan (maybe since WWI). It is a Crusade fought by Protestants against Islam, Muslim against Muslim and with the flood of Muslims into Europe; Islam against Protestant and Catholic to further Catholic and “Israeli Government” (Israel means those who prevail with God, not those who prevail with barricades and weapons) interests. It may, if allowed to run its course, be followed by Catholic against Protestant, in the form of a “race war” in America, enlisting South and Central America Catholic immigrants: both legal and illegal, as the Pope has said he sees them all the same. In this way, The Roman Catholic Church seeks its revenge on its two age-old enemies: Islam (both Shiite and Sunni) and Protestants.

As for those of you who follow Muhammad: do you really follow Muhammad and The God of Islam you call Allah, or do you follow tired old men who “Profess” to know “The Mind of God”? Among the arguments against such “men”, We have Muhammad’s assurances that Jesus was a true Prophet. We have the “The Angle of Jesus” assurances that there are no new words to be added to the “The Holy Bible”. We have The Holy Bible translated into English, complete with the knowledge of the “Original Greek Texts” protected from Rome by Islam, and those English words spread around the world to a world fluent in English: whereas The Koran is a poem in Arabic; a language that does not translate. That is to say, it is said that because Arabic is a language in which all the words draw on three, sometimes four, root words, any translation becomes an “Interpretation” as a result of the nature of the Arabic Language itself.

We have Muhammad's anger at the Jews and the Christians, when the Christians he was angry at were the merchants of ESSE and not really Christians at all: and the Jews he was angry at, were the very same who denied Jesus and did business with Rome, putting their Rabbinical "Laws" above God's "Laws" according to Jesus Himself. So that when We are told on the one hand that The Koran was meant to be memorized and recited like a poem around the campfire; and then on the other hand, We hear that after Muhammad's death, the Caliph had it written down because so many of those who had memorized The Koran had died, and the Caliph was afraid that The Koran might be lost, WE must ask: "Which is it?" When a leader takes charge of the "Words" from God, who does that sound like? Who dies except those God Wills to die? We have the Prophet Isaiah who tells Us that "ALL" the wise and "Learned Men" will be put to shame. That means the Rabbis who could not see The Christ before their eyes. That means the purveyors of Catholicism who denied the Bible and used its stories as the subjects of iconic sculpture that Muhammad rightfully identified as Idolatrous because it made the parables and metaphors into children's stories (but still no reason to destroy ancient artifacts). So that if The Holy Poem was of God and for an "Age" of Bedouin men around campfires that was designed to protect The Holy Bible that WE, along with Muhammad himself, are instructed to "READ", but became instead a book written down to be used by men who no longer speak in ancient Bedouin: is that not the way of men? Did Mohammad have twenty-nine scribes as some allege? Where is that written? In The Holy Bible that is a completed WORK? In The Koran? And if so, is it stated plainly, or is it subject to interpretation? Does such an interpretation lead by reason to an all encompassing plan by the Will of God, such as the plan outlined in "The Overarching Tale"; or does it lead to the need for all of God's Children to be subjugated: forced to learn ancient Arabic and made to cast aside The Holy Bible that Muhammad's great Poem defended for its WORDS from The Mouth OF God? Words which were cast aside by Rome and its Caesar gods; and "Overruled" by the High Priests of Judaism who Muhammad was angry at.

***Come let us reason together.*** If Jesus gave the "Keys" to mankind with which the Secrets of God's Mysteries, that Book within a Book,



could be revealed and I can show you those keys and how they work to reveal the truth in The Bible, then you are obliged to show revelation of The Holy Bible using The Koran; or of The Koran using The Holy Bible to make one dependent upon the other if you intend to supersede The Bible with The Koran. Muhammad was a Prophet of The One True God. His message was that you are to “READ”. If you refuse to read, you have practiced infidelity to The God of Abraham, That One True God.

Like the heretics of Catholicism and the conspirators within Judaism, those who deny The Word of God, who break His Holy Ordinances against killing and those who send people to kill, are “Dead” in Spirit. In these days, that would seem to be just about everyone.

<sup>19</sup> Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. <sup>20</sup> Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. <sup>21</sup> Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. Romans 12:19-21 (KJV)

“Vengeance is Mine!” saith The Lord. “Love thy enemy”, said our Lord Jesus the true Christ of prophecy. Taking vengeance is to take what is The Lord God, The Father’s, which, according to The Bible, was given to Jesus by God The Father so that Jesus may judge: making vengeance committed by men an infidelity as well. When they send a woman Secretary of State in a pantsuit, to make demands upon your leaders and you retaliate; when they make a commercial for soup and use it to promote “The Gay Agenda” and you make it a “call to arms”, you serve the interests of “The Beast of Revelation” that longs for war.

The Logic is inescapable. The “Law” was distilled to its essence by Jesus: “Love God with all your heart and soul and do unto others as you would have them do unto you”. The Prophet Muhammad acknowledges Jesus as a Messenger of God. God’s own message to “Read”, delivered through the Prophet Muhammad, codifies this fact, leaving the Hadith a fatherless compilation of anecdotal acts supposedly performed by Muhammad and gathered together by merchandising old men after the model of Rabbinical Law and Roman Catholic “Tradition”. As Solomon wisely said, there is nothing new under the sun. Old men are always seeking power and causing division such as the division of Islam into Sunni and Shiite factions based on power struggles between bloodlines

over things of The Spirit. Moreover, unless you read The Koran in the dialect of the ancient Bedouin, you risk infidelity to its true meaning, making it words, words learned by rote, which are of no value to God. Whereas, The Holy Bible translates to “reveal” itself in its latest incarnation: which is English. This can be shown you if you will obey God’s command that you “Read”. It is true that beauty is of God and that God is seen in beauty. The harmony of The Koran is said to be a thing of beauty and is therefore said to be Holy and of God. As it has served God’s purpose to deliver His Word The Bible across time and space to these very days, one must agree. But knowledge that there is a God as a result of the observation of beauty does not lead to piety any more than the acknowledgement that Jesus was the True and Prophesied Christ does.

This battle has been waged since the beginning, but it is The Word of God that will prevail. The question is, “Which side will you be on?” Will you serve the merchants of ESSE and their supposed “Just War”; or will you serve God whose Word has been carried around the world in the common language of the world, thanks to the efforts of good Jews, good Christians and good Muslims? If you have been “Programmed” to return “Hurt” for “Hurt”, “Slight” for “Slight” and “Injustice “ for “Injustice”, then you are “Dead” in “Spirit” and you serve the tired old men who pit us against one another to kill one another, when we are commanded to love one another. Be “RE- Programmed”: Born Again of a New Spirit.

<sup>23</sup> For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. Romans 6:23 (KJV)

<sup>25</sup> Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. John 5:25 (KJV)

<sup>5</sup> But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection. <sup>6</sup> Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. Rev 20:4-6 (KJV)

Many of you women consider yourselves to be Christians, when in fact you serve The Bible’s “Beast of Revelation”. We have increased productivity over the last forty years and yet we struggle to survive in declining circumstances. Why? Because they steal from us and you are too ignorant to understand the forces that enslave you. Moreover, it was and remains “Your” place in society to be the standard bearer of God’s



morality, which would not allow such things to happen and yet you have abandoned morality. The Ancients took note of lions bringing down water buffalo by biting their nose and probably learned to domesticate cattle by putting a ring in their nose, leading them around by that delicate piercing. They put rings in the noses of their women to signify the same; and you pierce your noses to show your independence? As Christians you should seek the knowledge of God and yet you and your husbands have no time to look up from your struggle to survive except to have a beer and watch sports. You have been raised with the propaganda fed you by the “Media” because the mothers of my generation abandoned you for the things of this earth made by the hands of men. Thinking of your decision in a Biblical context, this “System” of bank accounts and “Bar-codes (which represent numbers)” in which you must participate in order to survive is the very same that does not allow one to buy or to sell without said participation. And while, as a “Good Slave”, one is obliged to participate, as a Christian one is likewise obliged to man the “Watchtower”. So I ask you, if an Angel has been sent to deliver the plan and the truth to you but you are too busy serving the Beast to listen and read the message, what Metaphorical “Mark” do you think you are taking upon your forehead where you think and your arm with which you act? Jesus said, “Render unto Caesar that which is Caesars,” and you comply wholeheartedly. He also said “render unto God that which is God’s.” and you protest that you only have time to serve Caesar’s Beast.

Now the rest of what I have been shown has been recorded in “The Book of Answers”. So let me send you on your way with a letter E-Mailed to the folks at Wikipedia and then, when they said they couldn’t “Open” a “WORD DOCUMENT”, my publisher mailed a written copy via “certified mail” to the lady in charge of making sure people aren’t misusing others’ works on “Wikipedia”. In this case, it was about misusing God’s Words.

\*\*\*\*\*

There is a common error in the quote “he was cast down to the earth” in your “Heaven” section. Even the “Revised Standard Edition”, which is in my estimation the pinnacle of English Bible translations,

quotes that phrase as Wikipedia does: but it is the kind of slip referred to in “The Book of Revelation” that brings tribulation and horror into the world: <sup>18</sup> For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book: <sup>19</sup> And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book. Rev 22:18-19 (KJV)

It should read as it does in “The King James Version”:

<sup>7</sup> And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, <sup>8</sup> And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. <sup>9</sup> And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. Rev 12:7-9 (KJV)

The danger in reading “The Book of Revelation” is that the reader tends to forget it’s introduction: <sup>1</sup> The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John: <sup>2</sup> Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. Rev 1:1-2 (KJV)

John makes two things clear in the introduction. 1: These are “visions” shown to John. “Visions” John “saw”. So they are described in the past tense. 2: Even so, they are visions of things from the future, which are about to happen “shortly” in God’s time (where a day is like a thousand years). These two conflicting points tend to confuse people. Particularly when combined with their chronology, which is to say, that because they are visions, much like your own dreams, they tend to be scrambled and out of sequence. These *facts* confused those who first set out to “unseal” by their own will, what had been “sealed” by the Will Of God. One day, when all is “Revealed” through “Revelation”, these misconceptions will be understood to be misconceptions handed down from one expert to the next, according to Isaiah:

<sup>9</sup> Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink. <sup>10</sup> For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. <sup>11</sup> And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it *is* sealed: <sup>12</sup> And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.



<sup>13</sup> Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men: <sup>14</sup> Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise *men* shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent *men* shall be hid. <sup>15</sup> Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us? <sup>16</sup> Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? Isaiah 29:9-16 (KJV)

The “Key” word that differs from the aforementioned quote and that of those who translated for King James is the word “to”. It should read, “into”, as it is a reference to “The bottomless pit”:

<sup>1</sup> And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. <sup>2</sup> And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, <sup>3</sup> And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. Rev 20:1-3 (KJV)

If this seems a little confusing to you, its because of another misconception that the “learned” have passed down “By the Will of God”. If you look to Job: <sup>8</sup> He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them. Job 26:7-8 (KJV), you will see that “The waters above” are “His thick clouds”; making “The waters below” anyplace where water forms below any one of a number of dry surfaces: from a continent, to an island, to the deck of a dock or a boat. <sup>6</sup> And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. <sup>7</sup> And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so. <sup>8</sup> **And God called the firmament Heaven.** And the evening and the morning were the second day. Gen 1:6-8 (KJV)

As any educated person of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century can tell you, nothing “hangs” in mid air indefinitely due to the gravitational pull of the earth: and certainly not the stars. Just as importantly, ancient People, who had no concept of our atmosphere, never imagined that there was an end to it. That is to say, the “air” got harder to breath as you climbed, but it never ended: and certainly not into the vacuum of “Space”. Moreover, wind can push you, but air was not considered to be “Firm” (firmament), as it supports nothing. But as a 21<sup>st</sup> Century Person, you “Know” that an object approaching earth from “Space” can be deflected by the atmosphere if its

trajectory is too shallow; or it can be burned up by the atmosphere if its trajectory is too direct” all because the air is, indeed, “firm” and it also ends at the edge of our atmosphere, as predicted by the “The God of Abraham” through His servant Moses, who gave the Hebrew People named Israel the first five books of “The Holy Bible”. It included the description of Heaven in Genesis: an alternate reality that Jesus described as “In the midst of us”, that emerges when Satan is cast *into* the pit. It’s metaphor, just as the ascension into Heaven on Earth is a matter of attitude rather than altitude. But even so, how do we get there? If I told you, you wouldn’t believe me. Under the “Wikipedia” heading entitled “Heaven”, there are a number of different beliefs listed from a number of different religions, which are doctrines. But they all fail to share the “Biblical” description given to Mankind by The Christ Himself, which is that the Kingdom of Heaven is “at hand”: meaning within reach, much like Dorothy with her shoes, who had the power to return to Kansas at any time she was willing. Nor have any correctly characterized the location of “The Heavens” of The Holy Bible, as upon those places above the waters below; nor the time of Satan’s expulsion as in the future or the nature of the battle for Heaven as a war of “Words” for the hearts and souls of Mankind: words that “Issued” from the mouth of Jesus.

This revelation comes from “The Book of Answers” by George Bailey. It was published by a man who raised a family, ran a truck and served his Lord and his Lord’s Father in Heaven as best he could. If you would like to see “The Book of Genesis” reconciled with your science, you can go a long way in that direction by reading the chapter entitled “Genesis” from that book of answers. One of its other chapters, entitled, “The Overarching Tale”, outlines God’s own proof that HE IS and places the purpose of all three of the Abrahamic religions in context within His Holy plan. If physics can demonstrate a mathematical correlation between the shrinking area within a sphere as its radius is reduced and the thirty-two feet per-second, per-second, that is the rate of increase in the speed of a falling object, then George has explained gravity in the chapter entitled “Unification”. But the real question might be, “Who is George Bailey?” because if you knew who he is, you might be inclined to believe him. There is a connection between George and his publisher which is as easy



to find as the name of the owner of the domain name, but that will not give you the answers that you seek, which are multiple and will require the act of “Reason” to be implemented on a global stage.

The stakes are high and the rewards unbelievable, but only those whose minds are open to truths never before understood, are capable of making the journey. George certainly has his detractors, even attackers, and if George Bailey is nothing more than the Pen Name of his publisher, then you can retreat to your privately held convictions. If, on the other hand, George Bailey is more than just described, he has been given the answers you seek and delivered them to the world @ “[www.thebookofanswers.us](http://www.thebookofanswers.us)”. The question then becomes, “Who is George Bailey, and by what right does he reveal anything to anyone?” As you are a “Crowd-Source” said to be 52,000 strong and living in a world collapsing under its own weight, and at war over doctrines of blind guides, perhaps you would take on the matter out of curiosity for “Knowledge” sake.

<sup>16</sup> Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; <sup>17</sup> Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. <sup>18</sup> Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. <sup>19</sup> If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: <sup>20</sup> But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*. Isaiah 1:16-20 (KJV)

If you go to the website “[thebookofanswers.us](http://thebookofanswers.us)” you may find the first chapter entitled “Heaven” in a jumble. You may find the second chapter to be “Hell” as it was entitled (it begins “One of the ancient Pharaohs), or you may get the chapter “Webster’s” (which begins with the word “Webster’s”). Eighteen months ago George’s publisher tried unsuccessfully to add many of the files that currently make up “The Book of Answers” to the website “[The Visions of Ezekiel.com](http://TheVisionsofEzekiel.com)”, but after a year of waiting, nothing happened. A visit he made in person several months ago to the hosting company got the ball rolling again to complete the work of delivering this book of answers to you. We have no way of knowing if the people involved drag their feet by design, or if other opposing forces are at play, or if these are well intentioned people who are ill equipped for the task at hand, or if it be the will of God Himself

that these things be delayed until the appointed time. In any event, we suggest you copy the files from the website to a CD or a flash drive while you can. If this sounds a little paranoid to you, let me refer you to the video, “Money for noth’in and your hydrogen free” @ “Youtube”. A guy named Paul McDonald uploaded a video about hydrogen that somehow ended up injected into some affiliation with the George Bailey video, so that it appears that the views of George’s video register in connection with Mr. McDonald. How does that happen? Nevertheless the time has come for this note to you, the Crowd Source, the Host of Heaven, to look at what we are able to make available in the hope that we can put out the fires ablaze around today’s world with the waters of life and sooth the torment of Mankind with the healing ointment delivered to the world by Our Lord and Master and Savior, Jesus, the Christ of Prophecy.

## THE QUEST

: To answer the question, “Who is George Bailey?”

There are many answers to the question to be sure. For one, George Bailey is the name of a beloved character from an American Classic movie. The prototype of a life lived in the service of others. This George in question however, is an ideas guy. He has “Answers” on everything from how to solve the fossil fuel dilemma (“Money for Noth’in”: in “The American Party” platform found in “Dear Classmates”), to how to build a more representative government within the framework of our Constitution. He even discloses what he believes to be “The Secrets of the Mysteries of God”. The problem with George is that if he sat the whole world down in a circle and began pointing out the ways each individual contributes to the problems we face, everyone would agree in unison with his assessments of each individual until it came to them individually. The result is that, by the time he got to the last person in the circle, everyone would be offended, because he believes that in the end, we are all part of the problem.

But George has bigger obstacles than this. George is dyslexic. He can’t spell very well and because he has a publisher but no editor, between “Spell Check” making bad guesses at his word choices and his



inability to catch “Spell Check’s” mistakes, he oft times looks the fool. His original work, “Revolution Number Ten” is just such a case in point. The soul review of the work appeared on “Amazon’s” website. It was savaged by an academic who went out of his way to give the review three stars just to get people to read how much he detested the book. Ironically, his main criticism was that the book was too “Anecdotal”. It was a reasonable assertion except for the fact that the criticism almost certainly came from an academic at a religious college whose credentials are largely related to the study of “The Holy Bible: a largely anecdotal book. Nevertheless, he was so apposed to George himself that years later he rewrote his critique to be less abusive and more condescending. Despite his distain, he seems to have read a lot of the book, though his critique of the book first appeared many years after the 2001 failed distribution of the book at his college that he refers to. I believe it was between 2007 and 2010, when copies of early versions of the CD, “The Book of Answers” were given out on the same campus, that the attacks first appeared.

The truth is that, George has a way to fix pretty much everything, right down to contending against “ISIL”. Unfortunately, there are people who would destroy the world before they would give up their way of “getting by” in the corruption of the world, and those people are forever trying to silence him or to discredit him. Some believe that George is nothing more than a “Pen Name”, but are they right? Therein lies the quest. Anybody can have an idea about fixing something. People with credentials concerning this or concerning that, make little “fixes” in our world all the time. George has a plan to fix everything, all at once. So that if he has the credentials to approve his plan we’re good to go. But it’s up to you to find them. If you knew who he was, you would know his credentials: and so your mission. Find out who George Bailey is and along the way you will learn the plan and its validity. Take with you as provisions an open heart and an open mind. Suspend what you think you know long enough to imagine something heretofore unimagined. The purpose of a quest is to be changed by the journey, and changed you will be. That much I promise.

I wish you God’s Speed.